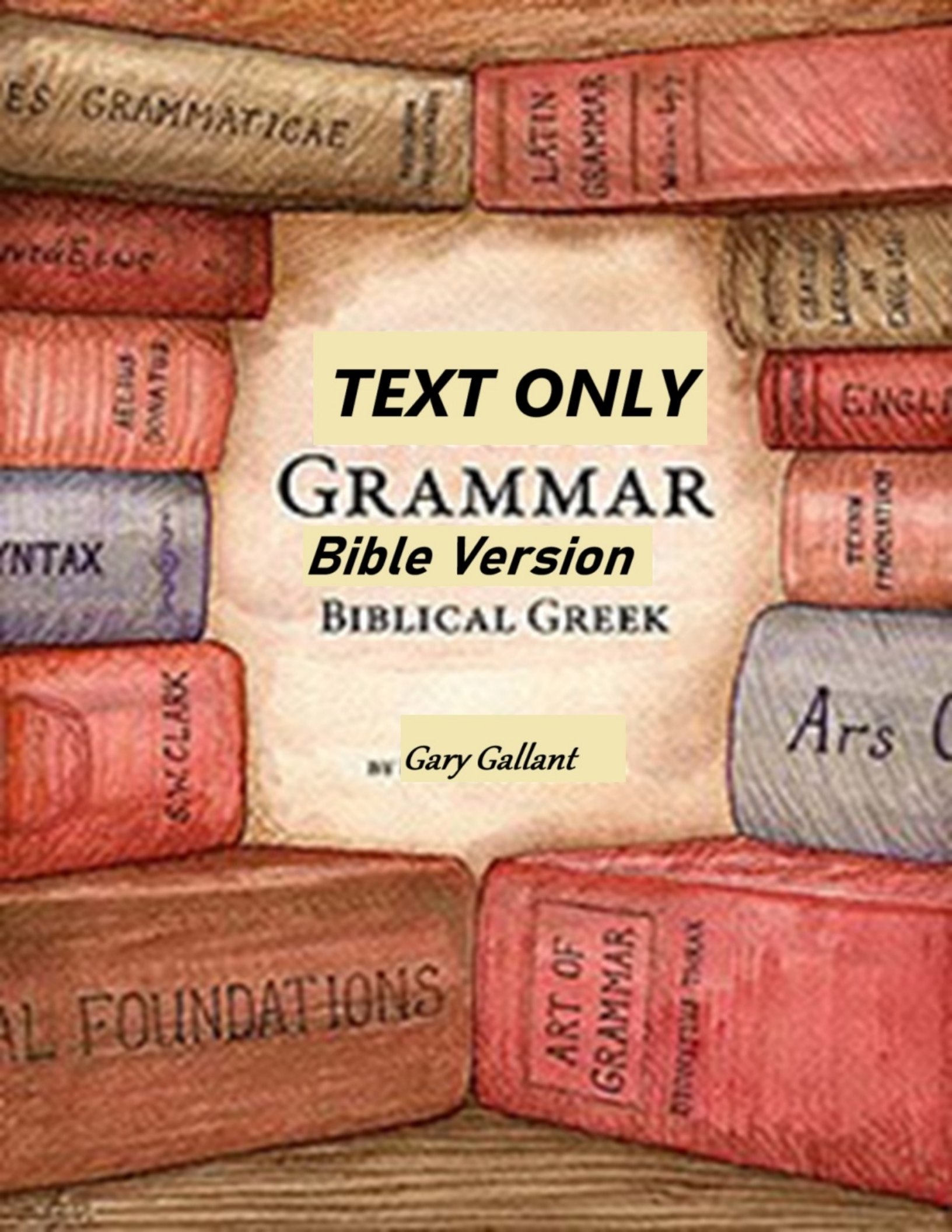

TEXT ONLY
GRAMMAR
Bible Version
BIBLICAL GREEK
BY Gary Gallant

GRAMMAR BIBLE VERSION

Biblical Greek

by Gary Gallant

Contents

Preface
Introduction
Parts of Speech
Verb
  Moods
    Indicatives:
    Imperatives:
    Subjunctives:
    Optative:
    Participles:
    Infinitives:
Noun
  Number
  Gender
Pronoun
Article
Miscellaneous grammar rules
  Questions
  Quotation marks
  Exceptions
Preposition
Expository study
Coding
THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO MATTHEW
  Matthew 1
  Matthew 2
  Matthew 3
  Matthew 4
  Matthew 5
  Matthew 6
  Matthew 7
  Matthew 8
  Matthew 9
  Matthew 10
  Matthew 11
  Matthew 12
  Matthew 13
  Matthew 14
  Matthew 15
  Matthew 16
  Matthew 17
  Matthew 18
  Matthew 19
  Matthew 20
  Matthew 21

Matthew 22
Matthew 23
Matthew 24
Matthew 25
Matthew 26
Matthew 27
Matthew 28
THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO MARK
Mark 1
Mark 2
Mark 3
Mark 4
Mark 5
Mark 6
Mark 7
Mark 8
Mark 9
Mark 10
Mark 11
Mark 12
Mark 13
Mark 14
Mark 15
Mark 16
THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO LUKE
Luke 1
Luke 2
Luke 3
Luke 4
Luke 5
Luke 6
Luke 7
Luke 8
Luke 9
Luke 10
Luke 11
Luke 12
Luke 13
Luke 14
Luke 15
Luke 16
Luke 17
Luke 18
Luke 19
Luke 20
Luke 21
Luke 22
Luke 23
Luke 24
THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO JOHN
John 1
John 2

John 3
John 4
John 5
John 6
John 7
John 8
John 9
John 10
John 11
John 12
John 13
John 14
John 15
John 16
John 17
John 18
John 19
John 20
John 21
THE ACTS OF[i] THE APOSTLES
Acts 1
Acts 2
Acts 3
Acts 4
Acts 5
Acts 6
Acts 7
Acts 8
Acts 9
Acts 10
Acts 11
Acts 12
Acts 13
Acts 14
Acts 15
Acts 16
Acts 17
Acts 18
Acts 19
Acts 20
Acts 21
Acts 22
Acts 23
Acts 24
Acts 25
Acts 26
Acts 27
Acts 28
THE EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO *THE* ROMANS
Romans 1
Romans 2
Romans 3

Romans 4
Romans 5
Romans 6
Romans 7
Romans 8
Romans 9
Romans 10
Romans 11
Romans 12
Romans 13
Romans 14
Romans 15
Romans 16
THE FIRST EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO *THE* CORINTHIANS
1 Corinthians 1
1 Corinthians 2
1 Corinthians 3
1 Corinthians 4
1 Corinthians 5
1 Corinthians 6
1 Corinthians 7
1 Corinthians 8
1 Corinthians 9
1 Corinthians 10
1 Corinthians 11
1 Corinthians 12
1 Corinthians 13
1 Corinthians 14
1 Corinthians 15
1 Corinthians 16
THE SECOND EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO *THE* CORINTHIANS
2 Corinthians 1
2 Corinthians 2
2 Corinthians 3
2 Corinthians 4
2 Corinthians 5
2 Corinthians 6
2 Corinthians 7
2 Corinthians 8
2 Corinthians 9
2 Corinthians 10
2 Corinthians 11
2 Corinthians 12
2 Corinthians 13
THE EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL TO *THE* GALATIANS
Galatians 1
Galatians 2
Galatians 3
Galatians 4
Galatians 5
Galatians 6
THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO [THE] EPHESIANS

- Ephesians 1
- Ephesians 2
- Ephesians 3
- Ephesians 4
- Ephesians 5
- Ephesians 6

THE EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO *THE* PHILIPPIANS

- Philippians 1
- Philippians 2
- Philippians 3
- Philippians 4

THE EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO *THE* COLOSSIANS

- Colossians 1
- Colossians 2
- Colossians 3
- Colossians 4

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO *THE* THESSALONIANS

- 1 Thessalonians 1
- 1 Thessalonians 2
- 1 Thessalonians 3
- 1 Thessalonians 4
- 1 Thessalonians 5

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO *THE* THESSALONIANS

- 2 Thessalonians 1
- 2 Thessalonians 2
- 2 Thessalonians 3

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY

- 1 Timothy 1
- 1 Timothy 2
- 1 Timothy 3
- 1 Timothy 4
- 1 Timothy 5
- 1 Timothy 6

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY

- 2 Timothy 1
- 2 Timothy 2
- 2 Timothy 3
- 2 Timothy 4

THE EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TITUS

- Titus 1
- Titus 2
- Titus 3

THE EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL TO PHILEMON

THE EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO *THE* HEBREWS

- Hebrews 1
- Hebrews 2
- Hebrews 3
- Hebrews 4
- Hebrews 5
- Hebrews 6
- Hebrews 7
- Hebrews 8

- Hebrews 9
- Hebrews 10
- Hebrews 11
- Hebrews 12
- Hebrews 13

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF[i] JAMES

- James 1
- James 2
- James 3
- James 4
- James 5

THE FIRST GENERAL EPISTLE OF[i] PETER

- 1 Peter 1
- 1 Peter 2
- 1 Peter 3
- 1 Peter 4
- 1 Peter 5

THE SECOND GENERAL EPISTLE OF[i] PETER

- 2 Peter 1
- 2 Peter 2
- 2 Peter 3

THE FIRST GENERAL EPISTLE OF[i] JOHN

- 1 John 1
- 1 John 2
- 1 John 3
- 1 John 4
- 1 John 5

THE SECOND GENERAL EPISTLE OF[i] JOHN

THE THIRD GENERAL EPISTLE OF[i] JOHN

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF[i] JUDE

REVELATION OF[i] SAINT JOHN THE DIVINE

- Revelation 1
- Revelation 2
- Revelation 3
- Revelation 4
- Revelation 5
- Revelation 6
- Revelation 7
- Revelation 8
- Revelation 9
- Revelation 10
- Revelation 11
- Revelation 12
- Revelation 13
- Revelation 14
- Revelation 15
- Revelation 16
- Revelation 17
- Revelation 18
- Revelation 19
- Revelation 20
- Revelation 21

Revelation 22

Preface

After over 40 years of translation work to create **Grammar Uses Version** (GUV), a decision was made to update this version and produce **Grammar Bible Version** (GBV). GUV was developed by examining the original Greek structure more precisely and avoiding unnecessary dynamic equivalence. It is also based upon the Majority Text (BYZ) with differences from the Textus Receptus (TR) noted in the variant readings.

The original motivation behind GUV was the lack of translations that consistently rendered the present tense as linear and the imperfect tense as ongoing rather than a simple past. This distinction preserves the aorist as a simple past event while maintaining the imperfect as continuous action in the past, accurately reflecting its intended sense.

In GUV, subjunctives followed the Old English expressions of wish, such as "may," "might," and "should." The aorist subjunctive conveys a sense of potentiality—something that could happen rather than something definite. GBV modernized this by introducing the present indicative, aligning more closely with contemporary English while preserving the non-linear nature of the aorist subjunctive. This revision retains Greek grammatical structures, including participles and subjunctives, while refining the English to be smoother and more precise. The goal is to maintain the integrity of the Greek while enhancing readability and clarity.

If you find any errors, please report them to: christianclassicsreproductions@gmail.com

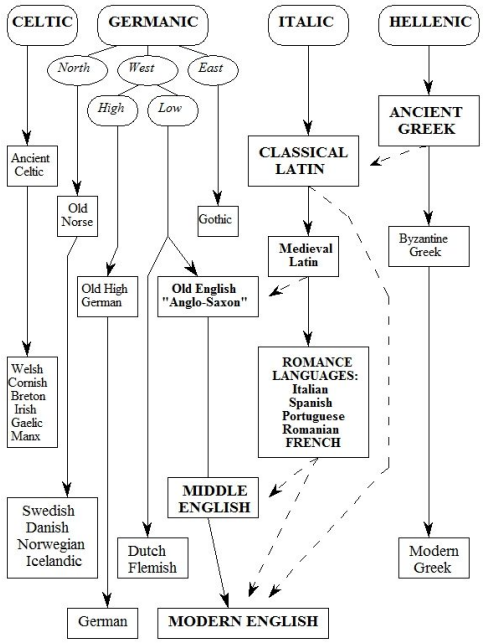
Key Adjustments from GUV:

- Smoothed sentence structure for clarity.
- Rendered aorist participles with aorist main verbs as pluperfect.
- Rendered present participles with aorist main verbs as imperfect.
- Rendered perfect passive indicatives as present tense non-linear using the code [b].
- Retained present indicative non-linear for aorist subjunctives and linear for present tense subjunctives, using the code [sp].
- In some cases, the infinitive is used to modernize the subjunctive in English, which is indicated by the code [si].
- Kept present tense indicative verbs linear – this means the present tense is continuous.
- Maintained historical present tense where appropriate by using the code *.
- Ensured consistent tense usage, avoiding unnecessary shifts. Where shifts occur, the codes < or > are used.
- Improved sentence flow while preserving structure.
- Removed redundant conjunctions.
- Ensured alignment with Koine Greek grammar.
- Enhanced readability while maintaining grammatical integrity.

This revision refines the wording for smoothness while preserving the original tense distinctions and faithfully adhering to Greek structure.

Introduction

The New Testament was written in “Koine” Greek, meaning it was the Greek language of the spoken people. Latin was used for business at that time, and Hebrew was the language of the Jews. This grammar is a simplified version, designed to benefit all readers.



Koine is simply the Greek word for “common.” Many may recognize it from the related word *koinonia*, meaning “fellowship”—a concept rooted in shared experience or mutual participation. Fellowship, at its core, means having something in common.

From the illustration above, we see that Koine Greek eventually developed into Byzantine Greek. Meanwhile, the English used during the time of the King James Version was shaped by both Low German and Medieval Latin—languages that had themselves been influenced by Classical Greek and Classical Latin. It is no surprise, then, that the progressive present and imperfect tenses were largely obscured in translation. Even today, Latin, French, and German lack a distinct linear present tense, which further contributed to this loss of verbal nuance.

Koine Greek was the common language spoken across much of the Mediterranean world in the first century. As Alexander the Great expanded his empire, he spread not only Greek culture but also the Greek language. Much like English functions as a global lingua franca today, Greek became the dominant international language of its time. Because Koine was widely understood, it was uniquely positioned for spreading the gospel throughout the known world.

Koine Greek was common not only in geographic spread but also in social function. It was not the polished, elite language of scholars and philosophers—that was Classical Greek. Rather, Koine was the everyday language of labourers, merchants, soldiers, and housewives. It was conversational, practical, and unpretentious—the vernacular of the people. The great literary works of antiquity were written in Classical Greek. Koine, by contrast, drew little scholarly interest—except for one reason: it is the language of the New Testament. God chose the common language of the time to make His Word accessible to all.

Unfortunately, many English translations have misrepresented this reality by treating the New Testament as if it were written in Classical Greek. This misunderstanding often leads translators to interpret Greek verbs as though they function like those in Latin, German, or French—languages without a distinct progressive present tense. In such systems, the present tense tends to imply general or habitual action, rather than ongoing activity.

This mistaken assumption can obscure an important feature of Koine Greek: its emphasis on aspect—how an action unfolds over time. Koine Greek is especially rich in aspectual nuance, and the present and imperfect tenses typically express continuous or linear action. Because Koine is a spoken, not literary, language, it relies more heavily on verbal aspect to express time and texture.

Modern English, by contrast, distinguishes between simple and progressive present tenses. For example, “He runs” (simple) versus “He is running” (progressive). Koine Greek expresses that kind of nuance not through a separate

tense but through aspect. The present tense in Koine corresponds more closely to the English progressive form, especially when indicating action in progress.

Consider a few key examples:

- The **aorist subjunctive**, used in purpose or conditional clauses, is typically rendered in English with the simple present, as in: “If he run,” rather than “If he is running.” Though English uses a simple form, the Greek subjunctive marks the event as non-linear and undefined in time.
- The **perfect passive**, such as *τετέλεσται* ("It is finished"), represents a completed action with continuing results. English often renders this in the simple present to reflect the ongoing state.
- The verb **οἶδα** ("I have known") is a perfect form used idiomatically in Koine to mean “I know,” and thus appears as a present-tense verb in English translation. Although perfect in form, its usage conveys present knowledge, not past experience.

These examples demonstrate that Koine Greek expresses verbal ideas not just by tense but through aspect. Misunderstanding its informal, conversational structure leads to oversimplified or inaccurate English renderings. Translators who recognize the difference between Classical and Koine Greek—and the real-life, practical nature of the latter—are better equipped to convey the intended meaning of the New Testament.

Understanding Koine Greek as the living, accessible language of the first-century world helps us better appreciate not only the grammar but also the intent behind Scripture. God chose this form of Greek—not refined or elite, but common and clear—to communicate His truth to everyone.

Let us begin with simple sentences. A simple sentence typically starts with a subject, followed by a verb, and then a direct object. For example: "John hit the ball," or "The ball hit John." Notice the difference when the subject and the direct object are reversed.

Next, we add an indirect object. For example: "John hit the ball to Peter." Here, the indirect object is introduced with "to," similar to how it functions in Greek grammar. We provided codes to show that words like "to," "of," "in," etc., are part of the Greek word due to its case. Typically, the genitive case takes "of," while the dative case takes "to." However, there are other words that can define a word's case. We use the code ^{i} to indicate that these words are part of the noun's case rather than a separate Greek preposition. This distinction is important because Greek prepositions can have similar forms to these case markers. By using ^{i}, we clarify when such words are inherent to the noun's grammatical case, not independent prepositions.

So far, we have explained the nominative case (the "subject"), the accusative case (the "direct object"), and the dative case (the "indirect object"). Finally, there is the genitive case, which is typically possessive. For example: "John hit his ball to Peter." The word "his" indicates that the ball belongs to John.

Our parsing and explanations are designed to enhance your understanding! English has evolved from Old English to Modern English, where the perfect tense is increasingly used to express present tense in a non-linear way but with enduring results, as seen in expressions like "it is finished" and "it is written." The pluperfect periphrastic has also shifted over time, changing from "had been revealed" to "was revealed." Similarly, the subjunctive mood is evolving to align more closely with a present tense, non-linear usage. We have embraced these changes and incorporated codes to help readers understand why certain forms differ from their original structures.

Why Are We Still Stuck with Archaic Anglo-Saxon Bible Translations?

In Modern English, we have twelve verb tenses that allow for precise distinctions in time and aspect. Yet most Bible translations—especially in English—still rely on only five: pluperfect, perfect, past, present, and future. Because of this, we miss out on essential features of the original Greek—especially the continuous present tense and the imperfect tense, both of which Koine Greek expresses clearly.

This problem is rooted in **tradition**, not in **grammar**, and it affects not only English but also other modern languages like French, which often follow English translation patterns instead of representing the Greek faithfully.

Why We’re Still Trapped in This Outdated Model

1. Historical Inertia

Early English Bible translations—especially the King James Version (1611)—set the precedent for how the Bible should sound in English. But Early Modern English lacked the verbal distinctions we now have. At the time:

- "I go" could mean both "I go regularly" and "I am going."
- "I went" and "I was going" often blurred together in usage.

Naturally, translators defaulted to simple forms: present, past, future, perfect, and pluperfect—because their language didn't yet express aspect as clearly as ours does today.

2. Theological Conservatism

Many religious traditions resist altering the wording of Scripture, fearing it might be seen as tampering with sacred text. But preserving outdated grammar for the sake of tradition comes at the cost of fidelity to the original. Ironically, more precise modern tenses would bring us **closer** to the Greek—not further from it.

3. Misrepresentation of Koine Greek Verbal Aspect

Koine Greek makes fine distinctions that most English Bibles ignore:

- **Imperfect**: ongoing past action ("he was healing")
- **Aorist**: simple, punctiliar past ("he healed")
- **Present**: ongoing, continuous action ("he is healing" or "he happens to be healing")
- **Perfect**: completed action with present relevance ("he has healed and remains healed")

But most English translations collapse these into:

- Imperfect and aorist = simple past
- Present = simple present
- Perfect = past or awkward pseudo-perfect

This flattens the Greek and erases important narrative dynamics. The difference between "he was healing" and "he healed" matters—especially in Gospel narratives.

4. Modern English Has the Right Tools—But They're Ignored

Contemporary English can now handle these distinctions:

- **Present progressive** ("is walking")
- **Past progressive** ("was walking")
- **Present perfect** ("has walked")
- **Future perfect** ("will have walked")

These forms are capable of mirroring Greek tense and aspect far more faithfully. Yet translators continue to rely on simple forms, ignoring the richness that modern grammar offers.

5. Influence on Other Languages

This problem extends beyond English. French translations—particularly Protestant ones—often imitate English rather than follow their own grammar or the Greek text. For instance:

- Greek **imperfect** is often rendered as **passé composé** or **passé simple**, even though **imparfait** would be more accurate.
- This is not a failure of French grammar but a consequence of copying English translation tradition too closely.

What Needs to Change

1. **Use the continuous present in English** for the Greek present tense.
   – Greek: *ἐδιδάσκεν* → "he *was* teaching" (not "he taught")
2. **Use the French imparfait** when the Greek is imperfect.
   – Greek: *ἠγάπα* → "il *aimait*" (not "il a aimé")
3. **Let aspect, not tradition, guide tense selection.**
   Koine Greek isn't vague—it's precise. Our translations should reflect that.

4. **Educate readers and translators.**
   Many don't realize what's being lost in traditional renderings .

Final Thought

Modern readers are being shortchanged by translations that don't honor the verbal texture of the Greek. The New Testament was not written in flat, static tenses—it breathes with movement, repetition, and vivid shifts in time and aspect. Updating our translations to reflect that—using the full range of modern English (and French) grammar—would not only improve accuracy but **restore the vibrancy** of the original text.

Parts of Speech

Just like in English, Greek has categories into which words are classified according to their function in sentences. We will place each division from the most importance to the least:

Verb: word of action

Noun: person, place or thing

Pronoun: generic version of nouns as they identify people and things

Adjective: describe the nouns and pronouns

Adverb: describe the verb, the adjective and even other adverbs

Article: function like adjective which modify nouns and verbs

Conjunction: joins words, phrases, and sentences

Interjection: word that stands alone to convey emotion

Preposition: word that joins nouns as a clause

Particle: lacking grammar function

Verb

Moods

Indicative: statement or question

Imperative: command

Subjunctive: purpose or possibility

Optative: strongest possibility of an event

Participle: verbal adjective

Infinitive: verbal noun

Indicatives:

In **Koine Greek**, it uses continuous for Present and Imperfect tenses, while using simple for past (AORIST) and future tense. The perfect tense is present perfect in Greek and the past perfect is the pluperfect in Greek. Many modern translations have gone to the simple present tense, but the Greek has more linear approach to the present tense.

Indicatives	**Aspect**	**Active**	**Middle**	**Passive**
Continuous Present Tense* **	Progressive/Repeated	I am writing	He is writing for himself	It is being written
Simple Present Tense (perfect tenses)	Habitual or Gnomic certain English verbs do not allow progressive forms. These include: *have* (in the sense of possession), *know*, *like*, *love*, *hate*, *want*, *need*, *desire*, *wish*,	"knows[b]" *οἶδα*	He desires for himself	It is finished[b] It is written[b]

	appreciate, and *prefer*	**"stands[b]" (ἕστηκα)**		
Historical Present	Context	I wrote*	I wrote for myself*	It was written*
Imperfect Tense	Ongoing past	I was running	He was running for himself	It was being run
Future Tense	Expected event	I shall jump	He will jump for himself	It will be run
Aorist Tense	Punctiliar	I threw	He threw for himself	It was thrown
Perfect Tense	Past completed with present result	I have lost	He has lost for himself	It has been lost
Pluperfect Tense	Action before another past event	I had finished	He had finished for himself	It had been finished

******* While most present tense forms will default to continuous (linear) present, they may also be understood as simple present or historical present depending on context. Since our translation defaults to linear, please rely on context to confirm the intended sense.

Modern Greek Grammars Supporting Present Tense as Linear

1. **Daniel B. Wallace**

Title: *Greek Grammar Beyond the Basics: An Exegetical Syntax of the New Testament* (1996)

- **Quote**:

"The present tense in Greek is used to describe an action that is in progress or a state that continues. It is sometimes called the progressive or continuous tense." (p. 518)

- He distinguishes between the **aspectual value (imperfective)** and **Aktionsart (actual nature of the action)**, but still affirms that the present tense by default presents an action as **unfolding or ongoing**.
- He lists specialized categories like **historical present**, **futuristic present**, and **gnomic present** precisely because these are exceptions to the **linear default**.

2. **Buist Fanning**

Title: *Verbal Aspect in New Testament Greek* (1990)

- **Quote**:

"The present tense-form is characteristically used to portray action as **in progress or as a state in view**, without reference to the beginning or end." (p. 217)

- He classifies this as **imperfective aspect**.
- **Gnomic uses** (e.g., "The one who believes") are discussed as general truths, but not as denying the **aspectual force** of the tense.

Present = Continuous, Progressive, Durative

- As summarized by standard grammars:

  "The present, representing continuous action" (Dana & Mantey)

  "The present tense is basically linear or durative, ongoing in its kind of action… known as the progressive present." (Hewett)

- Mounce echoes Turner and these grammars:

  "The [present active indicative] can be either a continuous ('I am studying') or undefined ('I study') action. We recommend using a continuous translation by default…"

- Ezra Project similarly defines:

> "The Greek present tense indicates continued action, something that happens continually or repeatedly, or something that is in the process of happening."

These descriptions all align with Turner's core: **present = ongoing/process**, unless context suggests otherwise.

Examples from Text (Progressive Present)

- Frequent occurrences like **Mark 2:5**:

  τέκνον, ἀφίενταί σου αἱ ἁμαρτίαι — "Child, your sins *are being forgiven*."
  Here, *ἀφίενταί* (present tense) signals **ongoing forgiveness**, not a past, completed action.

This aligns perfectly with Turner's insistence that the default translation of the present should be **continuous or progressive**.

Contextual Nuances: Historical & Perfect-like Phrases

- Turner notes the **"historical (dramatic) present"** where a present tense narrates past events for vivid effect—an acknowledged secondary use.
- Sometimes a present expresses a **perfect or extended sense**, such as:
  - **2 Tim 3:15** – present *οἶδας* ("you know") covers the period "from childhood."
  - **2 Pet 3:4**, **1 John 3:8** – present forms indicate a **state continuing into the present**, much like a perfect.

These cases are exceptions to the general rule—they reflect contextually grounded extensions of aspect.

✍ **Summary Table**

Aspectual Use	Stem/Tense	Translation Guide
Progressive/Durative	Present Indicative	"I am doing," "is happening"—ongoing/habitual action (default)
Punctiliar (Aorist)	Aorist Indicative	"I did"—single, complete event
Perfect/Extended Present	Present	Ongoing result-state ("has known," "continues to…")
Historical Present	Present	Narrating past events for vivid immediacy

☑ **Bottom Line**

Nigel Turner, following Moulton & Howard, defines the Greek present stem as **primarily progressive or durative aspect**: an ongoing or habitual action. Exceptions—such as perfect-like extensions or vivid historical usage—are recognized but marked as **context-driven**, not the norm.

3. **Stanley E. Porter**

Title: *Verbal Aspect in the Greek New Testament* (1989)

- **Quote**:

> "The present tense indicates **imperfective aspect**, that is, the internal, unfolding nature of the action or state." (p. 89)

- He emphasizes that aspect is **inherent to the tense-form**, not supplied by context.

4. **Rodney J. Decker**

Title: *Temporal Deixis of the Greek Verb in the Gospel of Mark* (2001)

- **Quote**:

> "The present tense-form typically presents an action as **in progress or as a continuing state**... its imperfective aspect is default unless overridden by context." (p. 27)

5. **Con Campbell**

Title: *Basics of Verbal Aspect in Biblical Greek* (2008); *Advances in the Study of Greek* (2015)

- **Quote (Basics)**:

"Present-tense forms carry imperfective aspect... The action is viewed from the inside, as in process or ongoing." (p. 20)

- **Quote (Advances)**:

"It is false to say the present tense cannot indicate linearity—**it normally does** unless overridden contextually." (pp. 114–117)

6. **Richard A. Young**

Title: *Intermediate New Testament Greek: A Linguistic and Exegetical Approach* (1994)

- **Quote**:

"The present tense is **typically used to portray action as in progress**. It is called the imperfective or progressive aspect." (p. 107)

7. A. T. Robertson

Work: *A Grammar of the Greek New Testament in the Light of Historical Research* (1914)

- **Quote**:

  "The present tense is the durative tense. It represents linear action." (p. 879)

- Robertson was an early proponent of **continuous aspect** before the full rise of verbal aspect theory. He understood the present tense as naturally expressing action in progress unless idiomatically altered (e.g., historical present).

1. **Primary Function: Durative/Linear**

Robertson states that the present stem typically "denotes action in progress,"—that is, **linear or progressive aspect**, not merely time-based.

2. **Contextual Exceptions: Punctiliar Use**

He cautions that while its dominant meaning is durative, **the present can sometimes signify punctiliar or simple events**, depending on the verb and context.

"It has already been seen that the durative sense does not monopolize the 'present' tense, though it more frequently denotes linear action. The verb and the context must decide." (p. 879)

3. **Iterative Present**

Robertson identifies an **iterative present**, where repeated or habitual actions are depicted (e.g. "he keeps doing X"), often shown as a series of dots rather than a continuous line in his diagrams.

4. **Punctiliar Present: "Aoristic"**

He acknowledges the so-called "aoristic present": uses of the present that express **single, undefined actions**, due to Greek lacking a specific present-aorist differentiation in certain moods .

5. **Aspect over Temporal Meaning**

Robertson urges understanding Greek primarily in terms of **Aktionsart (aspect)**, not just tense or time relations. He warns against forcing Greek tenses into Latin or English temporal molds

☑ Summary Table: Robertson's View

Usage	Description
Durative / Progressive	Present stem shows ongoing/in-progress action (default)
Iterative	Repeated or habitual action ("keeps doing X")
Punctiliar ("Aoristic Present")	Single, undefined event due to context or specific verbs
Gnomic/Historical/Futuristic	Varying nuanced uses such as proverbial or dramatic narration (addressed by

Robertson too)

In Brief

Robertson, like Turner, underscores that the **present stem is fundamentally durative/progressive**, yet he acknowledges it can carry **punctiliar**, **iterative**, or **gnomic** readings based on **verb-specific and contextual cues**. He champions analyzing Greek tenses by **aspectual nuance** rather than fitting them into strict temporal categories typical of Latin or English.

8. James Hope Moulton

Work: *Prolegomena, Vol. I of Moulton-Howard-Turner, A Grammar of New Testament Greek* (1906)

- **Quote**:

  "The present tense is usually durative: it denotes action going on continuously." (p. 111)

- Moulton's grammar laid foundational work for later aspect studies. He consistently described the present tense as durative or continuous.

9. Nigel Turner

Work: *Syntax*, Vol. III of Moulton-Howard-Turner, *A Grammar of New Testament Greek* (1963)

- **Quote**:

  "In articular participles like *ho pisteuōn*, the action (time or variety) is irrelevant and the participle becomes a proper name. Yet, the form remains present and typically describes an **ongoing state**." (pp. 150–151)

- Turner acknowledges the **gnomic and nominalizing uses**, but does **not reject** the continuous force of the present.

Nigel Turner, in *A Grammar of New Testament Greek* (vol. III, *Syntax*, 1963), emphasizes that the present stem in Koine Greek expresses aspect—specifically **linear (durative) action**—rather than strictly time. He defines two fundamental Aktionsarten:

1. **Continuous or linear** (represented by the **present tense stem**),
2. **Instantaneous or punctiliar** (represented by the **aorist tense stem**).

Thus, when Turner describes the **present tense**, he treats it primarily as **progressive or ongoing action**, rather than a single, completed event. In his words, "tense-stems indicate the point of view from which the action . . . is regarded" (p. 59), making the present tense a way to view an action as current and **continuing**, not necessarily as an event with its endpoint already reached.

Despite this general portrayal, Turner does acknowledge that the present stem can sometimes function in a **punctiliar** sense—e.g., the **'historical (dramatic) present'**, where a present stem describes a past event for vivid effect . But his **default understanding** remains that the present tense is **primarily durative**, capturing an action in progress or a habitual state.

Summary of Turner on the Greek Present Tense

Aspect	Representation	Turner's View
Durative / Linear	Present stem	Primary usage—ongoing, continuous actions or habitual situations
Punctiliar	Aorist stem (mainly)	Instantaneous events—unless present is used diagnostically (e.g., for vividness)
Historical Present	Present stem for past action	Recognizes this dramatic usage, though atypical to the core aspectual role

So, when Turner (following classical Greek grammars) treats the present in **indicative mood**, he's referring to a **progressive, linear** or **continuative** action—something unfolding in real time or habitually—while fully aware that context may shift it toward punctiliar uses.

10. Friedrich Blass & Albert Debrunner

Work: *A Greek Grammar of the New Testament and Other Early Christian Literature* (BDF)

- **Quote**:

  "The present tense denotes action in progress (durative, linear)." (BDF §318)

- BDF is one of the most respected and widely used technical Greek grammars, particularly in German and English-speaking academia.

11. J.H. Moulton & W.F. Howard

Work: *Accidence and Syntax of New Testament Greek*

- **Quote**:

  "The present indicative usually denotes **linear** or continuous action."

- Moulton and Howard's view was consistent with the traditional understanding and later linguistic refinements.

12. Moises Silva

Work: *God, Language and Scripture: Reading the Bible in the Light of General Linguistics*

- **Summary**: Silva affirms that **the present tense normally conveys imperfective aspect**, and while it may take on other meanings depending on context, linearity is the **default interpretation**.

13. John A. L. Lee

Work: *A History of New Testament Lexicography* (2003)

- **Summary**: While more focused on lexicography, Lee supports aspect-based interpretations and acknowledges the **ongoing nature** of present-tense forms in their unmarked usage.

Continuous imperfect tense

1. **Blass, Debrunner, and Funk — *A Greek Grammar of the New Testament and Other Early Christian Literature* (BDF)**
   - §133–134 (BDF)
   - Imperfect: expresses **ongoing or repeated past action**, often translated as "was doing" or "kept doing."
   - Aorist: expresses **simple, undefined past action**.
2. **Daniel B. Wallace — *Greek Grammar Beyond the Basics***
   - §16.1–16.3 (Aspect in the verb system)
   - Imperfect = **past imperfective aspect**; stresses continuity or repetition in the past.
   - Aorist = **past perfective aspect**; simple, punctiliar action.
3. **A. T. Robertson — *A Grammar of the Greek New Testament in the Light of Historical Research***
   - §847–849
   - Imperfect: "expresses action in progress in past time," with habitual, customary, or repeated nuances.
   - Aorist: "expresses simple action in past time, without regard to duration."
4. **Moulton and Milligan — *The Vocabulary of the Greek Testament*** (grammatical discussion)
   - Imperfect = continuous past, often for narrative background.
   - Aorist = simple narrative action.

	SIMPLE ASPECT	*PROGRESSIVE / REPEATED ASPECT*	*COMPLETED ASPECT*
PRESENT TIME		PRESENT TENSE I am falling I fall (habitually)	PERFECT TENSE I have fallen
PAST TIME	AORIST TENSE I fell	IMPERFECT TENSE I was falling I used to fall I fell (habitually)	PLUPERFECT TENSE I had fallen
FUTURE TIME	FUTURE TENSE I shall fall	FUTURE TENSE I shall be falling I shall fall (habitually)	FUTURE PERFECT TENSE I shall have fallen

Imperatives:

Imperatives	**Active**	**Middle**	**Passive**
Present Tense	keep going	keep going for yourself	let it be gone
Aorist Tense	go	go for yourself	be gone

Subjunctives:

Subjunctives	**Present**	**Aorist**
normal	that he may be going	that he might go
Indicative	is going[sp]	goes[sp]
Infinitive	to be going[si]	to go[si]

Deliberate question: "shall/ will"	o
Hortatory, is translated "let us xxx"	t
Prohibitive	u
Double negative "ou mh" is translated as "will/shall"	v

We changed all subjunctives to present indicatives or infinitives, unless it makes more sense in English to keep "may, might or should".

The choice between **"until the earth passes away"** and **"until the earth pass away"** depends on whether you are aiming for **contemporary English** or **archaic/literary** style.

1. Contemporary English:

☑ **"until the earth passes away"**

- "passes" is the present subjunctive form in modern English grammar.
- In standard modern English, we use the **third person singular -s** ending even in subordinate clauses introduced by "until."

- This would be the preferred rendering for clarity and grammatical correctness today, even if the Greek verb is in the **aorist subjunctive** (which doesn't always require a distinct subjunctive form in English).

2. Archaic / Literary English (e.g., KJV-style):

☑ **"until the earth pass away"**

- "pass" here reflects the **archaic subjunctive**, which omits the -s ending in the third person singular.
- This is consistent with older translations like the King James Version (e.g., *"Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law..."* — Matt 5:18, KJV).
- It can reflect the aorist subjunctive more literally if you're preserving a heightened or formal tone.

Example: Matthew 10:19

But 1161 {conj} when 3752 {conj} they are delivering you 5209 {p-2ap-DO} up[sp] 3860 5725 {v-pas-3p}, do[u] not 3361 {prt-n} worry 3309 5661 {v-aas-2p} *about* how 4459 {adv-i} or 2228 {prt} what 5101 {i-asn} will you speak[o] 2980 5661 {v-aas-2p}, for 1063 {conj} it will be given 1325 5701 {v-fpi-3s} to[i] you 5213 {p-2dp-PI} in 1722 {prep} that 3588 {t-dsf} same 1565 {d-dsf} hour 5610 {n-dsf} what 5101 {i-asn} you will speak 2980 5692 {v-fai-2p};

Optative:

Present tense:

may you drive!

Aorist tense:

The **optative of wish** or **volitive optative** expresses wishes for the future: "may it happen!" It is sometimes preceded by εἴθε (*eíthe*) or εἰ γάρ (*ei gár*) "if only":

> **γένοιο** πατρὸς εὐτυχέστερος.
> ***génoio*** *patròs eutukhésteros*. (*aorist optative*).
> **May you be** more fortunate than your father!

In all other situations: might you drive!

Participles:

Main Verb	Present Participles	Aorist Participles
Present	*am* going	went/ *has* gone
Imperfect	*was* going	*had* gone
Future	*will be* going	*is* going/ went
Aorist	*was* going	*had* gone (attendant circumstance: went)
Perfect	*was* going	*had* gone
Pluperfect	*was* going	*had* gone

Uses

Note: You translate in the same tense as the main verb with attendant circumstance

Attendant circumstance (*and* **is added)**: **Notice** both the participle and the main have to be aorist

the man fell down *and* worshiped Jesus

Explanation:

1. Communicates an action that is coordinate with the action of the finite verb.

2. The participial action must happen before the main verbal action and is closely related to it.

3. Participle is translated as a finite verb, connected to main verb with word '*and*'.

a. It derives its mood semantically from the main verb.

Structure: 90% of the time, all five of the following features are present:

1. Participle usually aorist tense.

2. Main verb usually aorist tense.

3. Main verb usually imperative or indicative mood.

4. Participle will precede main verb in word order and time of happening (though usually very close proximity).

5. Frequent in narrative literature, infrequent elsewhere.

Did you know that some words are **not** in italics and they are **not** found in the Greek text? **But they should**! It is because the translators have put a use to a participle or infinitive.

Other examples:

Having fallen down, the man worshiped Jesus

Falling down, the man worshiped Jesus

Time (*as* is added in present tense):

As the man was falling down, he worshipped Jesus

Note: when the main verb (here: worshipped) is in the past tense, the participle is translated: aorist or perfect—pluperfect … if the main have been present tense, then you translate in the same tense.

Having fallen down, the man worshiped Jesus

Time (*when* is added in aorist tense):

When the man had fallen down, he worshiped Jesus

Cause (*because* is added):

Because the man had fallen down, he worshiped Jesus

Condition (*if* is added):

If the man had fallen down, he worshiped Jesus

Concession (though is added):

Though the man had fallen down, he worshiped Jesus

Purpose:

Having fallen down, he worshiped Jesus

Manner:

By fallen down, he worshiped Jesus

Means:

With fallen down, he worshiped Jesus

Substantive:

The one *who* had fallen, worshiped Jesus.

Absolutes:

After the man had fallen, the rest worshiped Jesus.

Simple adjective:

The fallen man worshiped Jesus

Periphrastic:

The man was falling as he worshiped Jesus

References:

1. A Greek Grammar of the New Testament and Other Early Christian Literature — Blass, Debrunner & Funk (BDF)

§339.1:

"The aorist participle denotes action **prior** to that of the main verb."

- Example:

ταῦτα εἰπών ἐπορεύθη → *"after he had said this, he went away."*

Summary: BDF is one of the foundational grammars of NT Greek. It states unambiguously that the **aorist participle normally refers to action antecedent to the main verb**, unless context clearly suggests contemporaneous time (which is rare).

2. Greek Grammar Beyond the Basics — Daniel B. Wallace

- pp. 614–615:

"The aorist participle usually denotes **antecedent time** to the controlling verb, regardless of the tense of that verb."

- He gives the classic time correlation table, where for an **aorist main verb**, the aorist participle = **past perfect** in translation.

Summary: Wallace is widely used in NT exegesis. He explicitly connects **aorist participle** with **pluperfect translation value** in narrative contexts.

3. A Grammar of the Greek New Testament in the Light of Historical Research — A.T. Robertson

- p. 861ff:

"The aorist participle commonly expresses **antecedent action**, that is, action prior to the verb on which it depends. It is the normal tense for such relations in Greek."

- He also notes:

"This usage corresponds well to the **English past perfect** ('after he had said') and the **French plus-que-parfait**."

Summary: Robertson reinforces that **antecedence is the norm** with the aorist participle — simultaneity is exceptional.

4. Greek: An Intensive Course — Hansen & Quinn (Classical Greek)

- Unit 15 (Participles of Time):

"The **aorist participle** indicates an action **completed before** the action of the main verb."

Summary: Even outside NT Greek, Classical Greek grammar maintains the same temporal relationship.

5. A New Short Grammar of the Greek Testament — J.H. Moulton (rev. Turner)

p. 140:

"The aorist participle regularly denotes **an action prior to** that of the leading verb. This is the normal idiom of the language."

6. Syntax of the Moods and Tenses in New Testament Greek — Ernest De Witt Burton

- §141:

"The aorist participle **regularly expresses antecedent action** with reference to the verb with which it is associated."

Please note:

- Greek **participles are extremely flexible**: they can convey **time, cause, manner, condition, concession, result, attendant circumstance, or simply describe a quality**.
- The same participle can be read **literally** or **functionally/causally**, depending on context.

For example, in **John 6:18**:

- **πνέων** ("blowing") can be interpreted as:
    1. **Attendant circumstance / simultaneous action** → *"the sea was agitated and a great wind was blowing"*
    2. **Adjectival modifier** → *"the sea was agitated by a great blowing wind"*
    3. **Causal** → *"the sea arose, because a great wind was blowing"* (like NKJV)
- All are **grammatically correct**, because the participle inherently carries aspect and function rather than being fixed in a single syntactic role.

So, as a translator, you **can let the Greek participle "choose" its role**, depending on whether you want **literal faithfulness** or **functional clarity** in the target language.

Infinitives:

Infinitives	Active	Middle	Passive
Present Tense	to be writing	to be writing for yourself	to be written
Aorist Tense	to write	to write for yourself	to be written
Perfect Tense	to have written	to have written for yourself	to have been written
Future Tense	to be carried out	to be carried out for yourself	to be carried out

Uses:

to sit

Completing the verb:

The man is being able to sit

Explaining the verb:

The man is waiting to sit

Time: (meta tou)

After the man sat he dined all night

Time: (en tw)

While the man sat he dined all night

Time: (pro tou)

Before the man sat he dined all night

Cause: (dia to)

Because the man sat he dined all night

Purpose: (pros to)

In order that the man to sit, he dined all night

Result: (eis to and wste)

So to sit, the man dined all night

Indirect discourse:

The family sat *that* the man dined all night

Imperatival:

Sit so the man can dine all night

Subject:

It is being necessary to sit so the man can dine all night

Direct object:

The man dined all night to sit there.

Noun

Declension of the nouns shows in five cases.

Nominative: usually subject (The mother is driving the car)

Genitive: usually possession (The son of the mother is driving the car)

Dative: usually indirect object (The son is driving the car to the mother)

Accusative: usually direct object (The son is driving the mother mad)

Vocative: direct address (Mother!)

Number

Singular or plural

Gender

Masculine, feminine and neuter

Pronoun

Second person personal pronoun:

You (σέ, se)	**Singular**	**Plural**
Subject	you[s]	you
Possession	your[s]	your
Direct Object	you[s]	you

Article

Definite: the man

Previous reference: that (PR) man

Grandville and Sharp: the Lord and Saviour (identical) the Lord and [gs] the Saviour (distinct)

Possessive: their (PO) man

Miscellaneous grammar rules

A **period** is represented in Greek by a **period**.

A **colon** or a **semicolon** is represented in Greek by a **dot above the line**.

A period is represented in Greek by a period.

A colon or a semicolon is represented in Greek by a dot"·" above the line.

In Greek the question is noticed by the semi-colon";"

Questions

Question with the particle "not"

With ou: [s]not expected answer Yes!

With mh: [r]not expected answer No!

Quotation marks: that ὅτι (3754) after the verb of speaking is translated as quotation marks.

Quotation marks

that ὅτι (3754) after the verb of speaking is translated as quotation marks.

Exceptions

1492 οιδα oida in the perfect tense is translated non linear as know: he knows[b]

in the pluperfect tense, it is translated as the imperfect: <knew[b]

οἶδα (*I know*) is 2nd perfect in form but is used with a present meaning. ᾔδειν (*I <knew*) is 2nd pluperfect in form but is used with an imperfect meaning. The conjugations are as follows:

1st person	**οἶδα**	*I know*[b]	**οἴδαμεν**	*we know*[b]
2nd person	**οἶδας**	*you know*[b]	**οἴδατε**	*you (pl.) know*[b]
3rd person	**οἶδε(ν)**	*he, she, it knows*[b]	**οἴδασι**	*they know*[b]

	singular		plural	
1st person	**ᾔδειν**	*I <knew*[b]	**ᾔδειμεν**	*we <knew*[b]
2nd person	**ᾔδεις**	*you knew*[b]	**ᾔδειτε**	*you (pl.) <knew*[b]
3rd person	**ᾔδει**	*he, she, it <knew*[b]	**ᾔδεισαν**	*they <knew*[b]

2476 perfect ἕστηκα esthka (the simple present force "standing[b]" as participle; Winer's Grammar, 274 (257)) same as "knows" above…

<2476> (5761) standing[b] (perfect participle as substantive and periphrastic)

<2476> (5715) was/were standing[b] (pluperfect indicative)

<3936> (5761) standing by[b] (perfect participle)

<4921> (5761) standing with[b] (perfect participle)

perfect tense in Greek often emphasizes the enduring state or result of a completed action. When such verbs are translated into English, especially in contexts like biblical or theological texts, they may naturally take on a **present passive indicative** sense. Here's a breakdown:

1. Perfect Tense in Greek: Abiding Results

The **perfect tense** in Greek denotes:

A **completed action** in the past.

A **continuing state or result** in the present because of that action.

This dual aspect (past action + present result) often overlaps with the English **present tense** when the focus is on the continuing result, rather than the action itself.

2. Examples: From Perfect Passive to Present Passive in Meaning

a) "It is written[b]"

Greek: **γέγραπται (gegraptai)**

Perfect Passive Indicative of γράφω ("to write").

Meaning: "It has been written" (completed action).

Present sense: "It is written" (emphasizing the enduring authority or existence of the writing).

b) "It is finished[b]

Greek: **τετέλεσται (tetelestai)**

Perfect Passive Indicative of τελέω ("to finish, complete").

Meaning: "It has been finished" (completed action).

Present sense: "It is finished" (stressing the ongoing reality of the finished state).

3. Why Perfect Passive Often Becomes Present Passive in Translation

a) Focus on the State

The perfect tense highlights the **current state** resulting from the action, which aligns closely with the English present tense. For instance:

"It is written" means the writing *exists* in its completed form.

b) Timeless Truths

Biblical or theological texts often use perfect passive verbs to convey **timeless truths** or enduring realities. Translating them as present passive in English makes the statement feel active and applicable in the here and now.

c) Conciseness in English

English does not always use phrases like "has been" to indicate a past action with present results when a simpler "is" suffices.

4. Summary

In contexts like "It is written" or "It is finished[b]":

The **perfect passive indicative** in Greek communicates a completed action with an ongoing result.

English translations use **present passive indicative** when emphasizing the result or current state.

This phenomenon also occurs when the context is in the **past** which translates like the historical present. Now it becomes **aorist passive indicative**: "was born"

Preposition

Notice that the prepositions are the bottom the list in the importance of the part of speech. Because of this, it is important to NOT create a doctrine based upon a preposition. Here is an example:

"For" (as used in Ac 2:38 "for the forgiveness … ") could have two meanings. If you saw a poster saying "Jesse James wanted for robbery," "for" could mean Jesse is wanted so he can commit a robbery, or is wanted because he has committed a robbery. The later sense is the correct one. So too in this passage, the word "for" signifies an action in the past. Otherwise, it violate the entire tenor of the NT teaching on salvation by grace and not by works.

Expository study

When using Greek, it is important to notice the arrangement of the Greek words. Normally when a word comes first in the sentence, it is for emphatic reasons.

It is always good to locate the “kernel” or main thought of the sentence. The main thought be the section where the verb can stand by itself. Example:

Because it was a long day, while the sunshine still glowed on the horizon, the woman cooked a meal for her family even though they were not grateful.

Coding

	TGBVnt
Source	Byzantine Lectures (Majority Text)
Vocabulary	Thayer
Words not in Greek	*Italics*
words *added* to complete participle and infinitive uses	*Italics*
Implied in original text	i
Present tense to future tense/ imperfect tense to present tense/ aorist tense to present tense, etc…	>
Future tense to present tense/ present tense to aorist tense/ aorist tense to perfect tense, etc…	<
Second-person personal pronoun singular	s
Singular to plural or plural to singular	s
Variant Readings	From Textus Receptus
Prepositions	
Grandville & Sharp rule	gs
Negation	
Greek double negative: by no means or never	e
Greek question assumes "No" answer	n
Greek question assumes "Yes" answer	y

Subjunctives:	
Deliberate question: "shall/ will"	[o]
Hortatory, is translated "let us xxx"	[t]
Prohibitive	[u]
Double negative "ou mh" is translated as "will/shall"	[v]

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO MATTHEW

Matthew 1

1 ¶ *The* record of[f] *the* genealogy of[f] Jesus Christ, son of[f] David, son of[f] Abraham. 2 Abraham fathered Isaac, Isaac
fathered Jacob, and Jacob fathered Judah and his brothers. 3 Judah fathered Perez and Zerah by Tamar, and Perez
fathered Hezron, and Hezron fathered Aram. 4 Aram fathered Amminadab, Amminadab fathered Nahshon, and
Nahshon fathered Salmon. 5 Salmon fathered Boaz by Rahab, and Boaz fathered Obed by Ruth, and Obed fathered
Jesse, 6 Jesse fathered David the king, and David the king fathered Solomon by *the wife* of[f] Uriah. 7 Solomon
fathered Rehoboam, Rehoboam fathered Abijah, and Abijah fathered Asa. 8 Asa fathered Jehoshaphat. Jehoshaphat
fathered Joram, and Joram fathered Uzziah. 9 Uzziah fathered Jotham, Jotham fathered Ahaz, and Ahaz fathered
Hezekiah. 10 Hezekiah fathered Manasseh, Manasseh fathered Amon, and Amon fathered Josiah. 11 Josiah fathered
Jeconiah and his brothers about *the time of* the carrying away to[i] Babylon. 12 After the carrying away to[i] Babylon,
Jeconiah fathered Shealtiel, and Shealtiel fathered Zerubbabel. 13 Zerubbabel fathered Abiud, Abiud fathered
Eliakim, and Eliakim fathered Azor. 14 Azor fathered Zadok, and Zadok fathered Achim, and Achim fathered Eliud.
15 Eliud fathered Eleazar, Eleazar fathered Matthan, and Matthan fathered Jacob. 16 Jacob fathered Joseph, the
husband of[f] Mary, of whom Jesus was born, being called *the* Christ. 17 Thus, all the generations from Abraham to
David *are* fourteen generations, and from David until the carrying away into[i] Babylon *are* fourteen generations,
and from the carrying away to[i] Babylon to Christ *are* fourteen generations.
18 ¶ Now, the birth of[f] Jesus Christ was in this way: *when* Mary His mother *had* been betrothed to[i] Joseph, before
they came together, she was found with child by *the* Holy Spirit. 19 Then Joseph her husband, being *a* just *man* and
not willing to make her *a* public example, planned to put her away quietly. 20 But *when* he *had* thought on these
things, behold, *the* angel of[f] *the* Lord appeared to[i] him in *a* dream, saying, "Joseph, *you* son *of* David, do[u] not fear
to take Mary *as* your[s] wife, for What >*is* conceived in her is by *the* Holy Spirit. 21 And she will give birth *to a* Son,
and you[s] shall call His name Jesus: for He Himself will save His people from their sins." 22 Now all this has come
to pass that it might be fulfilled what was spoken by the Lord through the prophet, saying: 23 "Behold, the virgin
will be with child, and will give birth *to a* Son, and they will call His name Emmanuel," which is being translated,
"God with us." 24 Then, *when* Joseph *had* woken up from sleep, *he* did as the angel of[f] *the* Lord commanded him,
and took *to* him his wife, 25 and was not having sexual relations *with* her until she gave birth *to* her firstborn Son.
And he called His name JESUS.

Matthew 2

1 ¶ Now *when* Jesus *had* been born in Bethlehem of[f] Judea in *the* days of[f] Herod the king, behold, wise men came
from *the* east to Jerusalem, 2 saying, "Where is the One *Who was* born King of[f] the Jews? For we saw His star in
the east and came to worship Him." 3 *When* Herod the king *had* heard *this, he* was troubled, and all Jerusalem with
him. 4 *When he had* gathered all the chief priests and[gs] scribes of[f] the people together, he was enquiring of them
where Christ is born. 5 So those said to[i] him, "In Bethlehem of[f] Judea, for thus it is written[b] by the prophet: 6 'And
you[s], Bethlehem, *in the* land of[f] Judah, Are not *the* least among the leaders of[f] Judah; For out of[f] you[s] will come *a*
Ruler Who will shepherd My people Israel.'" 7 Then *when* Herod *had* privately called the wise men, *he* diligently
enquired from them the time the star *was* appearing. 8 And *when he had* sent them to Bethlehem, he said, "Go *and*
inquire diligently for the Infant. When you find[sp] *Him,* bring me word again, that I myself also may come *and*
worship Him."

9 ¶ *When* these *had* heard the king, they departed, and behold, the star which they saw in the east was going before them, until it came *and* stood over where the Infant was. 10 *When they had* seen the star, they rejoiced *with* exceedingly great joy. 11 And *when they had* entered the house, they found the Infant with Mary His mother, and they fell down *and* worshipped Him. Then they opened their treasures *and* presented Him gifts: gold, frankincense and myrrh. 12 *When they had* been warned by God in *a* dream not to return to Herod, they departed into their *own* country in another way.
13 ¶ *When* they departed, behold, *the* angel of[t] *the* Lord appeared* *to* Joseph in a dream, saying, "Arise *and* take the Infant and His mother, and keep fleeing into Egypt, and keep being there until I tell[sp] you[s]. For Herod is intending to be seeking the Young Child to destroy Him." 14 *When* that one *had* arisen, he took the Young Child and His mother by[i] night and departed to Egypt. 15 He was there until the death of[t] Herod, that it might be fulfilled what was spoken by the Lord through the prophet, saying, "Out of Egypt I called My Son."
16 ¶ Then *when* Herod *had* seen that *he* was mocked by the wise men, he was exceedingly angry. He sent *and* put to death all the boys in Bethlehem, and all its borders, from two years old and under, according to the time which he diligently enquired from the wise men. 17 Then what *had* been spoken by Jeremiah the prophet was fulfilled, saying: 18 *A* voice was heard in Ramah, Lamentation, weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping *for* her children, And she <did not wish to be comforted, Because they are not.
19 ¶ *When* Herod died, behold, *an* angel of[t] *the* Lord appeared* in *a* dream to[i] Joseph in Egypt, 20 saying, "Arise *and* take the young child and His mother, and keep going to *the* land of[t] Israel because those *who were* seeking the life of[t] the young child have died." 21 Then that one arose *and* took the young child and His mother, and came to *the* land *of* Israel. 22 But *when he had* heard: "Archelaus is reigning over Judea instead of his father Herod," he was afraid to go there. And, *when he had been* warned by God in *a* dream, he withdrew to the parts of[t] Galilee. 23 And he came *and* dwelt in *a* city being called Nazareth that it might be fulfilled what was spoken through the prophets: "He will be called *a* Nazarene."

Matthew 3

1 ¶ In those days, John the Dipper came* preaching in the wilderness of[t] Judea, 2 and saying, "Keep repenting, for the kingdom of[t] heaven[s] is at hand[b]." 3 For this is the one *who* was spoken *of* by the prophet Isaiah, saying: *The* voice of[t] *one* crying in the wilderness, "Prepare the way of[t] *the* Lord, Keep making His paths straight." 4 And John himself <had his clothing *made* of *the* hair of[t] *a* camel, with *a* leather belt around his waist, and his food was locusts and wild honey. 5 Then Jerusalem, all Judea, and all the region *around* the Jordan were[s] going out to him, 6 and they were being dipped by him in the Jordan, confessing their sins.
7 ¶ But *when he had* seen many *of* the Pharisees and[gs] Sadducees coming to his dipping, he said to[i] them, "Generation of[t] vipers! Who warned you to flee from the coming wrath? 8 Therefore, produce fruits worthy of[t] repentance. 9 And do[u] not think to be saying within yourselves, 'We have Abraham *as our* forefather.' I am saying to[i] you: 'God is being able to raise up children for[i] Abraham from these stones.' 10 And even now the axe is being laid to the root of[t] the trees. Therefore, every tree *that is* not producing good fruit is being cut down and thrown into *the* fire. 11 I myself indeed am dipping you with water to repentance, but the One coming after me is mightier than I, Whose[i] sandals I am not worthy to carry. He Himself will dip you with *the* Holy **II** Spirit. **II** and fire **II**12 His winnowing fan *is* in His hand, and He will thoroughly purge His threshing floor, and gather His wheat into the barn, but He will burn up the chaff with[i] unquenchable fire."
13 ¶ Then Jesus came* from Galilee to the Jordan, to John to be dipped by him. 14 But John was forbidding Him, saying, "I myself have need to be dipped by You[s], and are You[s] Yourself coming to me?" 15 But Jesus answered *and* said to him, "Permit *it to be so* now, for thus it is fitting *for* us to fulfil all righteousness." Then he permitted* Him. 16 *When* Jesus *had* been dipped, *He* went up immediately out of the water, and behold, the heavens were opened to[i] Him, and he saw the Spirit of[t] God descending like *a* dove and alighting upon Him. 17 And behold, *a* voice *came* out of heaven[s], saying, "This is My beloved Son, in Whom I >am well pleased."

Matthew 4

1 ¶ Then Jesus was led up by the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted by the devil. 2 And *when He had* fasted forty days and forty nights, He afterwards was hungry. 3 Now the tempter came to[i] Him *and* said, "If You[s] are *the* Son of[t] God, command these stones to become[si] bread[s]." 4 But that One answered *and* said, "It is written[b], 'Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word *that is* proceeding out of *the* mouth of[t] God.'" 5 Then the devil took Him up* into the holy city, and set* Him on the pinnacle of[t] the temple, 6 and said* *to* Him, "If You[s] are *the* Son of[t]

God, throw Yourself down. For it is written[b]: 'He will command His angels concerning You[s],' and, 'In *their* hands they will take You[s] up, Lest You[s] strike[sp] Your[s] foot against a stone.'" 7 Jesus was saying *to* him, "Again, it is written[b], 'You[s] shall not tempt *the* Lord your[s] God.'" 8 Again, the devil took him up* on *an* exceedingly high mountain and showed* Him all the kingdoms of[i] the world and their glory. 9 And he said* to[i] Him, "All these *things* I shall give You[s]; if You[s] fall down *and* worship[sp] me." 10 Then Jesus said* *to* him, "Keep getting **II** behind me, **II** not in TR **II** Satan! For it is written[b], 'You[s] shall worship *the* Lord your[s] God, and Him only shall you[s] serve.'" 11 Then the devil left* Him, and behold, angels came and were ministering *to* Him.
12 ¶ Now *when* Jesus *had* heard "John was put in prison," He departed to Galilee. 13 And *when He had* left Nazareth, He came *and* lived in Capernaum, which *was by the* seaside, in *the* borders of[i] Zebulun and Naphtali, 14 that what was spoken by Isaiah the prophet might be fulfilled, saying: 15 "Land *of* Zebulun, and *the* land *of* Naphtali, *By the* way of[i] *the* sea, beyond the Jordan, Galilee *of* the Gentiles: 16 The people sitting in darkness saw *a* great light, And to[i] those sitting in *the* region and shadow of[i] death, light dawned." 17 From that time Jesus began to be preaching and saying, "Keep repenting, for the kingdom of[i] heaven[s] is at hand[b]."
18 ¶ And *as* **II** *He* **II** Jesus **II** *was* walking by the Sea of[i] Galilee, He saw two brothers, Simon being called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting *a* net into the sea, for they were fishermen. 19 Then He said* to[i] them, "Follow Me, and I shall make you fishers of[i] men." 20 Those immediately left their nets *and* followed Him. 21 *When He had* gone on from there, He saw two other brothers, James the *son* of[i] Zebedee, and John his brother, in the boat with Zebedee their father, mending their nets, and He called them. 22 And those immediately left the boat and their father *and* followed Him.
23 ¶ And Jesus was going about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, preaching the gospel of[i] the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people. 24 Then His fame spread throughout all Syria: and they brought to[i] Him all who were being afflicted with[i] various diseases and torments, *those* demon-possessed, epileptics, and paralytics, and He healed them. 25 And great multitudes followed Him from Galilee, Decapolis, Jerusalem, Judea, and beyond the Jordan.

Matthew 5

1 ¶ And *when He had* seen the multitudes, He went up on a mountain, and *when* He *had* sat down, His disciples came to[i] Him, 2 then *when He had* opened His mouth, He was teaching them, saying:
3 ¶ "Blessed *are* the poor in[i] spirit, For theirs is the kingdom of[i] heaven[s]. 4 Blessed *are* those *who are* mourning, For they themselves will be comforted. 5 Blessed *are* the meek, For they themselves will inherit the earth. 6 Blessed *are* those *who are* hungering and thirsting *for* righteousness, For they themselves will be filled. 7 Blessed *are* the merciful, For they themselves will obtain mercy. 8 Blessed *are* the pure in[i] heart, For they themselves will see God. 9 Blessed *are* the peacemakers, For they themselves will be called *the* sons of[i] God. 10 Blessed *are* those *who are* persecuted[b] for *the* sake of[i] righteousness, For they themselves[s] are the kingdom of[i] heaven[s]. 11 Blessed are you, when they reproach[sp] you, persecute[sp] *you,* and say[sp] all kinds *of* evil against you falsely on account of[i] Me. 12 Keep rejoicing and keep being exceedingly glad, because your reward *is* great in heaven[s], for so they persecuted the prophets who *were* before you.
13 ¶ You yourselves are the salt of[i] the earth; but if the salt is tasteless[sp], how will it be salted? It is then being good for nothing but to be thrown out and to being trampled underfoot by men. 14 You yourselves are the light of[i] the world. *A* city *that is* being located on *a* hill is not being able to be hidden. 15 Nor are *men* lighting *a* lamp and putting it under a basket, but on a lampstand, and it is giving light for[i] all who *are* in the house. 16 Let your light so shine before men, so that they might see your good works and glorify your Father Who *is* in heaven[s].
17 ¶ Do[u] not think that I came to destroy the Law or the Prophets. I did not come to destroy but to fulfil. 18 For truly, I am saying to[i] you, until heaven and earth pass[s] away[sp], one jot or one tittle will[v] by[e] no means pass away from the law; until all is fulfilled[sp]. 19 Whoever therefore breaks[sp] one of[i] the least of[i] these commandments and teaches[sp] men so, he will be called the least in the kingdom of[i] heaven[s]; but whoever does[sp] and teaches[sp] *them, the* same will be called great in the kingdom of[i] heaven[s]. 20 For I am saying to[i] you, 'unless your righteousness exceeds[sp] *the righteousness* of[i] the scribes and[gs] Pharisees, you will[v] by[e] no means enter into the kingdom of[i] heaven[s].'
21 ¶ You heard "it was said to[i] those of[i] old, 'You[s] shall not commit murder, and whoever commits murder[sp] shall be in danger of[i] the judgment.'" 22 But I Myself am saying to[i] you "whoever <*is* being angry with[i] his brother without *a* cause would be liable to[i] the judgment; but whoever says[sp] to[i] his brother, 'Blockhead!' shall be liable to[i] the council; but whoever says[sp]; 'Moron!' shall be in danger of hell fire." 23 Therefore if you[s] are bringing[sp] your[s] gift to the altar, and mindful[sp] that your[s] brother has something against you[s], 24 leave your[s] gift there before the altar and keep going *your* way. First, be reconciled to[i] your[s] brother, and then, *when you* returned, keep offering your[s] gift. 25 Keep agreeing with[i] your[s] adversary quickly, while you[s] are in the way with him, lest the adversary deliver[sp] you[s]

to[i] the judge, and that judge deliver[sp] you[s] to[i] the officer, and you[s] will be thrown into prison. 26 Truly I am saying to[i] you[s], you[s] will[v] by[c] no means come out from there until you[s] pay[sp] the last penny.
27 ¶ You heard "it was **II** said, **II** by[i] them of[t] old time **II** 'You[s] shall not commit adultery.'" 28 But I Myself am saying to[i] you: "whoever *was* looking at *a* woman in order to lust after her did already commit adultery with[i] her in his heart. 29 And if your[s] right eye is causing you[s] to stumble, pluck it out and throw *it* out from you[s]; for it is more profitable for[i] you[s] that one of[t] your[s] members perishes[sp] than for your[s] whole body to be cast[si] into hell. 30 And if your[s] right hand is causing you[s] to stumble, cut it off and throw *it* from you[s]; for it is more profitable for[i] you[s] that one of[t] your[s] members perishes[sp] lest your[s] whole body be thrown[sp] into hell. 31 Furthermore it was said, 'Whoever puts away[sp] his wife, let him give her *a* certificate of divorce.' 32 But I Myself am saying to[i] you: 'whoever divorces[sp] his wife except for the cause of[t] fornication is causing her to be committing adultery, and whoever marries[sp] *her who* was divorced[b] is committing adultery.'"
33 ¶ Again you heard "it was said by[i] them of[t] old times, 'You[s] shall not swear falsely, but shall perform your[s] oaths to[i] the Lord.'" 34 But I Myself am saying to[i] you, do not swear at all: neither by heaven, for it is *the* throne of[t] God; 35 nor by the earth, for it is His footstool; nor by Jerusalem, because it is *the* city of[t] the great King. 36 Neither swear[u] by your[s] head, because you[s] are not being able to make one hair white or black. 37 But keep letting your word be, 'Yes,' 'Yes', 'No,' 'No.' For whatever *is* more than these is of the evil one.
38 ¶ You <have heard "it was said, *'An* eye for *an* eye and *a* tooth for *a* tooth.'" 39 But I Myself am telling to[i] you, do not resist evil. But whoever will slap you[s] on your[s] right cheek, turn the other to[i] him also. 40 And whoever wants to sue you[s] and to take away your[s] tunic, give him *your* cloak also. 41 And whoever will compel you[s] to go one mile, keep going with him two. 42 Keep giving to[i] the one *who is* asking *of* you[s], and *from* the one *who* wants to borrow from you[s] do[u] not turn away.
43 ¶ You <have heard "it was said, 'You[s] shall love your[s] neighbour and hate your[s] enemy.'" 44 But I Myself am saying to[i] you, >love your enemies, keep blessing those cursing you, keep doing good *to* those hating you, and keep praying for those spitefully using you and persecuting you, 45 that you might be *the* sons of[t] your Father in heaven[s]; for He is making His sun to rise on *the* evil and *the* good, and is sending rain on *the* just and *the* unjust. 46 For if you love[sp] those loving you, what reward do you have? Are not[y] even the publicans doing the same? 47 And if you greet[sp] your **II** friends **II** brothers **II** only, what are you doing more *than others?* Are not[y] even the publicans doing so? 48 Therefore you yourselves shall be perfect, even as your Father in heaven[s] is perfect."

Matthew 6

1 ¶ "Keep taking heed not to be performing your charitable deeds[s] before men, in order to be seen by[i] them. Otherwise, you have no reward from your Father Who *is* in heaven[s]. 2 Therefore when you[s] are doing[sp] *your* charitable deeds[s], do[u] not sound *a* trumpet before you[s], as the pretenders are doing in the synagogues and the streets that they might be honoured by men. Truly, I am saying to[i] you, they have their reward. 3 But *as* you[s] *are* doing charitable deeds[s], do not let your[s] left *hand* know what your[s] right *hand* is doing, 4 that your[s] charitable deeds[s] might be[s] in secret, and your[s] Father seeing in secret, He Himself will reward you[s] openly.
5 ¶ And when you[s] are praying[sp], you[s] shall not be like the pretenders. For they love to be praying, standing[b] in the synagogues and the corners of[t] the streets, that they may be seen by[i] men. Truly, I am saying to[i] you, they have their reward. 6 But when you[s] yourself are praying[sp], go into your[s] room, shut your[s] door, and pray to[i] your[s] Father Who *is* in secret, and your[s] Father, seeing in secret, will reward you[s] openly. 7 But *when you are* praying, do[u] not use vain repetitions as the heathens *are doing.* For they are thinking "they will be heard for their many words." 8 Therefore, do[u] not be like them, for your Father knows[b] what things you have *a* need *of* before you ask Him.
9 ¶ In this manner, therefore, you—keep praying: Our Father Who *is* in heaven[s], Let your[s] name be sanctified. 10 Let Your[s] kingdom come. Let Your[s] will be done On earth as *it is* in heaven. 11 Give us *this* day our daily bread. 12 And forgive us our debts, As also we ourselves are forgiving our debtors. 13 And do[u] not lead us into temptation, But deliver us from the evil one. For Yours[s] is The kingdom, And the power, And the glory, For ever. Amen. 14 For if you forgive[sp] men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you. 15 But if you do not forgive[sp] men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.
16 ¶ Moreover, as you are fasting[sp], stop being like the pretenders, *with a* sad countenance. For they are disfiguring their faces to be seen[si] by[i] men *as* fasting. Truly, I am saying to[i] you: "they have their reward." 17 But *when you are* fasting, you[s]—anoint your[s] head and wash your[s] face, 18 so that you[s] are not seen[sp] by[i] men *to be* fasting, but to[i] your[s] Father in secret, and your[s] Father seeing in secret will reward you[s] openly.
19 ¶ Stop laying up for[i] yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust are[s] corrupting and where thieves are breaking in and stealing; 20 but keep laying up for[i] yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust are[s] corrupting and where thieves are not breaking in nor stealing. 21 For where your treasure is, there your heart will be

also. 22 The lamp of[f] the body is the eye. If therefore your[s] eye is[sp] good, your[s] whole body will be full of light. 23 But if your[s] eye is[sp] bad, your[s] whole body will be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in you[s] *is* darkness, how great *is* that darkness! 24 No one is being able to be serving two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or he will hold to[i] *the* one and despise the other. You are not being able to be serving God and mammon.
25 ¶ Because of[f] this I am saying to[i] you, stop worrying for[i] your life, what will you eat[o] or what will you drink[o]; nor *for* your body, what will you put on[o]. Is not[y] life more than food and the body *more than* clothing? 26 Look at the birds of[f] the air, for they are neither sowing nor reaping nor gathering into barns, yet your heavenly Father is feeding them. Are you yourselves not[y] much better than them? 27 Which of you *by* worrying is being able to add one cubit to his stature? 28 So why are you worrying about clothing? Consider the lilies of[f] the field, *and* how they are growing: they are neither toiling nor spinning; 29 *and* yet I am saying to[i] you "not *even* Solomon in all his glory arrayed himself like one of[f] these." 30 Now if God is so clothing the grass of[f] the field, *which* today is, and tomorrow *is* being thrown into *the* oven, *will He* not[y] much more *clothe* you, *O you of* little faith? 31 Therefore do[u] not worry, saying, 'What shall[o] we eat?' or 'What shall[o] we drink?' or 'What shall[o] we wear?' 32 For after all these *things* the Gentiles are seeking. For your heavenly Father knows[b] that you need all these *things*. 33 But keep seeking first the kingdom of[f] God and His righteousness, and all these *things* will be added to[i] you. 34 Therefore do[u] not worry about tomorrow, for tomorrow will worry *about* its *own things.* Sufficient for[i] the day *is* its *own* trouble."

Matthew 7

1 ¶ "Stop judging, lest you be judged[sp]. 2 For with what judgment you are judging, you will be judged, and with what measure you are measuring, it will be measured back to[i] you. 3 Why are you[s] looking at the speck that *is* in the eye of[f] your[s] brother, but are not[y] considering *the* beam in your[s] *own* eye? 4 Or how will you[s] say to[i] your[s] brother, 'Let *me* pull[t] out the speck from your[s] eye', and behold, a beam *is* in your[s] *own* eye? 5 Pretender, first remove the beam from your[s] *own* eye, and then you[s] will see clearly to extract the speck from the eye of[f] your[s] brother. 6 Do[u] not give what *is* holy to[i] the dogs; nor throw[u] your pearls before swine, lest they trample[sp] them with their feet, and turn *and* tear[sp] you.
7 ¶ Keep asking, and it will be given to[i] you; keep seeking, and you will find; keep knocking, and it will be opened to[i] you. 8 For everyone who *is* asking is receiving, and the one seeking is finding, and to[i] the one knocking it will be opened. 9 Or what man is there among you, who, if his son asks for[sp] bread, will he give him *a* stone? No[n]! 10 Or if he asks for[sp] *a* fish, will he give him *a* serpent? No[n]! 11 If you yourselves then, *who* are evil, know[b] *how* to be giving good gifts to[i] your children, how much more will your Father in heaven[s] give good things to[i] those asking Him?
12 ¶ Therefore, whatever you desire[sp] men to be doing[si] to[i] you, likewise you—keep doing also to[i] them, for this is the Law and the Prophets. 13 Enter in by the narrow gate; for wide *is* the gate and broad *is* the way leading to destruction, and there are many who *are* going in by it. 14 Because narrow *is* the gate and hard[b] *is* the way which *is* leading to life, and there are few who *are* finding it.
15 ¶ But keep giving heed to false prophets, who are coming to you in *the* clothing of[f] sheep, but inwardly are ravenous wolves. 16 You will know them by their fruits. Are *men* gathering grapes from thornbushes or figs from thistles? No! 17 So every good tree is producing good fruit[s], but *a* bad tree is producing bad fruit[s]. 18 *A* good tree is not being able to be producing bad fruit[s], nor *a* bad tree be producing good fruit[s]. 19 Every tree not producing good fruit is being cut down and being thrown into *the* fire. 20 Therefore, by their fruits you will know them.
21 ¶ Not everyone saying to[i] Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter into the kingdom of[f] heaven[s], but the one doing the will of[f] my Father Who *is* in heaven[s]. 22 Many will say to[i] me in that day, 'Lord, Lord, did we not[y] prophesy *in* Your[s] name, and *in* Your[s] name cast out demons, and *in* Your[s] name did many wonderful works?' 23 And then I shall profess to[i] them, 'I never knew you; depart from Me, those working iniquity.' 24 Therefore, whoever is hearing these sayings of[f] Mine and doing them, I shall compare him to[i] *a* wise man who built his house on the rock. 25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew and beat on[i] that house, and it did not fall, for it had been founded on that rock. 26 And everyone hearing these sayings of[f] Mine and not doing them will be like *a* foolish man who built his house on the sand. 27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew and beat on[i] that house, and it fell. And great was the fall of[f] it." 28 And it came to pass; when Jesus ended these sayings, the people were being astonished at His teaching, 29 for He was teaching them as *one* having authority, and not as the scribes.

Matthew 8

1 ¶ *When* He *had* come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed Him. 2 And behold, *when a* leper *had* come, *he* was worshipping Him, saying, "Lord, if You[s] wish[sp], You[s] are being able to make me clean." 3 Then Jesus put out *His* hand *and* touched him, saying, "I wish; be clean." And immediately, his leprosy was cleansed. 4 And Jesus said* to[i] him, "Keep taking heed, do[u] not tell anyone; but keep going *your[s] way,* show *yourself* to[i] the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, as *a* testimony to[i] them."
5 ¶ Now *when* **II** He **II** Jesus **II** *had* entered into Capernaum, *a* centurion came to[i] Him, pleading *with* Him, 6 and saying, "Lord, my servant is laid[b] in the house paralyzed, being terribly tormented." 7 And Jesus said* to[i] him, *"When I am* coming, I Myself shall heal him." 8 *When* the centurion *had* answered, *he* was saying, "Lord, I am not worthy that You[s] might come under my roof, but only speak *the* word, and my servant will be healed. 9 For I myself also am *a* man under authority, having soldiers under me. And I am saying to[i] this *man,* 'Go,' and he is going, and to[i] another, 'Keep coming,' and he is coming, and to[i] my servant, 'Do this,' and he is doing *it*." 10 *When* Jesus *had* heard *it, He* marvelled, and said to[i] those following, "Truly, I am saying to[i] you, not even in Israel <have I found such great faith. 11 And I am saying to[i] you, 'many will come from *the* east and west and sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob in the kingdom of[t] heaven[s]; 12 but the sons of[t] the kingdom will be thrown out into outer darkness. There will be there weeping and gnashing of[t] teeth.'" 13 Then Jesus said to[i] the centurion, "Keep going as you[s] <have believed, let it be done to[i] you[s]." And his servant was healed in that *same* hour.
14 ¶ *When* Jesus *had* come into the house of[t] Peter, He saw his mother-in-law lying[b] *sick* with *a* fever. 15 So He touched her hand, and the fever left her. And she arose and was serving **II** Him. **II** them **II**16 *When* evening *had* come, they brought to[i] Him many *who were* demon-possessed. And He cast out the spirits with[i] *His* word, and healed all who were sick, 17 that it might be fulfilled what was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying: He Himself took our infirmities And bore *our* sicknesses.
18 ¶ And *when* Jesus *had* seen great multitudes around Him, *He* commanded to depart to the other side. 19 Then *a* certain scribe came *and* said to[i] Him, "Teacher, I shall follow You[s] wherever You[s] are going[sp]." 20 And Jesus said* to[i] him, "The foxes have holes and the birds of[t] the air *have* nests, but the Son of[t] Man has nowhere to be laying[si] *His* head." 21 Then another of[t] His disciples said to[i] Him, "Lord, allow me first to go and bury my father." 22 But Jesus said to[i] him, "Keep following Me, and leave the dead to bury their *own* dead."
23 ¶ *When* He *had* entered into a boat, His disciples followed Him. 24 And, behold, *a* great tempest arose in the sea, so that the boat *was* being covered with the waves. But He Himself was sleeping. 25 Then **II** the **II** His **II** disciples came *to Him and* awoke Him, saying, "Lord, save us; we are perishing!" 26 But He said* to[i] them, "Why are you fearful, *O you of* little faith?" Then He arose *and* rebuked the winds and the sea, and there was *a* great calm. 27 But the men marvelled, saying, "What kind *of man* is this, that even the winds and the sea are obeying Him?"
28 ¶ *When* He *had* come to the other side, to the country of[t] the Gergesenes, two demon-possessed *persons* met Him, *as they were* coming out of the tombs, exceedingly fierce, so that it was not allowing anyone to pass by that way. 29 And behold, they cried out, saying, "What *have* we *to do* with[i] You[s], Jesus, Son of[t] God? Did You[s] come here to torment us before *the* time?" 30 Now *a* herd of[t] many swine was being fed far off from them. 31 So the demons were begging Him, saying, "If You[s] are throwing us out, allow us to go away into the herd of[t] swine." 32 And He said to[i] them, "Keep going." And those went out *and* entered into the herd of[t] swine. And behold, the whole herd of[t] swine rushed down the steep place into the sea and perished in the waters. 33 Then those feeding *them* fled, and they departed into the city *and* told everything, including what *had occured* to[i] the demon-possessed *persons*. 34 And behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus. And *when they had* seen Him, they begged *Him* to depart[si] from their borders.

Matthew 9

1 ¶ So He entered into the boat *and* passed over, and came to His *own* city. 2 Then behold, they were bringing to[i] Him *a* paralytic, lying[b] on *a* bed. And *when* Jesus *had* seen their faith, He said to[i] the paralytic; "Son, keep being of good cheer; your[s] sins are forgiven[b] you[s]." 3 And, behold, some of[t] the scribes said within themselves, "This *man* is blaspheming." 4 But Jesus, knowing[b] their thoughts, said, "Why are you yourselves thinking evil in your hearts? 5 For which is easier, to say, *'Your* sins are forgiven[b] you[s],' or to say, 'Arise and keep walking'? 6 But that you may know[b] that the Son of[t] Man has authority on earth to be forgiving sins," (then He said* to[i] the paralytic,) "Arise, take up your[s] bed, and keep going to your[s] house." 7 And he arose *and* departed to his house. 8 Now *when* the multitudes *had* seen *it, they* marvelled, and glorified God, *Who had* given such authority to[i] men.
9 ¶ And *as* Jesus *was* passing on from there, He saw *a* man being named Matthew sitting at the customs office: and He said* to[i] him, "Keep following Me." So he arose *and* followed Him. 10 Now it came to pass, *as* He *was* dining in the house, behold, *when* many publicans and sinners *had* come, they were dining with[i] Jesus and His disciples. 11 And *when* the Pharisees *had* seen *it,* they said to[i] His disciples, "Why is your Teacher eating with the publicans

and[gs] sinners?" 12 *When* Jesus *had* heard *this,* He said to[i] them, "Those *who are* well do not have need of[t] *a* physician, but those *who* are sick. 13 But go *and* learn what *this means:* 'I desire mercy, and not sacrifice.' For I did not come to call *the* righteous, but sinners to repentance."
14 ¶ Then the disciples of[t] John came* to[i] Him, saying, "Why are we and the Pharisees fasting often, but Your[s] disciples are not fasting?" 15 And Jesus said to[i] them, "Are the sons of[t] the bridechamber being able to be mourning, as long as the bridegroom is with them?? No[n]! But *the* days will come; when the bridegroom is taken away[sp] from them, and then they will fast. 16 No one is putting *a* piece of[t] new cloth on *an* old garment, for what *is* filling it up is taking away from the garment, and *the* tear is becoming worse. 17 Nor are they putting new wine into old wineskins or else the wineskins are being burst, and the wine is being spilled, and the wineskins will be destroyed. But they are putting new wine into new wineskins, and both are being preserved together."
18 ¶ *As* He *was* speaking these *things* to[i] them, behold, *when* a ruler *had* come, *he* was worshipping Him, saying that, "My daughter just now died, but come *and* lay Your[s] hand on her, and she will live." 19 So Jesus arose *and* followed him, and *so did* His disciples. 20 And behold, *a* woman having *a* flow of blood *for* twelve years, came behind *Him and* touched the hem of[t] His garment; 21 for she was saying within herself, "If I only touch[sp] His garment, I shall be cured." 22 But Jesus turned around and saw her *and* said, "Daughter, keep being of good cheer; your[s] faith has healed you[s]." And that woman was healed from that hour. 23 *When* Jesus came into the house of[t] the ruler and saw the flute players and the people wailing, 24 He said* to[i] them, "Keep making room, for the girl is not dead, but she is sleeping." And they were laughing at Him. 25 But when the people were[s] put outside, He entered *and* took hold of[t] her hand, and the girl was raised up. 26 And this report went out into all that land.
27 ¶ *When* Jesus *was* passing on from there, two blind *persons* followed Him, crying and saying, "Son of[t] David, have mercy on us." 28 And *when He had* come into the house, the blind *persons* came to[i] Him. And Jesus said* to[i] them, "Are you believing that I am being able to do this?" They said* to[i] Him, "Yes, Lord." 29 Then He touched their eyes, saying, "According to your faith let it be to[i] you." 30 And their eyes were opened. And Jesus strictly charged them, saying, "Keep seeing, stop letting anyone know *this*." 31 But *when they had* departed, they reported Him in all that country. 32 *As* they *were* going out, behold, they brought to[i] Him *a* man, mute *and* demon-possessed. 33 And *when* the demon *had* been cast out, the mute spoke. And the multitudes marvelled, saying, "It was never seen so in Israel." 34 But the Pharisees were saying, "He is throwing the demons out by the prince of[t] the demons."
35 ¶ And Jesus was going around all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, preaching the gospel of[t] the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people. 36 But *when He had* seen the multitudes, He was moved with compassion for them because they were weary[b] and scattered abroad[b], like sheep having no shepherd. 37 Then He said* to[i] His disciples, "The harvest truly *is* plentiful, but the labourers *are* few; 38 pray therefore to[i] the Lord of[t] the harvest, to send out[si] labourers into His harvest."

Matthew 10

1 ¶ And *when He had* called His twelve disciples *to Him,* He gave them authority *over* unclean spirits, to be casting them out and healing every sickness and every disease. 2 Now the names of[t] the twelve apostles are[s] these: first, Simon, who *is* being called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the *son* of[t] Zebedee, and John his brother; 3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the *son* of[t] Alphaeus, and Lebbaeus, who *was* surnamed Thaddaeus; 4 Simon the Canaanite, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed Him.
5 ¶ Jesus sent out these twelve *and* commanded them, saying, "Do not go[u] into *the* way of[t] *the* Gentiles, and do[u] not enter *any* city of[t] *the* Samaritans. 6 But rather, keep going to the lost sheep of[t] *the* house of[t] Israel. 7 And *as you are* going, keep preaching, saying, 'The kingdom of[t] heaven[s] is at hand[b].' 8 Keep healing *the* sick, keep cleansing *the* lepers, keep raising *the* dead, keep throwing out demons. Freely you received; freely give. 9 Do[u] not provide gold, silver or copper in your belts, 10 nor bag for *the* journey, nor two coats, nor sandals, nor *a* staff: for the workman is worthy of[t] his food. 11 whatever city or town you enter[sp], inquire who in it is worthy, and stay there until you leave[sp]. 12 And *as you are* entering into the house, greet it. 13 And if the house is[sp] worthy, let your peace come upon it. But unless it is[sp] worthy, let your peace return to you. 14 And whoever does not receive[sp] you, nor hear[sp] your words, *as you are* departing from[i] that house or city, shake off the dust off your feet. 15 Truly, I am saying to[i] you, it will be more tolerable for[i] *the* land of[t] Sodom and Gomorrah in *the* day of[t] judgment than for[i] that city.
16 ¶ Behold, I Myself am sending you out as sheep in *the* midst of[t] wolves. Therefore, keep being wise as serpents and harmless as doves. 17 But keep giving heed of men, for they will deliver you up to councils and scourge you in their synagogues. 18 You will be brought before governors and also kings on account of Me, as *a* testimony to[i] them and the Gentiles. 19 But when they are delivering you up[sp], do[u] not worry *about* how or what will you speak[o], for it will be given to[i] you in that same hour what you will speak; 20 for it[s] is not you who *are* speaking, but the Spirit of[t] your Father Who *is* speaking in you. 21 Brother will deliver up brother to death, and *a* father *his* child. Children will

rise up against parents and put them to death. 22 You will be hated by all on account of My name. But the one
enduring to *the* end himself will be saved. 23 When they are persecuting[sp] you in this city, keep fleeing to another.
For truly, I am saying to[i] you, you will[v] by[e] no means go through the cities of[t] Israel until the Son of[t] Man comes[sp].
24 *A* disciple is not above *his* teacher, nor *a* servant above his master. 25 *It is* enough for[i] the disciple that he might be
like his teacher, and the servant like his master. If they called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more
those *of* his household? 26 Therefore do not fear them. For nothing is covered[b] that will not be revealed, and *nothing*
hidden that will not be known. 27 What I am telling you in darkness, speak in the light; and what you are hearing in
the ear, proclaim upon the housetops. 28 **II** Stop fearing **II** do not fear **II** those *who are* killing the body but are not being
able to kill the soul. Rather, fear the One being able to destroy both soul and body in hell. 29 Are[s] not[y] two sparrows
being sold for[i] *a* copper coin? Yet not one of them will fall to the ground without your Father *knowing it*. 30 Even
the hairs of[t] your head are all numbered[b]. 31 Do not fear, therefore; you yourselves are of more value than many
sparrows. 32 Therefore, whoever will confess Me before men, I Myself also shall confess him before My Father in
heaven[s]. 33 But whoever denies[sp] Me before men, I Myself also shall deny him before My Father Who *is* in heaven[s].
34 Do[u] not think that I came to bring peace on earth: I did not come to bring peace, but *a* sword. 35 For I <have come
to set *a* man against his father, and daughter against her mother, and daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; 36
and *'the* enemies of[t] the man *will be those* of[t] his *own* household.' 37 The one loving father or mother more than Me
is not worthy of[t] Me: and the one loving son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of[t] Me. 38 Whoever is not
taking up his cross and following after Me is not worthy of[t] Me. 39 The one finding his life will lose it, and the one
losing his life on account of Me will find it. 40 The one receiving you is receiving Me, and the one receiving Me is
receiving the One *Who* sent Me. 41 The one receiving *a* prophet in *the* name of[t] *a* prophet will receive *a* reward of[t] *a*
prophet; and the one receiving *a* righteous *person* in *the* name of[t] *a* righteous *person* will receive *a* reward of[t] *a*
righteous *person*. 42 Whoever gives *a* cup of[t] cold *water* to drink[sp] *to* one of[t] these little ones only in *the* name of[t] *a*
disciple, truly, I am saying to[i] you, he will[v] by[e] no means lose his reward."

Matthew 11

1 ¶ And it came to pass when Jesus finished commanding His twelve disciples, He departed from there to be
teaching and preaching in their cities. 2 Now *when* John, in prison, *had* heard *of* the works of[t] Christ, he sent two of[t]
his disciples 3 *and* said to[i] Him, "Are You[s] Yourself the coming *one,* or are we looking for another?" 4 Jesus
answered *and* said to[i] them, "Go *and* tell John what you are hearing and seeing: 5 *The* blind are receiving *their*
sight, *the* lame are walking, *the* lepers are being cleansed, *the* deaf are hearing, *the* dead are being raised up, and
the poor have the gospel preached *to them*. 6 And blessed is *the one* who is not offended[sp] by Me."
7 ¶ *As they were* departing, Jesus began to be asking the multitudes concerning John: "What did you go out into the
wilderness to see? *A* reed being shaken by *the* wind? 8 But what did you go out to see? *A* man clothed[b] in soft
clothes? Behold, those who *are* wearing soft *clothing* are in the palaces of[t] kings. 9 But what did you go out to see?
A prophet? Yes, I am saying to[i] you, and more than *a* prophet. 10 For this is *the one* of whom it is written[b]: 'Behold,
I Myself am sending My messenger before Your[s] face, Who will prepare Your[s] way before You[s].' 11 Truly I am
saying to[i] you, among *those* born of[t] women there is[b] not arisen *a* greater than John the Dipper; yet the least in the
kingdom of[t] heaven[s] is greater than he. 12 From the days of[t] John the Dipper until now, the kingdom of[t] heaven[s] is
being pressed, and *the* violent is taking it by force. 13 For all the Prophets and the Law prophesied until John. 14 And
if you wish to receive *it,* he is Elijah who *is* being about to be coming. 15 Let the one *who* has ears to be hearing,
keep hearing.
16 ¶ But to[i] what shall I compare this generation? It is like children sitting in *the* marketplaces and calling to[i] their
companions, 17 and saying: 'We piped to[i] you, And you did not dance; We mourned to[i] you, And you did not
lament.' 18 For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they are saying, 'He has *a* demon.' 19 The Son of[t] Man
came eating and drinking, and they are saying, 'Behold, *a* gluttonous man, *a* winebibber, *a* friend of[t] publicans and
sinners!' But wisdom >is being justified by her children." 20 Then He began to be reproaching the cities in which
most *of* His mighty works were done because they did not repent. 21 "Woe to[i] you[s], Chorazin! Woe to[i] you[s],
Bethsaida! For if the mighty works which *had* been done in you were done in Tyre and Sidon, they would >have
repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes. 22 But I am saying to[i] you, it will be more tolerable for[i] Tyre and Sidon on
the day of[t] judgment than for[i] you. 23 And you[s] yourself, Capernaum, who *are* being exalted to heaven, will be
brought down to hell; for if the mighty works were done in you[s] which *had* been done in Sodom, it would <have
remained until this day. 24 But I am saying to[i] you, 'it will be more tolerable for[i] *the* land of[t] Sodom on *the* day of[t]
judgment than for[i] you[s].'"
25 ¶ At that time Jesus answered *and* said, "I am thanking You[s], *O* Father, Lord of[t] heaven and earth, because You[s]
hid these *things* from *the* wise and prudent and revealed them to[i] babes. 26 Even so, Father, for so it was *your* good

pleasure in Yours sight. 27 All things weres delivered toi Me by My Father, and no one knows the Son except the Father. Nor does anyone know the Father except the Son, and *those* toi whom the Son wishessp to reveal *Him*. 28 Keep coming to Me, all *you* who *are* labouring and *are* heavy ladenb, and I Myself shall give you rest. 29 Take My yoke upon you, and learn from Me; for I am meek and lowly ini heart, and you will find rest fori your souls. 30 For My yoke *is* easy and My burden is light."

Matthew 12

1 ¶ At that time, Jesus went through the grain fields oni the Sabbath. His disciples were hungry and began to be plucking *the* heads of grain and eating *them*. 2 But *when* the Pharisees *had* seen *this, they* said toi Him, "Behold, Yours disciples are doing what it is not being lawful to be doing on *the* Sabbath." 3 But that One said toi them, "<Have you notv read what David did when he himself and those with him weres hungry— 4 how he entered the house ofi God and ate the Breads ofi the Presence, which was notv being lawful fori him to eat, nor fori those with him, but only fori the priests? 5 Or <have you notv read in the Law that oni the Sabbaths, the priests in the temple are profaning the Sabbath and are guiltless? 6 Yet I am saying toi you *"One* greater than the temple is here." 7 If you had known what it is, 'I desire mercy and not sacrifice,' you would not <have condemned the guiltless. 8 For the Son ofi man is Lord even ofi the Sabbath." 9 *When He had* departed from there, He went into their synagogue. 10 And behold, *a* man <had a withered hand. They asked Him in order to accusesi Him, saying, "Is it being lawful to heal oni the Sabbaths?" 11 Then that One said toi them, "What man will there be among you, who will have one sheep, if it fallssp into *a* pit oni the Sabbath days, will he notv lay hold of it and lift *it* out? 12 How much then is *a* man better than *a* sheep? Therefore it is being lawful to be doing well oni the Sabbath days." 13 Then He said* toi the man, "Stretch out yours hand." And he stretched *it* out, and it was restored, healthy like the other.
14 ¶ Then *when* the Pharisees *had* gone out, *they* held *a* council against Him, *planning* how to destroysi Him. 15 But *when* Jesus *had* known *it, He* withdrew from there. Great multitudes followed Him, and He healed them all. 16 Yet He charged them not to makesi Him known, 17 that it might be fulfilled what was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying: 18 Behold, My servant Whom I choose, My Beloved in Whom My soul >is well pleased. I shall put My Spirit upon Him, And He will declare justice toi the Gentiles. 19 He will not strive nor cry out, Nor will anyone hear His voice in the streets. 20 *A* bruisedb reed He will not break, And smoking flax He will not quench, Until He sends forthsp justice to victory; 21 And in His name, *the* Gentiles will trust.
22 ¶ Then *a* demon-possessed *person who was* blind and mute was brought toi Him, and He healed him; so that the blind andgs mute *began* speaking and seeing. 23 And all the multitudes were wondering and saying, "Is this the Son ofi David?" Non! 24 But *when* the Pharisees *had* heard *this, they* said, "This *fellow* is not casting out demons except by Beelzebub, *the* prince ofi the demons." 25 But *because* Jesus <knewb their thoughts, He said toi them, "Every kingdom divided against itself is being brought to desolation, and every city or house is dividing against itself will not stand. 26 If Satan is throwing out Satan, he >is being divided against himself. How then will his kingdom stand? 27 And if I Myself am throwing out demons by Beelzebub, by whom are your sons throwing *them* out? Therefore they themselves will be your judges. 28 But if **II** I **II** Myself **II** am throwing out demons by *the* Spirit ofi God, then the kingdom ofi God <has come upon you. 29 Or how is someone being able to enter into the house ofi the strong *person* and plunder his goods, unless he first bindssp the strong *person?* Then he will plunder his house. 30 The one *who* is not with Me is against Me, and the one *who is* not gathering with Me is scattering abroad. 31 Therefore, I am saying toi you, every sin and blasphemy will be forgiven toi men, but blasphemy *against* the Spirit will not be forgiven toi men. 32 Whoever speakssp *a* word against the Son ofi man, it will be forgiven him; but whoever speakssp against the Holy Spirit, it will not be forgiven him, either in this world or in the coming *one*. 33 Either make the tree good and its fruit good, or make the tree bad and its fruit bad; for the tree is being known by *its* fruit. 34 *O* brood ofi vipers! How are you being able, being evil, to be speaking good things? For out of the abundance ofi the heart, the mouth is speaking. 35 A good man out of the good treasure ofi the heart is bringing out good things, and *an* evil man out of the evil treasure is bringing out evil *things*. 36 But I am saying toi you, on *the* day ofi judgment, "men will give *an* account for every idle word they speaksp. 37 For by yours words, yous will be justified, and by yours words, yous will be condemned."
38 ¶ Then some ofi the scribes andgs Pharisees answered *Him,* saying, "Teacher, we wish to see *a* sign from Yous." 39 But that One answered *and* said toi them, *"An* evil generation and adulterer are seeking after *a* sign, and no sign will be given toi it except the sign ofi the prophet Jonah. 40 For just as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly ofi the great fish, so will the Son ofi Man be three days and three nights in the heart ofi the earth. 41 *The* men *of* Nineveh will rise up at the judgment with this generation and condemn it; because they repented at the preaching ofi Jonah, and behold, *a* greater than Jonah *is* here. 42 *The* queen ofi *the* South will rise up at the judgment with this generation and condemn it, for she came from the ends ofi the earth to hear the wisdom ofi Solomon and behold, *a*

greater than Solomon *is* here. 43 When the unclean spirit goes out[sp] of a man, it is going through dry places, seeking
rest but is finding none. 44 Then it is saying, 'I shall return to my house from where I came.' And *when it* >is
coming, it is finding *it* empty, swept[b], and put in order[b]. 45 Then it is going and taking with it seven other spirits
more[i] wicked than[i] itself, and *when they* entered in, they are dwelling there. The last *state* of[t] that man is worse
than the first. So it will also be with[i] this wicked generation."
46 ¶ *As* He *was* still talking to[i] the multitudes, behold, *His* mother and His brothers were[b] standing outside, seeking
to speak to[i] Him. 47 Then one said to[i] Him, "Behold, Your[s] mother and Your[s] brothers stand[b] outside, seeking to
speak to[i] You[s]." 48 But that One answered *and* said to[i] the one *who had* spoken to[i] Him, "Who is My mother and
who are My brothers?" 49 He stretched out His hand to His disciples *and* said, "Behold My mother and My
brothers! 50 For whoever does[sp] the will of[t] My Father in heaven[s], he himself is My brother and sister and mother."

Matthew 13

1 ¶ On that *same* day, *when* Jesus *had* gone out of the house, *He* was sitting by the sea. 2 And great multitudes were
gathered together to Him; so that He *had* entered into the boat to be sitting down, and all the multitude was[b]
standing on the shore. 3 Then He spoke many *things* to[i] them in metaphors, saying: "Behold, the sower went out to
be sowing. 4 And while he *was* sowing, some *seeds* fell[s] by the wayside, and the birds came[s] and devoured[s] them. 5
Some fell[s] on the stony places, where they[s] do not have much earth, and immediately, they[s] sprang up because *they*
were not having *any* depth of[t] earth: 6 But *when the* sun *had* arisen, they[s] were[s] scorched, and because *they* had no
root, they[s] withered away. 7 And some fell[s] among thorns, and the thorns sprang up and choked them. 8 But others
fell[s] on good ground and <produced[s] *a* crop: some *a* hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold. 9 Let the one
having ears to be hearing, keep hearing." 10 Then the disciples came to *Him and* said to[i] Him, 'Why are You[s]
speaking to[i] them in metaphors?' 11 That One answered *and* said to[i] them, "Because it is given[b] to[i] you to know the
mysteries of[t] the kingdom of[t] heaven[s], but to[i] them, it is not given[b]. 12 For whoever has, to[i] him will be given, and
he will have abundance; but whoever does not have, even what he has will be taken away from him. 13 Therefore, I
am speaking to[i] them in metaphors, because *as they are* seeing, they are not seeing, and *as they are* hearing, they
are not hearing, nor understanding. 14 In them is being fulfilled the prophecy of[t] Isaiah, saying: 'Hearing you will
hear And will[v] by[e] no means understand, And seeing you will see And will[v] by[e] no means perceive; 15 For the heart
of[t] these[s] people <has grown dull. And they hardly >hear with[i] the ears, And they <have closed their eyes, Lest
they see[sp] with[i] the eyes and hear[sp] with[i] the ears, Understand[sp] with[i] the heart and be converted[sp], And I heal[sp]
them.' 16 But blessed *are* your eyes for they are seeing, and your ears for they are hearing. 17 Truly, I am saying to[i]
you, "many prophets and righteous *people* desired to see what you are seeing, and did not see *it,* and to hear what
you are hearing, and did not hear *it*." 18 You therefore hear the metaphor of[t] the sower: 19 *When* anyone *is* hearing
the word of[t] the kingdom and *is* not understanding *it,* the wicked *one* is coming and snatching away what *is* sown[b]
in his heart. This is the sower by the wayside. 20 But the sower on the stony places, this is the one hearing the word
and immediately receiving it with joy; 21 yet he has no root in himself, but is temporary. *When* tribulation or
persecution >is arising because of the word, immediately he is being offended. 22 The one also *who* received seed
among the thorns, this is the one hearing the word, but the cares[s] of[t] this world and the deceitfulness of[t] riches are[s]
choking the word, and it is becoming unfruitful. 23 But the one *who* received seed on the good ground, this is the
one hearing the word and understanding *it,* who also is yielding a crop and producing: some *a* hundredfold, some
sixty, some thirty."
24 ¶ He put before them another metaphor, saying: "The kingdom of[t] heaven[s] >is like *a* man *who* >sowed good seed
in his field. 25 But while men *were* sleeping, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat and went away. 26
When the blade sprouted and produced *a* crop, then the tares appeared also. 27 So the servants of[t] the householder
came to *him and* said to[i] him, 'Sir, did you[s] not[y] sow good seed in your[s] field? How then does it have tares?' 28 That
one was saying to[i] them, *'An* enemy <has done this.' The servants said to[i] him, 'Do you[s] wish then to go out *and*
gather them up[si]?' 29 But that one was saying, 'No; lest *as you are* gathering the tares you *also* uproot[sp] the wheat
with them. 30 Allow both to be growing together until the harvest, and at the time of[t] harvest I shall say to[i] the
reapers: First gather the tares and bind them in bundles to burn them, but gather the wheat into my barn.'" 31 He
presented another metaphor to[i] them, saying: "The kingdom of[t] heaven[s] is like *a* grain of[t] mustard seed, which *a*
man took *and* sowed in his field. 32 Which indeed is less than all the seeds, when it is grown[sp], it is greater than the
herbs and is becoming *a* tree, so that the birds of[t] the air come and nest in its branches." 33 He spoke another
metaphor to[i] them: "The kingdom of[t] heaven[s] is like yeast, which *a* woman took *and* hid in three measures of[t] meal
until of[t] it was all leavened." 34 Jesus spoke all these *things* to[i] the multitude[s] in metaphors, and without *a* metaphor,
He was not speaking to[i] them, 35 that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying: I shall open My
mouth in metaphors; I shall utter *things* kept secret[b] from *the* foundation of[t] *the* world. 36 Then Jesus sent the

multitude[s] away *and* went into the house. His disciples came to[i] Him, saying, “Explain to[i] us the metaphor of[t] the tares of[t] the field.” 37 That One answered *and* said to[i] them, “The sower *of* the good seed is the Son of[t] Man. 38 The field is the world, and the sons of[t] the kingdom are the good seed, but the tares are the sons of[t] the wicked *one*. 39 The enemy who sowed them is the devil, and the harvest is *the* end of[t] the world, and the reapers are *the* angels. 40 Therefore, as the tares are[s] being gathered and burned[s] in[i] *the* fire, so it will be at the end of[t] this world. 41 The Son of[t] Man will send out His angels, and they will gather out of His kingdom all *things* that are offending[s] and those practising iniquity, 42 and will cast them into a furnace of[t] fire. There will be weeping and gnashing of[t] teeth. 43 Then the righteous will shine like the sun in the kingdom of[t] their Father. Let the one *who* has ears to be hearing, keep hearing.
44 ¶ Again, the kingdom of[t] heaven[s] is like *a* treasure hidden[b] in the field, which *a* man found *and* hid. From his joy, he is going, selling all as much as he has, and buying that field. 45 Again, the kingdom of[t] heaven[s] is like *a* merchant man seeking beautiful pearls. 46 Who, having found one pearl *of* great price, *when he had* gone away, he has sold all that he <had, and bought it. 47 Again, the kingdom of[t] heaven[s] is like *a* dragnet, *which was* cast into the sea, and gathered together *fish* of every kind, 48 which, when it was full, they drew *it* up on the shore, sat down *and* collected the good into vessels, but threw the bad away. 49 So it will be at the end of[t] the world: the angels will come and separate the wicked from the just, 50 and will throw them into the furnace of[t] fire: there will be weeping and gnashing of[t] teeth.” 51 Jesus said* to[i] them, “Did you understand all these *things*?” They said* to[i] Him, “Yes, Lord.” 52 Then that One said to[i] them, “Therefore, every scribe instructed in the kingdom of[t] heaven[s] is like *a* man *who is a* householder who is bringing out of his treasure *things* new and old.”
53 ¶ And it came to pass when Jesus finished these metaphors, He departed from there. 54 And *when He had* come into his *own* country, He was teaching them in their synagogue; so that they *were* being astonished and saying, “Where *did* this *man get* this wisdom and these mighty works? 55 Is this not[y] the son of[t] the carpenter? Is not[y] His mother being called Mary? And *are not* His brothers James, Joses, Simon, and Judas? 56 And His sisters, are they not[y] all with us? So where *did* this *man get* all these *things*?” 57 And they were being offended by Him. But Jesus said to[i] them, *“A* prophet is not without honour except in his *own* country and his *own* house.” 58 And He did not do many mighty works there because of[t] their unbelief.

Matthew 14

1 ¶ At that time, Herod Antipater the tetrarch heard *of* the fame of[t] Jesus, 2 and said to[i] his servants, “This is John the Dipper; he himself <has been raised from the dead, and therefore mighty works are operating in him.” 3 For Herod Antipater laid hold *of* John *and* bound him and put *him* in prison because of Herodias, the wife of[t] Philip his brother. 4 For John was saying to[i] him, “It is not being lawful for[i] you[s] <to have her.” 5 And *though* he <wanted to put *him* to death, he feared the multitude because they were counting him as *a* prophet. 6 But *as the* birthday of[t] Herod Antipater *was* being celebrated, the daughter of[t] Herodias danced in *their* midst and pleased Herod Antipater. 7 Therefore, he promised with *an* oath to give to[i] her whatever she asks[sp]. 8 But she, having been prompted by her mother, said*, “Give me the head of[t] John the Dipper here on *a* platter.” 9 And the king was sorry, but on account of the oath[s] and those *who were* dining *with him,* he commanded *it* to be given *to her*. 10 And he sent *and* beheaded John in the prison. 11 And his head was brought on *a* platter and given to[i] the damsel, and she brought *it* to[i] her mother. 12 And his disciples came *and* took the body and buried it, and they came *and* told Jesus.
13 ¶ *When* Jesus heard, *He had* departed from there by boat to *a* deserted place by Himself. But *when* the multitudes *had* heard *of it, they* followed Him on foot from the cities. 14 And *when* Jesus *had* gone out, *He* saw *a* great multitude, and he was moved with compassion for them and healed their sick. 15 *When* evening *had* come, His disciples came to[i] Him, saying, “This is a deserted place, and the hour already >is past. Send the multitudes away that they may go into the villages *and* buy food for[i] themselves.” 16 But Jesus said to[i] them, “They have no need to go away. You—give to[i] them to eat.” 17 And those said* to[i] Him, “We do not have *anything* here except five loaves and two fish.” 18 And that One said, “Bring them here to[i] Me.” 19 And *when He had* commanded the multitudes to sit down on the grass, and *had* taken the five loaves and the two fish, He looked up to heaven *and* blessed *them,* and *when He had* broken *them,* He gave the loaves to[i] the disciples, and the disciples to[i] the multitudes. 20 So they all ate and were filled, and they took up twelve baskets full of[t] the remaining fragments. 21 And those *who were* eating were about five thousand men, besides women and children.
22 ¶ Immediately, Jesus compelled His disciples to enter into a boat and to be going before Him to the other side, while He sends the multitudes away[sp]. 23 And *when He had* dismissed the multitudes, He went up into the mountain by Himself to pray. And *when* evening *had* come, He was there alone. 24 But the boat was now *in the* midst of[t] the sea, being tossed by the waves, for the wind was contrary. 25 Now in[i] *the* fourth watch of[t] the night, Jesus went to them, walking on the sea. 26 And *when* the disciples *had* seen Him walking on the sea, *they* were troubled, saying,

"It is *a* ghost!" And they cried out for fear. 27 But immediately Jesus spoke to[i] them, saying, "Keep being of good cheer; I Myself am *He;* stop being afraid." 28 And Peter answered Him *and* said, "Lord, if it is You[s], command me to come to You[s] on the water[s]." 29 So that One said, "Come." And *when* Peter *had* come down out of the boat, *he* walked on the water[s] to go to Jesus. 30 But *as he was* seeing the strong wind, he was afraid, and having begun to be sinking, he cried out, saying, "Lord, save me." 31 And immediately Jesus stretched out *His* hand *and* took hold of[t] him and said* to[i] him, *"O, you of* little faith, why did you[s] doubt?" 32 And *when* they *had* entered into the boat, the wind ceased. 33 Then those in the boat came *and* worshipped Him, saying, "Truly You[s] are *the* Son of[t] God."
34 ¶ And *when they had* crossed over, they came to the land of[t] Gennesaret. 35 And *when* the men of[t] that place *had* recognized Him, *they* sent out into all that country around and brought to[i] Him all those *who* were sick, 36 and they were begging Him that they might only touch the hem of[t] His garment, and as many as touched *it* they were made well.

Matthew 15

1 ¶ Then the scribes and[gs] Pharisees from Jerusalem came* to[i] Jesus, saying, 2 "Why are Your[s] disciples transgressing the tradition of[t] the elders? For they are not washing their hands when they are eating[sp] bread." 3 But that One answered *and* said to[i] them, "Why are you also transgressing the commandment of[t] God by your tradition? 4 For God commanded, saying, 'Keep honouring your[s] father and mother', and, 'Let the one *who is* cursing father or mother, let him keep putting *him* to[i] death.' 5 But you yourselves are saying, 'Whoever says[sp] to[i] *his* father or mother, "Whatever you[s] profit[sp] by me, *it is a* gift *to God*"; 6 (15:5) and he will[v] by[e] no means honour his father or his mother.' (15:6) Then you made the commandment of[t] God of no effect by your tradition. 7 Pretenders, Isaiah prophesied well concerning you, saying, 8 'These[s] people are drawing near[s] to[i] Me with[i] their mouths[s], And are honouring[s] Me with[i] *their* lips, But their heart is far from Me. 9 But in vain they are worshipping Me, Teaching *as* doctrines *the* commandments of[t] men.'"
10 ¶ And He called the multitude *and* said to[i] them, "Keep hearing, and keep understanding: 11 Not what *is* going into the mouth is defiling a man; but what *is* coming out of the mouth, this is defiling a man." 12 Then His disciples came to[i] Him *and* said, "Do you[s] know[b] that *when* the Pharisees *had* heard the saying, *they* were offended?" 13 But that One answered *and* said, "Every plant which My heavenly Father did not plant will be uprooted. 14 Leave them alone. They are blind leaders of[t] *the* blind. And if *the* blind is leading[sp] *the* blind, both will fall into *a* ditch." 15 Then Peter answered *and* said to[i] Him, "Explain to[i] us this metaphor." 16 So Jesus said, "Are you yourselves also still without understanding? 17 Are you not[y] yet understanding that whatever *is* entering into the mouth is going into the belly, and is being thrown out into *the* draught? 18 But the things *which are* proceeding out of the mouth are coming from the heart, and these are defiling the man. 19 For out of the heart is proceeding evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness[s], blasphemies. 20 These are[s] what *are* defiling the man, but to eat with[i] unwashed hands is not defiling *a* man."
21 ¶ Then, *when* Jesus *had* gone out from there, *He* withdrew to the region[s] of[t] Tyre and Sidon. 22 And, behold, *a* Canaanite woman came out from the same region[s] *and* cried to[i] Him, saying, "Have mercy *on* me, Lord, Son of[t] David; my daughter is severely being possessed by a demon." 23 But that One did not answer her *a* word. And *when* His disciples *had* come to *Him, they* were asking Him, saying, "Send her away, for she is crying after us." 24 But that One answered *and* said, "I was not sent except to the lost sheep of[t] *the* house of[t] Israel." 25 Then that one *who had* come was worshipping Him, saying, "Lord, keep helping me." 26 But that One answered *and* said, "It is not good to take the bread of[t] the children and to throw *it* to[i] the little dogs." 27 But that one said, "Yes, Lord, yet even the little dogs are eating of the crumbs which *are* falling from the table of[t] their masters." 28 Then Jesus answered *and* said to[i] her, "O woman, great *is* your[s] faith! Let it be to[i] you[s] as you[s] desire." And her daughter was healed from that *very* hour.
29 ¶ And *when* Jesus *had* departed from there, *He* came to the Sea of[t] Galilee, and *when He had* gone up into a mountain, He was sitting down there. 30 And great multitudes came to[i] Him, having with them lame, blind, mute, maimed, and many others, and they laid them down at the feet of[t] Jesus, and He healed them, 31 so that the multitudes wondered, *because they were* seeing mute speaking, maimed made whole, lame walking, and *the* blind seeing, and they glorified the God of[t] Israel. 32 Then Jesus called His disciples *to Himself and* said, "I am being moved with compassion for the multitude because they are continuing with[i] Me already three days and have nothing to eat[si]; and I do not wish to send them away fasting, lest they faint[sp] in the way." 33 And His disciples said* to[i] Him, "Where *are* we *to get* enough bread in *the* wilderness to fill so great *a* multitude?" 34 Jesus said* to[i] them, "How many loaves do you have?" And those said, "Seven, and *a* few small fish." 35 So He commanded the multitude[s] to sit down on the ground. 36 And *when He had* taken the seven loaves and the fish, He gave thanks *and* broke *them* and gave to[i] His disciples, and the disciples to[i] the multitude. 37 So all ate and were filled, and they took

up what *was* being left, seven baskets full of[fl] the fragments. 38 Now those *who were* eating were four thousand men, besides women and children. 39 And He sent away the multitudes *and* entered into the boat and came to the regions of[fl] Magdala.

Matthew 16

1 ¶ Then the Pharisees and[gs] Sadducees came to *Him,* testing *Him, and* asked Him to show them *a* sign from heaven. 2 But that One answered *and* said to[i] them, *"When* evening >*is* coming, you are saying, *'It will be* fair weather,' for the sky is growing red, 3 and in the morning, *'It will be* foul weather today,' for the sky is growing red *and* threatening. Pretenders, you know *how* to discern indeed the face of[fl] the sky, but you are not being able *to be discerning* the signs of[fl] the times. 4 *A* wicked and adulterous generation is seeking *a* sign, and *a* sign will not be given to[i] it, except the sign of[fl] Jonah the prophet." And He left them *and* departed.
5 ¶ Now *when* His disciples *had* come to the other side, *they* forgot to take bread. 6 Then Jesus said to[i] them, "Keep perceiving and keep paying attention of the yeast of[fl] the Pharisees and[gs] Sadducees." 7 And those were reasoning among themselves, saying, *"It is* because we took no bread." 8 But *when* Jesus *had* known *this,* He said to[i] them, *"O, you of* little faith, why are you reasoning among yourselves because you took no bread? 9 Are you not[y] yet understanding, nor remembering the five loaves of[fl] the five thousand and how many baskets you took *up*? 10 Nor[y] the seven loaves of[fl] the four thousand, and how many baskets you took *up*? 11 How are you not[y] understanding that I did not speak to[i] you concerning bread? *But* keep being on guard of the yeast of the Pharisees and[gs] Sadducees?" 12 Then they understood that He said not to be bewaring of the yeast of[fl] bread, but of the doctrine of[fl] the Pharisees and[gs] Sadducees.
13 ¶ *When* Jesus *had* come into the regions of[fl] Caesarea Philippi, *He* was questioning His disciples, saying, "Who are men saying *that* I Myself, the Son of[fl] Man, am?" 14 And those said, "Some *say* John the Dipper, and others Elijah, and others Jeremiah or one of[fl] the prophets." 15 He said* to[i] them, "But who are you yourselves saying *that* I Myself am?" 16 And Simon Peter answered *and* said, "You[s] Yourself are the Christ, the Son of[fl] the living God." 17 And Jesus answered *and* said to[i] him, "Blessed are you[s], Simon Bar-Jonah, for flesh and blood did not reveal *it* to[i] you[s], but My Father Who *is* in heaven[s]. 18 And I Myself also am saying to[i] you[s] "you[s] yourself are Peter, and on this rock, I shall build My church, and *the* gates of[fl] hell will not prevail against it." 19 I shall give to[i] you[s] the keys of[fl] the kingdom of[fl] heaven[s], and whatever you[s] bind[sp] on the earth will be bound[b] in heaven[s], and whatever you[s] loose[sp] on the earth will be loosed[b] in heaven[s]." 20 Then He charged His disciples to tell[si] no one that He Himself is Jesus the Christ.
21 ¶ From that time, Jesus began to show to[i] His disciples that it is being necessary *for* Him to go to Jerusalem, and suffer many *things* from the elders and[gs] chief priests and[gs] scribes, and be killed, and be raised the third day. 22 Then Peter took Him aside *and* began to rebuke Him, saying, "Far be it from[i] You[s], Lord; this will by[e] no means [i] You[s]!" 23 But that One turned *and* said to[i] Peter, "Keep getting behind Me, Satan! You[s] are *an* offence to[i] Me, for you[s] are not being mindful *of* the things of[fl] God, but the things of[fl] men."
24 ¶ Then Jesus said to[i] His disciples, "If anyone desires to come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross, and keep following Me. 25 For whoever desires[sp] to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses[sp] his life for My sake will find it. 26 For what is *a* man profiting if he gain[sp] the whole world, but lose[sp] his soul? Or what will *a* man give *in* exchange for[i] his soul? 27 For the Son of[fl] Man is intending to be coming in the glory of[fl] His Father with His angels, and then He will reward each according to His works[s]. 28 Truly, I am saying to[i] you, there are some of[fl] those standing[b] here who will[v] by[e] no means taste death until they see[sp] the Son of[fl] Man coming in His kingdom."

Matthew 17

1 ¶ And after six days, Jesus took* with *Him* Peter, and[gs] James, and[gs] John his brother, and brought* them up into *a* high mountain apart, 2 and He was transfigured before them. His face shone like the sun, and His clothes became white as the light. 3 And behold, Moses and Elijah appeared to[i] them, *as they were* talking with Him. 4 Then Peter answered *and* said to[i] Jesus, "Lord, it is good *that* we are here: if You[s] wish, let[t] us make here three tabernacles: one for[i] You[s], and one for[i] Moses, and one for[i] Elijah." 5 *As* he *was* still speaking, behold, *a* bright cloud overshadowed them, and behold, *a* voice *came* out of the cloud, saying, "This is My Beloved Son, in Whom I >am well pleased. Keep hearing Him!" 6 And *when* the disciples *had* heard *it, they* fell on their faces and were greatly afraid. 7 And Jesus came *and* touched them and said, "Arise, and stop being afraid." 8 *When they had* lifted their eyes, they saw no one but Jesus only. 9 And *as* they *were* descending from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, "Tell[u] the vision to[i] no one until the Son of[fl] Man rises[sp] from among *the* dead." 10 And His disciples asked

Him, saying, “Why then are the scribes saying that it is being necessary *for* Elijah to come first?” 11 And Jesus answered *and* said to[i] them, “Elijah indeed is coming already, and will restore all things. 12 But I am saying to[i] you that Elijah came already, and they did not know him, but they did to him whatever they wished. So the Son of[t] Man also is intending to be suffering from them.” 13 Then the disciples understood that He spoke to[i] them of John the Dipper.
14 ¶ And *when* they *had* come to the multitude, *a* man came to[i] Him, kneeling down to[i] Him (17:15) and saying, 15 “Lord, have mercy *on* my son, for he is being *an* epileptic and is severely suffering; for he often is falling into the fire and often into the water. 16 And I brought him to[i] Your[s] disciples, but they could not heal him.” 17 Then Jesus answered *and* said, “O faithless and perverse[b] generation, how long shall I be with you? How long shall I bear with[i] you? Keep bringing him here to[i] Me.” 18 And Jesus rebuked it, and the demon came out from him, and the boy was healed from that *very* hour. 19 Then the disciples came to[i] Jesus privately *and* said, “Why could we ourselves not[y] cast it out?” 20 And Jesus said to[i] them, “Because of your unbelief; for truly, I am saying to[i] you, if you have[sp] faith as *a* grain of[t] mustard seed, you will say to[i] this mountain, ‘Move from there,’ and it will move, and nothing will be impossible for[i] you. 21 However, this kind is not going out except by prayer and fasting.”
22 ¶ And *as* they *were* staying in Galilee, Jesus said to[i] them, “The Son of[t] Man is intending to be betrayed into *the* hands of[t] men, 23 and they will kill Him, and the third day, He will be raised up.” And they were exceedingly sorrowful.
24 ¶ And *when* they *had* come to Capernaum, those *who were* receiving the *temple* tax came to[i] Peter and said, “Is not[y] Your teacher paying the *temple* tax?” 25 He said*, “Yes.” And when he came into the house, Jesus anticipated him, saying, “What does it seem to[i] you[s], Simon? From whom are the kings of[t] the earth taking customs or taxes[s], from their sons or the strangers?” 26 Peter said* to[i] Him, “From the strangers.” Jesus was saying to[i] him, “Then the sons are free. 27 But lest we offend[sp] them, go to the sea *and* cast *a* hook, and take *the* first fish which *is* coming up. And *when you are* opening its mouth, you[s] will find *a* stater *coin.* Take it *and* give *it* to[i] them for Me and you[s].”

Matthew 18

1 ¶ At the same time, the disciples came to[i] Jesus, saying, “Who then is greatest in the kingdom of[t] heaven[s]?” 2 And Jesus called *a* little child *to Him and* set him in *the* midst of[t] them, 3 and He said, “Truly I am saying to[i] you, unless you are converted[sp] and become[sp] as little children, you will[v] by[e] no means enter into the kingdom of[t] heaven[s]. 4 Whoever, therefore, humbles[sp] himself as this little child, the same himself is the greatest in the kingdom of[t] heaven[s]. 5 And whoever receives[sp] one such little child in My name is receiving Me. 6 But whoever offends[sp] one of[t] these little ones who *are* believing in Me, it is better for[i] him that *a* millstone were hung[sp] around his neck, and is drowned[sp] in the depth of[t] the sea.
7 ¶ Woe to[i] the world because of offences! For offences must come, but woe to[i] that man by whom the offence is coming! 8 But if your[s] hand or your[s] foot is causing you[s] to offend, cut it[s] off, and cast *it* from you[s]. It is better for[i] you[s] to enter into life lame or maimed, *rather* than having two hands or two feet to be thrown into the everlasting fire. 9 And if your[s] eye is causing you[s] to offend, pluck it out and cast *it* from you[s]. It is better for[i] you[s] to enter into life with one eye, *rather* than having two eyes, to be thrown into hell fire. 10 Keep taking heed; do[u] not despise one of[t] these little ones, for I am saying to[i] you that in heaven[s] their angels are always seeing the face of[t] My Father Who *is* in heaven[s]. 11 For the Son of[t] Man came to save what *was* lost[b]. 12 What are you yourselves thinking? If any man has[sp] *a* hundred sheep, and one of them goes astray[sp]; is he not[y] seeking what *is* straying, having left the ninety-nine *when he* went into the mountains? 13 And if he happens[sp] to find it, truly I am saying to[i] you, that he is rejoicing more over it than over the ninety-nine which *are* not gone astray[b]. 14 Even so, it is not *the* will of your Father who *is* in heaven[s] that one of[t] these little ones may perish.
15 ¶ Moreover, if your[s] brother sins[sp] against you[s], keep going and tell him *his* fault between you[s] and him alone. If he hears[sp] you[s], you[s] gained your[s] brother. 16 But unless he hears[sp], take with you[s] one or two more, that by *the* mouth *of* two or three witnesses, every word might be established. 17 But if he pays no regard[sp] to[i] them, tell *it* to[i] the church. But if he even pays no regard[sp] to[i] the church, let him be to[i] you[s] as a heathen and a publican. 18 Truly, I am saying to[i] you, ‘Whatever you bind[sp] on earth will be bound[b] in heaven, and whatever you loose[sp] on the earth will be loosed[b] in heaven.’ 19 Again, I am saying to[i] you that if two of[t] you agree[sp] on earth concerning any matter whatever of[t] which they ask[sp], it will be done for[i] them by My Father Who *is* in heaven[s]. 20 For where two or three are gathered together[b] in My name, I am there in *the* midst of[t] them.”
21 ¶ Then Peter came to[i] Him *and* said, “Lord, how often will my brother sin against me, and I shall forgive him? Until seven times?” 22 Jesus said* to[i] him, “I am not saying to[i] you[s], until seven times, but until seventy times seven. 23 Therefore the kingdom of[t] heaven[s] is like *a* certain king who wanted to take account with his servants. 24 And *when* he *had* begun to be reckoning, one was brought to[i] him, *a* debtor of[t] ten thousand talents. 25 But *as* he

<*did* not have *the ability* to pay, his master commanded him to be sold, along with his wife and children and all that he <had, and payment to be made. 26 Therefore *when* the servant *had* fallen down, *he* was bowing to[i] him, saying, 'Master, have patience with me, and I shall pay you[s] all.' 27 Then, the master of[f] that servant was moved with compassion *and* released him and forgave him the debt. 28 But that servant went out *and* found one of[f] his fellow servants who was owing him *a* hundred denarii, and *when he had* laid hands *on* him, he was grabbing *him* by the throat, saying, 'Pay me whatever you[s] are owing!' 29 And *when* his fellow servant *had* fallen down at his feet, *he* was begging him, saying, 'Have patience with me, and I shall pay you[s] all.' 30 But that one <did not wish; instead, he went *and* threw him into prison, until he should pay what *is* being owed. 31 And *when* his fellow servants *had* seen what *had* been done, they were very grieved, and they went *and* told their master all the things *which had* taken place. 32 Then, *when* his master called to him, *he* said* to[i] him, *'You* wicked servant, I forgave you[s] all that debt because you[s] begged me. 33 Was it not[y] being necessary *for* you[s] also to have compassion *on* your[s] fellow servant, even as I myself had compassion *on* you[s]?' 34 And his master was angry *and* delivered him up to[i] the tormentors until he should pay[sp] all that *is* being owed to[i] him. 35 So, My heavenly Father also will do to[i] you, from your heart[s], unless you forgive[sp], each *of you*, his brother his[s] trespasses."

Matthew 19

1 ¶ And it came to pass when Jesus finished these sayings, He departed from Galilee and came to the region[s] of[f] Judea beyond the Jordan. 2 And great multitudes followed Him, and He healed them there.
3 ¶ The Pharisees also came to[i] Him, testing Him, and saying to[i] Him, "Is it being lawful for[i] *a* man to divorce his wife for any cause?" 4 And that One answered *and* said to[i] them, "Did you not[y] read: 'the One *Who had* made *them* from *the* beginning made them male and female,' 5 and said, 'For this reason *a* man will leave his father and his mother and be joined to[i] his wife, and the two will be one flesh'? 6 So that they are no longer two, but one flesh. Therefore what God <has joined together, stop letting man separate." 7 They said* to[i] Him, "Then why did Moses command to give *a* certificate of[f] divorce, and to put her away?" 8 He said* to[i] them, "Moses, because of the hardness of your heart, permitted you to divorce your wives, but from *the* beginning, it has not been so. 9 And I am saying to[i] you, 'Whoever divorces[sp] his wife, except for fornication and marries[sp] another, is committing adultery, and the one *who* married *her who is* divorced[b] is committing adultery.'" 10 His disciples said* to[i] Him, "If such is the case of[f] the man with *his* wife, it is better not to marry." 11 But that One said to[i] them, "Not all *men* are accepting this saying, but *only those* to[i] whom it is given[b]. 12 For there are eunuchs who were thus born from *the* womb of[f] *their* mother, and there are eunuchs who were made eunuchs by men, and there are eunuchs who made themselves eunuchs for the sake of the kingdom of[f] heaven[s]. Let the one *who is* being able to be accepting *it,* keep accepting *it*."
13 ¶ Then little children were[s] brought to[i] Him that He might put *His* hands on[i] them and pray, but the disciples rebuked them. 14 But Jesus said, "Let the little children come to Me, and stop forbidding them; for of[f] such is the kingdom of[f] heaven[s]." 15 And He laid *His* hands on[i] them *and* departed from there.
16 ¶ And behold, one came *and* said to[i] Him, "Good Teacher, what good *thing* shall I do[o] that I may have eternal life?" 17 But that One said to[i] him, "Why are you[s] calling Me good? No one *is* good except One, that *is,* God. But if you[s] wish to enter into life, observe the commandments." 18 He said* to[i] Him, "But which *ones*?" Jesus said, "'You[s] shall not murder,' 'You[s] shall not commit adultery,' 'You[s] shall not steal,' 'You[s] shall not bear false witness,' 19 'Keep honouring your[s] father and *your* mother,' and, 'You[s] shall love your[s] neighbour as yourself.'" 20 The young man said* to[i] Him, "All these *things* I <have kept from my youth. What am I still lacking?" 21 Jesus was saying to[i] him; "If you[s] wish to be perfect, keep going, sell what you[s] have and give to[i] *the* poor, and you[s] will have treasure in heaven, and come, keep following Me." 22 But *when* the young man *had* heard the saying, *he* went away being sorrowful, for he <had great possessions.
23 ¶ Then Jesus said to[i] His disciples, "Truly, I am saying to[i] you that *a* rich *one* will hardly enter into the kingdom of[f] heaven[s]. 24 And again I am saying to[i] you, it is easier *for a* camel to go through *the* eye of[f] *a* needle than *for a* rich *one* to enter into the kingdom of[f] God." 25 And *when* His disciples *had* heard *this, they* were being greatly astonished, saying, "Who then is being able to be saved?" 26 But Jesus looked at *them and* said to[i] them, "With men, this is impossible, but with God, all things are[s] possible." 27 Then Peter answered *and* said to[i] Him, "Behold, we ourselves left all and followed You[s]. Therefore, what will be for[i] us?" 28 And Jesus said to[i] them, "Truly, I am saying to[i] you, that in the regeneration, when the Son of[f] Man sits[sp] on *the* throne of[f] His glory, you yourselves who *are* following Me yourselves also will sit on twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of[f] Israel. 29 And everyone who left houses or brothers or sisters or father or mother or wife or children or lands for the sake of[f] My name will receive *a* hundredfold, and will inherit eternal life. 30 But many *who are* first will be last, and *the* last first."

Matthew 20

1 ¶ "For the kingdom of[f] heaven[s] is like *a* man, *a* landowner, who went out early in the morning to hire labourers for
his vineyard. 2 Now *when he had* agreed with the labourers for *a* denarius *a* day, he sent them into his vineyard. 3
About the third hour, he went out *and* saw others standing[b] idle in the marketplace. 4 He said to them, 'You also—
keep going into the vineyard, and whatever is[sp] right, I shall give you.' (20:5) So they went. 5 Again, *when he had*
gone out about *the* sixth and ninth hour, he did likewise. 6 And about the eleventh hour, he went out *and* found
others standing[b] idle. He said* to[i] them, 'Why do you stand[b] here idle all day?' 7 They said* to[i] him, 'No one hired
us.' He said* to[i] them, 'You also, keep going into the vineyard, and whatever is[sp] right, you will receive.' 8 So *when*
evening came, the owner of[f] the vineyard said* to[i] his steward, 'Call the labourers and give to[i] them *their* wages[s],
having begun with the last to the first.' 9 Those *hired* about the eleventh hour came *and* each received *a* denarius. 10
But *when* the first *had* come, *they* supposed that they would <receive more, and they themselves likewise received
each *a* denarius. 11 *When they had* received *it,* they were murmuring against the landowner, 12 saying, 'These last
only worked one hour, and you[s] made them equal to[i] us who *had* borne the burden and the heat of[f] the day.' 13 But
that one answered *and* said to[i] one of[f] them, 'Friend, I am not doing you[s] wrong. Did you[s] not[y] agree with[i] me for[i] *a*
denarius? 14 Take what *is* yours[s], and keep going your way. I wish to give to[i] this last, even as to[i] you[s]. 15 Is it not[y]
being lawful for[i] me to do what I wish with my *own* things? Or is your[s] eye evil because I myself am good?' 16 So
the last will be first, and the first last. For many are called, but few *are* chosen."
17 ¶ And *as* Jesus *was* going up to Jerusalem, He took the twelve disciples aside on the road and said to[i] them, 18
"Behold, we are going up to Jerusalem, and the Son of[f] Man will be delivered to[i] the chief priests and[gs] scribes, and
they will condemn Him to[i] death, 19 and will deliver Him to[i] the Gentiles to mock, to scourge, and to crucify. The
third day, He will rise again."
20 ¶ Then the mother of[f] the sons of[f] Zebedee came to[i] Him with her sons, kneeling down and asking something from
Him. 21 And that One said to[i] her, "What do you[s] desire?" She said* to[i] Him, "Grant that these two sons of[f] mine
might sit, one on Your[s] right hand and one on *Your* left, in Your[s] kingdom." 22 But Jesus answered *and* said, "You
do not know[b] what you are asking. Are you being able to drink the cup that I Myself am being about to be
drinking, and to being dipped *with* the dipping that I Myself was dipped *with*?" They said* to[i] Him, "We are being
able." 23 So He said* to[i] them, "You will indeed drink My cup, and be dipped *with* the dipping that I Myself am
being dipped *with;* but to sit on My right hand and My left is not Mine to give, but for[i] whom it is prepared[b] by My
Father." 24 And *when* the ten *had* heard *it, they* were indignant with the two brothers. 25 But Jesus called them *and*
said, "You know[b] that the rulers of[f] the Gentiles are lording *it* over[i] them, and the great are exercising authority
over[i] them. 26 But it will not be so among you. But whoever desires[sp] to become great among you, let him keep
being your servant. 27 And whoever desires[sp] to be first among you, let him be your servant, 28 just as the Son of[f]
Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life *a* ransom for many."
29 ¶ And *as* they *were* going out from Jericho, *a* great multitude followed Him. 30 And behold, two blind *men* sitting
by the road, *when they had* heard "Jesus is passing by!" cried out, saying, "Have mercy on us, *O* Lord, Son of[f]
David!" 31 Then the multitude warned them to be silent[si], but these ones were crying out all the more, saying, "Have
mercy on us, O Lord, Son of[f] David!" 32 So Jesus stood still *and* called them, and said, "What do you wish *Me* to
do[si] for[i] you?" 33 They said* to[i] Him, "Lord, so that our eyes might be opened." 34 So Jesus *was* moved with
compassion *on them and* touched their eyes. And immediately their eyes received sight and they followed Him.

Matthew 21

1 ¶ When they approached Jerusalem and came to Bethphage, at the Mount of[f] Olives, then Jesus sent two disciples,
2 saying to[i] them, "Go into the village opposite you, and immediately you will find *a* donkey tied[b] *there,* and *a* colt
with her. Untie *them and* bring *them* to[i] Me. 3 And if anyone says[sp] anything to[i] you, you will say, 'The Lord is
requiring them,' and immediately he will send them." 4 And all this has taken place that it might be fulfilled which
was spoken through the prophet, saying: 5 Tell the daughter of[f] Zion, "Behold, your[s] King is coming to[i] you[s], Meek,
and mounted on *a* donkey, And *a* colt, *the* foal of[f] *a* donkey." 6 So *when* the disciples *had* gone and done as Jesus
commanded them, 7 *they* brought the donkey and the colt, put their clothes on them, and they sat *Him* on them. 8
And the very great multitude spread their clothes on the road, and others were cutting down branches from the
trees and spreading *them* on the road. 9 And the multitudes who *were* going before and those *who were* following
were crying, saying: "Hosanna to[i] the Son of[f] David! 'Blessed[b] *is* the One *Who is* coming in *the* name of[f] *the* Lord
Hosanna in the highest!" 10 And *when* He *had* come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, "Who is this?"
11 And the multitudes were saying, "This is Jesus, the prophet from Nazareth in[i] Galilee."

12 ¶ Jesus went into the temple of[1] God and drove out all those *who were* selling and buying in the temple. He overthrew the tables of[1] the money changers and the seats of[1] those selling doves. 13 He said* to[i] them, “It is written[b], ‘My house will be called *a* house of[1] prayer’, but you yourselves made it *‘a* den of[1] thieves.’” 14 And *the* blind and *the* lame came to[i] Him in the temple, and He healed them. 15 But *when* the chief priests and scribes *had* seen the wonderful *things* that He did, and the children crying out in the temple and saying, “Hosanna to[i] the Son of[1] David!” *they* were indignant. 16 They said to[i] Him, “Are You[s] hearing what these are saying?” And Jesus said* to[i] them, “Yes. Did you never[y] read: ‘Out of *the* mouth of[1] babes and nursing infants, you[s] <have perfected praise’?” 17 Then He left them *and* went out of the city to Bethany, and stayed there.
18 ¶ Now in[i] *the* morning, *as He was* returning to the city, He was hungry. 19 And *when He had* seen a fig tree by the road, He came to it and found nothing on it but only leaves. He said* to[i] it, “Let[t] no more fruit grow on you[s] for ever.” Immediately the fig tree withered away. 20 And the disciples saw *it and* marvelled, saying, “How immediately did the fig tree wither away!” 21 Jesus answered *and* said to[i] them, “Truly, I am saying to[i] you, if you have[sp] faith and do not doubt[sp], not only will you do what *was done* to[i] the fig tree, but also *if* you say[sp] to[i] this mountain, ‘Be moved and thrown into the sea,’ it will be done. 22 And all things, whatever you ask[sp] in prayer, believing, you will receive.”
23 ¶ *When* He *had* come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of[1] the people came to[i] Him *as He was* teaching, saying, “By what authority are You[s] doing these *things?* And who gave You[s] this authority?” 24 And Jesus answered *and* said to[i] them, “I Myself also shall ask you one thing, which if you tell[sp] Me, I Myself also shall tell you by what authority I am doing these *things*. 25 The dipping of[1] John—where was it *from?* From heaven or from men?” These ones were reasoning among themselves, saying, “If we say[sp], ‘From heaven,’ He will say to[i] us, ‘Then why did you not[y] believe him?’ 26 But if we say[sp], ‘From men,’ we are fearing the people, for all are holding John as *a* prophet.” 27 So they answered Jesus *and* said, “We do not know[b].” And He Himself was saying to[i] them, “Neither am I Myself telling you by what authority I am doing these *things*.
28 ¶ What does it seem *like* to[i] you? *A* man <had two sons. He came to[i] the first *and* said, ‘Son, keep going, keep working today in my vineyard.’ 29 And that one answered *and* said, ‘I do not wish,’ but afterwards he regretted *it and* went. 30 Then he came to[i] the second *and* said likewise. That one answered *and* said, ‘I myself *will,* sir,’ but he did not go. 31 Which of the two did the will of[1] *his* father?” They said* to[i] Him, “The first.” Jesus said* to[i] them, “Truly, I am saying to[i] you ‘publicans and harlots are going into the kingdom of[1] God before you.’ 32 For John came to you in *the* way of[1] righteousness, and you did not believe him, but publicans and harlots believed him. And *when you had* seen *it,* you yourselves did not afterwards repent to believe him.
33 ¶ Hear another metaphor: There was *a* certain landowner, who planted *a* vineyard, set around it *a* hedge, dug *a* winepress in it, and built *a* tower. Then he leased it out to[i] vinedressers and went into *a* far country. 34 When the time for[i] fruit[s] drew near, he sent his servants to the vinedressers to receive his fruit[s]. 35 But the vinedressers took his servants *and* beat one, killed another, and stoned another. 36 Again he sent other servants, more than the first, and they did to[i] them likewise. 37 But last of all he sent his son to them, saying, ‘They will respect my son.’ 38 But *when* the vinedressers *had* seen the son, *they* said among themselves, ‘This is the heir. Come, let[t] us keep killing him *as we did to the others* and seize[t] his inheritance.’ 39 So they took him *and* threw *him* out of the vineyard and killed *him*. 40 When, therefore, the owner of[1] the vineyard comes[sp], what will he do to[i] those vinedressers?” 41 They said* to[i] Him, “He will miserably destroy those wicked *men* and lease out the vineyard to[i] other vinedressers who will render to[i] him the fruits in their seasons.” 42 Jesus said* to[i] them, “Did you never[y] read in the Scriptures: *‘The* stone which the builders rejected This <has become *the* head of[1] *the* corner. This was from *the* Lord And it is marvellous in our eyes’? 43 Therefore I am saying this to[i] you that the kingdom of[1] God will be taken from you and given to[i] *a* nation producing its fruits. 44 And whoever *is* falling on this stone will be broken, but on whomever it falls[sp], it will grind him to powder.” 45 And *when* the chief priests and the Pharisees *had* heard His metaphors, *they* knew that he is speaking about them. 46 *Though they were* seeking to arrest Him, they feared the multitudes, because they were taking Him as *a* prophet.

Matthew 22

1 ¶ And Jesus answered *and* spoke to[i] them again by metaphors, saying: 2 “The kingdom of[1] heaven[s] is like *a* certain king who made *a* marriage for[i] his son, 3 and sent out his servants to call those invited[b] to the wedding; and they <did not wish to come. 4 Again, he sent out other servants, saying, ‘Tell those invited[b], “Behold, I <have prepared my dinner; my oxen and fatted cattle *are* killed[b], and all things *are* ready. Come to the wedding.”’ 5 But those disregarded *it and* went their ways, one to his own farm, and *another* to his business. 6 And the rest seized his servants *and* treated *them* spitefully, and killed *them*. 7 But *when* the king *had* heard *about it, he* was furious. And he sent out his armies *and* destroyed those murderers, and he burned their city. 8 Then he said* to[i] his servants,

‘The wedding is ready, but those invited[b] were not worthy. 9 Therefore keep going into the highways, and as many as you find[sp], invite to the wedding.’ 10 So those servants went out into the highways *and* gathered together all whom they found, both bad and good. And the wedding was filled with[i] guests. 11 But *when* the king *had* come in to see the guests, he saw there *a* man *who had* not been clothed with *a* wedding garment. 12 And he said* to[i] him, ‘Friend, how did you[s] come in here not having *a* wedding garment?’ And that one was speechless. 13 Then the king said to[i] the servants, ‘Bind his hands and feet *and* take him away, and cast *him* into outer darkness; there will be weeping and gnashing of[t] teeth.’ 14 For many are called, but few *are* chosen.”
15 ¶ Then *when* the Pharisees *had* gone, *they* took counsel *on* how they might entangle Him in *His* talk. 16 And they sent* to[i] Him their disciples with the Herodians, saying, “Teacher, we know[b] that You[s] are true, and are teaching the way of[t] God in truth; nor it does not matter to[i] You[s] about anyone, for You[s] are not regarding *the* person of[t] men. 17 Tell us, therefore, what is it seeming good to You[s]? Is it being lawful to pay taxes to[i] Tiberius Caesar, or not[y]?” 18 But Jesus perceived their wickedness *and* said, “Why are you testing Me, *you* pretenders? 19 Show Me the money for[i] the tax.” So theses ones brought to[i] Him *a* denarius. 20 And He said* to[i] them, “Whose image and inscription *is* this?” 21 They said* to[i] Him, “Tiberius Caesar.” Then He said* to[i] them, “Render therefore to[i] Tiberius Caesar the things *that are* of[t] Tiberius Caesar, and to[i] God the things *that are* of[t] God.” 22 *When they had* heard *these words,* they marvelled, and left Him *and* went their way.
23 ¶ On the same day, *the* Sadducees came to[i] Him, who *were* saying *that there* is no resurrection, and they asked Him, 24 saying: “Teacher, Moses said *that* if anyone dies[sp], having no children, his brother shall marry his wife and raise up offspring for[i] his brother. 25 Now there were with us seven brothers. The first, *who had* married, died, and *because he* <had no offspring, he left his wife to[i] his brother. 26 Likewise the second also, and the third, even the seventh. 27 And last of[t] all the woman died also. 28 Therefore, in the resurrection, whose wife of[t] the seven will she be? For they all had her.” 29 And Jesus answered *and* said to[i] them, “You are being mistaken, *because you do* not know[b] the Scriptures nor the power of[t] God. 30 For in the resurrection they are neither marrying nor are being given in marriage, but are like angels of[t] God in heaven. 31 But concerning the resurrection of[t] the dead, <have you not[y] read what *had* been spoken to[i] you by God, saying, 32 ‘I Myself am the God of[t] Abraham, and the God of[t] Isaac, and the God of[t] Jacob’? God is not the God of[t] *the* dead, but of[t] *the* living.” 33 And *when* the multitudes *had* heard *this, they* were being astonished at His teaching.
34 ¶ But *when* the Pharisees *had* heard that He <had silenced the Sadducees, *they* were gathered *together* to Him. 35 Then one of them, *a* lawyer, asked *Him* a *question,* testing Him, and saying, 36 “Teacher, which *is the* great commandment in the law?” 37 And Jesus said to[i] him, “‘You[s] shall love *the* Lord your[s] God with all your[s] heart, and with all your[s] soul, and with all your[s] mind.’ 38 This is *the* first and great commandment. 39 And *the* second *is* like it: ‘You[s] shall love your[s] neighbour as yourself.’ 40 On these two commandments are being summed up in all the Law and the Prophets.”
41 ¶ And *when* the Pharisees *were* gathered[b] *together,* Jesus questioned them, 42 saying, “What are you thinking about the Christ? Whose Son is he?” They said* to[i] Him, *“The Son* of[t] David.” 43 He said* to[i] them, “How then is David in Spirit calling Him Lord, saying: 44 ‘The LORD said to[i] My Lord, "Keep sitting on My right hand, Until I make[sp] Your[s] enemies *A* footstool *for* Your[s] feet"’? 45 If then David is calling Him ‘Lord,’ how is He his Son?” 46 And no one was being able to answer Him *a* word, nor from that day *on* did anyone dare question Him anymore.

Matthew 23

1 ¶ Then Jesus spoke to[i] the multitudes and to[i] His disciples, 2 saying: “The scribes and the Pharisees >are sitting on the seat of[t] Moses. 3 Therefore all *things* whatever they tell[sp] you to observe, keep observing and keep doing, but stop doing according to their works; for they are saying, and are not doing. 4 For they are binding heavy burdens, hard to bear, and are laying *them* on the shoulders of[t] men; but they do not desire to move them with[i] their finger. 5 But all the works they are doing to be seen by[i] men. They are making broad their phylacteries and are enlarging the borders of[t] their garments. 6 And they love the best places[s] at the feasts, the best seats in the synagogues, 7 greetings in the marketplaces, and to being called by men, ‘Rabbi, Rabbi.’ 8 But you, do[u] not be called ‘Rabbi’; for One is your Teacher, the Christ, and all you yourselves are brothers. 9 Do[u] not call *anyone* on the earth your father; for One is your Father, Who *is* in heaven[s]. 10 Neither be called[u] teachers; for One is your Teacher, the Christ. 11 But the greatest among[i] you will be your servant. 12 And whoever will exalt himself will be humbled, and whoever will humble himself will be exalted.
13 ¶ (23:14) Woe to[i] you, scribes and Pharisees, pretenders! For you are shutting up the kingdom of[t] heaven[s] against men; for you yourselves neither are going in *yourselves,* nor are you allowing *those* who *are* entering to go in. 14 (23:13) Woe to[i] you, scribes and Pharisees, pretenders! For you are devouring the houses of[t] widows, and for[i] *a* pretence make long prayers. Because of this, you will receive *the* greater damnation. 15 Woe to[i] you, scribes and

Pharisees, pretenders! For you are travelling sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he becomes[sp] *one,* you are making him twofold more *the* son of[t] hell than yourselves. 16 Woe to[i] you, *you* blind guides, who *are* saying, 'Whoever swears[sp] by the temple, it is nothing; but whoever swears[sp] by the gold of[t] the temple, he is being *a* debtor.' 17 *You* fools and blind! For which is greater, the gold or the temple which *is* sanctifying the gold? 18 And, 'Whoever swears[sp] by the altar, it is nothing; but whoever swears[sp] by the gift that *is* on it, he is being guilty.' 19 *You* fools and blind! For which *is* greater, the gift or the altar that *is* sanctifying the gift? 20 Therefore, the one *who* swore by the altar, is swearing by it, and by all things that *are* on it. 21 And the one *who* swore by the temple, is swearing by it and by the one dwelling in it. 22 And the one *who* swore by heaven, is swearing by the throne of[t] God and by the One sitting on it. 23 Woe to[i] you, scribes and Pharisees, pretenders! For you are paying tithe *of* mint, anise and cummin, and you neglected the weightier *matters* of[t] the law: justice and mercy and faith. It is being necessary <to have done these, and not to be neglecting those. 24 *You* blind guides, those *who are* straining out a gnat and swallowing a camel! 25 Woe to[i] you, scribes and Pharisees, pretenders! You are cleaning the outside of[t] the cup and the plate, but inside they are being full of extortion and excess. 26 *You* blind Pharisee, first cleanse the inside of[t] the cup and plate, that the outside of[t] them might be clean also. 27 Woe to[i] you, scribes and Pharisees, pretenders! For you are being like whitewashed[b] tombs which indeed are being seen beautiful outside, but inside are being full of[t] *the* bones of[t] dead and all uncleanness. 28 Even so you also outwardly yourselves are appearing righteous to[i] men, but inside you are full of[t] hypocrisy and iniquity. 29 Woe to[i] you, scribes and Pharisees, pretenders! Because you are building the tombs of[t] the prophets and are garnishing the tombs of[t] the righteous, 30 and you are saying, 'If we were in the days of[t] our forefathers, we would not to >have been partakers with[i] them in the blood of[t] the prophets.' 31 Therefore, you are witnessing against[i] yourselves that you are sons of[t] those *who* murdered the prophets. 32 And you—fill up the measure of[t] your forefathers. 33 *You* serpents, *you* generation of[t] vipers! How can you escape[sp] from the damnation of[t] hell?
34 ¶ Therefore, behold, I Myself am sending to you prophets, wise, and scribes: *some* of them you will kill and crucify, and *some* of them you will scourge in your synagogues and persecute from city to city, 35 so that all *the* righteous blood being shed on the earth might come upon you from the blood of[t] righteous Abel to the blood of[t] Zechariah son of[t] Berechiah, whom you murdered between the temple and the altar. 36 Truly, I am saying to[i] you, **II** 3754 **II** not in TR **II** "all these *things* will come upon this generation." 37 *O* Jerusalem, Jerusalem, who *is* killing the prophets and stoning those *who are* sent[b] to her! How often I wanted to gather your[s] children together, as *a* hen is gathering her chicks under *her* wings, and you >would not! 38 Behold, your house is being left to[i] you desolate. 39 For I am saying to[i] you, you will[v] by[e] no means see Me from now on until you say[sp], 'Blessed[b] *is* the one coming in *the* name of[t] *the* Lord.'"

Matthew 24

1 ¶ And *when* Jesus *had* gone out, He was departing from the temple, and His disciples came up to show Him the buildings of[t] the temple. 2 And Jesus said to[i] them, "Are you not[y] seeing all these *things?* Truly, I am saying to[i] you, there will[v] by[e] no means be left here *one* stone upon *another* stone, that will by[e] no means be thrown down." 3 And *as* He *was* sitting on the Mount of[t] Olives, the disciples came to[i] Him privately, saying, "Tell us, when will these *things* be? And what *will be* the sign of[t] Your[s] coming and the end of[t] the age?"
4 ¶ And Jesus answered *and* said to[i] them: "Keep taking heed lest anyone deceive[sp] you. 5 For many will come in My name, saying, 'I myself am that Christ', and they will deceive many. 6 And you will be about to be hearing *of* wars and rumours of[t] wars: keep seeing, stop being troubled: for it is being necessary *for* all *these things* to come to pass, but the end is not yet. 7 For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. And there will be famines, pestilences, and earthquakes in *various* places. 8 But all these *are the* beginning of[t] sorrows. 9 Then they will deliver you up to tribulation and kill you, and you will be hated by all nations on account of My name. 10 Then many will be offended, will betray each other, and will hate each other. 11 Then many false prophets will rise up and deceive many. 12 And because lawlessness *is* increasing, the love of[t] many will grow cold. 13 But the enduring one to *the* end will be saved. 14 And this gospel of[t] the kingdom will be preached in all the world as *a* witness to[i] all the nations, and then the end will come. 15 Therefore when you see[sp] the 'abomination of[t] desolation,' spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing[b] in *the* holy place (let the one *who is* reading keep understanding), 16 then let those *who are* in Judea keep fleeing to the mountains. 17 Let him *who is* on the housetop stop going down to take anything out of his house, 18 and do not let him *who is* in the field go back to get his clothes. 19 But woe to[i] those *who* are being with child and to[i] those *who are* nursing babies in those days! 20 And keep praying lest your flight be[sp] in[i] winter or **II** *on* **II** on **II** *the* Sabbath. 21 For then there will be great tribulation, such as has not been since *the* beginning of[t] *the* world until this time, nor will[v] there ever[e] be. 22 And unless those days were shortened, no flesh would >be saved; but for the *sake of the* elect, those days will be shortened. 23 Then if anyone says[sp] to[i] you,

‘Behold, here *is* the Christ!’ or ‘There!’ do[u] not believe *it*. 24 For false christs and false prophets will rise and show
great signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect. 25 Behold, I have told you beforehand[b]. 26 Therefore
if they say[sp] to[i] you, ‘Behold, he is in the wilderness,’ do[u] not go out; ‘Behold, *he is* in the inner rooms,’ do[u] not
believe *it*. 27 For as the lightning is coming from *the* east and is flashing to *the* west, so also will the coming of[t] the
Son of[t] Man be. 28 For wherever the carcass is[sp], there the vultures will be gathered together. 29 Immediately after
the tribulation of[t] those days the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall
from heaven, and the powers of[t] the heavens will be shaken. 30 Then the sign of[t] the Son of[t] Man will appear in
heaven, and then all the tribes of[t] the earth will mourn, and they will see the Son of[t] Man coming on the clouds of[t]
heaven with power and great glory. 31 And He will send His angels with *a* great sound of[t] *a* trumpet, and they will
gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of[t] heaven[s] to *the* other.
32 ¶ Now learn the metaphor from the fig tree: When its branch already becomes[sp] tender and it is putting out[sp]
leaves, you know that summer *is* near. 33 So also, when you yourselves see[sp] all these *things,* you know that it is
near, *even* at *the* doors. 34 Truly, I am saying to[i] you, This generation will[v] by[e] no means pass away until all these
things take place[sp]. 35 Heaven and earth will pass away, but My words will[v] by[e] no means pass away. 36 But
concerning that day **II** and[gs] **II** the **II** hour, no one knows[b], not even the angels of[t] heaven[s], but My Father only. 37 But
as the days of[t] Noah *were,* so also will the coming of[t] the Son of[t] Man be. 38 For as in the days before the flood,
they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until *the* day that Noah entered into the ark, 39 and
they did not know until the flood came and took *them* all away, so also will the coming of[t] the Son of[t] Man be. 40
Then two will be in the field: the one is being taken and the other is being left. 41 Two *women* grinding at the mill:
one is being taken and one is being left. 42 Keep watching, therefore, for you do not know[b] what hour your Lord is
coming. 43 But know this, that if the master of the house <knew[b] in[i] what watch the thief is coming, he would >have
watched and were not to >have allowed his house to be broken into. 44 Therefore you also keep being ready, for the
Son of[t] Man is coming in[i] *an* hour which you are not expecting. 45 Who then is the faithful and wise servant, whom
his master made ruler over his household, to be giving to[i] them food in due season? 46 Blessed *is* that servant whom
his master, *when he is* coming, will find so doing. 47 Truly, I am saying to[i] you, ‘he will make him ruler over all his
possessions.’ 48 But if that evil servant says[sp] in his heart, ‘My master is delaying to come,’ 49 and begins[sp] to be
beating *his* fellow servants, and to be eating and to be drinking with the drunkards, 50 the master of[t] that servant
will come on *a* day in[i] which he is not looking *for him* and at *an* hour in[i] which he does not know, 51 and will cut
him in two and will appoint his portion with the pretenders. There will be weeping and gnashing of[t] teeth.”

Matthew 25

1 ¶ “Then the kingdom of[t] heaven[s] will be like ten virgins who took their lamps *and* went out to meet the
bridegroom. 2 And five of them were wise, and five *were* foolish. 3 Those foolish *who had* taken their lamps, took
no oil with them, 4 but the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. 5 *As* the bridegroom *was* tarrying, they all
slumbered and were sleeping. 6 And in[i] *the* middle of[t] *the* night, there has come *a* cry, ‘Behold, the bridegroom is
coming! Keep going out to meet Him.’ 7 Then all those virgins arose and trimmed their lamps. 8 And the foolish
said to[i] the wise, ‘Give us *some* of your oil, for our lamps are being quenched.’ 9 But the wise answered, saying,
‘No, lest there be not enough[sp] for[i] us and you. But keep going rather to those selling, and buy for[i] yourselves.’ 10 *As*
they *were* going to buy, the bridegroom came, and those *who were* ready went in with Him to the marriage feast,
and the door was shut. 11 And afterwards, the other virgins also <came, saying, ‘Lord, Lord, open to[i] us.’ 12 But that
One answered *and* said, ‘Truly, I am saying to[i] you, I do not know[b] you.’ 13 Keep watching therefore, for you know[b]
neither the day nor the hour in which the Son of[t] Man is coming.
14 ¶ For as *a* man *who was* travelling into *a* far country called his *own* servants and delivered his goods to[i] them. 15
To[i] one He gave five talents, to[i] another two, and another one, to[i] each *one* according to his *own* ability. Then
immediately took his journey. 16 That one *who had* received the five talents went *and* traded with them, and made
another five talents. 17 Likewise, that one *who had received* the two, he himself gained also another two. 18 But that
one *who had* received one went *and* dug in the earth and hid the money of[t] his lord. 19 After *a* long time, the lord of[t]
those servants came* and settled* account with them. 20 The one *who had* received the five talents came *and*
brought another five talents, saying, ‘Lord, you[s] delivered to[i] me five talents. Behold, I gained besides them five
talents more.’ 21 His lord was saying to[i] him, ‘Well *done, you* good and faithful servant! You[s] were faithful over *a*
few things; I shall make you[s] ruler over many *things.* Enter into the joy of[t] your[s] lord.’ 22 The one *who had* received
the two talents also came *and* said, ‘Lord, you[s] delivered to[i] me two talents. Behold, I gained two other[s] talents
besides them.’ 23 His lord was saying to[i] him, ‘Well *done,* good and faithful servant! You[s] were faithful over *a* few
things; I shall make you[s] ruler over many *things.* Enter into the joy of[t] your[s] lord.’ 24 Then the one *who had* received
the one talent also came *and* said, ‘Lord, I knew that you[s] are *a* hard man, reaping where you[s] did not sow and

gathering where yous did not scatter *seed*. 25 So, *because I had been* afraid, I went *and* hid yours talent in the earth. Behold, *there* yous have what *is* yours.' 26 But his lord answered *and* said toi him, *'You* wicked and lazy servant! Yous <knewb that I am reaping where I did not sow and gathering where I did not scatter *seed*. 27 Therefore, it is being necessary *for* yous to put my money withi the money changers, and *when I had* come back, I myself *would* >have received my *own* with interest. 28 Therefore take the talent from him and give *it* toi the one *who* has the ten talents. 29 For toi everyone who *will* have, *more* will be given, and he will have in abundance; but the one *who does* not have, even from what he has will be taken away from him. 30 Keep throwing out the unprofitable servant into outer darkness. There will be weeping and gnashing ofi teeth.'
31 ¶ When the Son ofi Man comessp in His glory, and all the holy angels with Him, then He will sit on *the* throne ofi His glory. 32 All the nations will be gathered before Him, and He will separate them from each other, as the shepherd is separating the sheep from the goats. 33 He will set the sheep on His right hand, but the goats on *His* left. 34 Then the King will say toi those on His right hand, 'Come, *you* blessedb byi My Father, inherit *the* kingdom preparedb fori you from *the* foundation ofi *the* world. 35 For I was hungry, and you gave Me to eat; I was thirsty, and you gave Me to drink; I was *a* stranger, and you took Me in; 36 *I was* naked, and you clothed Me; I was sick, and you visited Me; I was in prison, and you came to Me.' 37 Then the righteous will answer Him, saying, 'Lord, when did we see Yous hungry and feed *You,* or thirsty and give *You* a drink? 38 When did we see Yous *a* stranger and take *You* in, or naked and clothe *You*? 39 And when did we see Yous sick or in prison and come to Yous?' 40 *When* the King *is* answering, He will say toi them, 'Truly, I am saying toi you, since as you did *it* toi one ofi the least ofi these brothers ofi Mine, you did *it* toi Me.' 41 Then He will also say toi those on *the* left *hand,* 'Keep departing from Me, *you* cursedb, into the everlasting fire preparedb fori the devil and his angels. 42 For I was hungry, and you did not give Me to eat; I was thirsty, and you did not give Me a drink; 43 I was *a* stranger, and you did not take Me in; naked, and you did not clothe Me; sick and in prison, and you did not visit Me.' 44 Then they also themselves **II** will answer, **II** Him **II** saying, 'Lord, when did we see Yous hungry or thirsty or *a* stranger or naked or sick or in prison, and did not minister toi Yous?' 45 Then He will answer them, saying, 'Truly, I am saying toi you, since as you did not do *it* toi one ofi the least ofi these, you did not do *it* toi Me.' 46 These will go away into everlasting punishment, but the righteous into eternal life."

Matthew 26

1 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jesus <had finished all these sayings, He said toi His disciples, 2 "You knowb that after two days is the Passover, and the Son ofi Man is being delivered up to be crucified." 3 Then the chief priests, the scribes, and the elders ofi the people were assembled at the palace ofi the high priest, who *was* being called Caiaphas, 4 and plotted to takesi Jesus byi trickery, and to be killingsi *Him*. 5 But they were saying, "Not during the feast, lest there besp *an* uproar among the people."
6 ¶ And *when* Jesus was in Bethany, **II** in **II** ini **II** *the* house ofi Simon the leper, 7 *a* woman having *an* alabaster flask ofi very precious ointment came toi Him and poured *it* on *His* head *as* He *was* dining. 8 But *when* His disciples *had* seen *it,* they became indignant, saying, "Why this waste? 9 For this ointment was being able to be sold fori much and given toi *the* poor." 10 But *when* Jesus *had* known *it, He* said toi them, "Why are you making trouble fori this woman? For she did *a* good work for Me. 11 For you have the poor always with you, but you do not have Me always. 12 For she herself *who had* poured this ointment on My body did *it* for My burial. 13 Truly, I am saying toi you, wherever this gospel is preachedsp in the whole world, what this *woman* <has done will also be told for *a* memorial toi her."
14 ¶ Then one *of* the twelve, being called Judas Iscariot, went to the chief priests, 15 *and* said, "What will you give me, and I myself shall deliver Him toi you?" And these *ones* counted out toi him thirty pieces of silver. 16 And from that time, he was seeking *an* opportunity to betraysi Him.
17 ¶ Now oni the first *day* ofi the *Feast of* Unleavened *Bread,* the disciples came toi Jesus, saying toi Him, "Where do Yous wish *us* to preparesi fori Yous to eat the Passover?" 18 And that One said, "Keep going into the city to a certain man, and say toi him, 'The Teacher is saying, My time is at hand; I >shall keep the Passover at yours *house* with My disciples.'" 19 So the disciples did as Jesus <had directed them, and they prepared the Passover. 20 *When* evening *had* come, He was sitting down with the twelve. 21 And *as* they *were* eating, He said, "Truly, I am saying toi you: 'one of you will betray Me.'" 22 And *as they were* being exceedingly sorrowful, each ofi them began to be saying toi Him, "Lord, am I myself *the one*?" Non! 23 That One answered *and* said, "The one *who is* dipping *his* hand with Me in the dish will betray Me. 24 The Son ofi Man indeed is going as it is writtenb of Him, but woe toi that man by whom the Son ofi Man is being betrayed! It was good fori him if that man <had not been born." 25 Then Judas, who *was* betraying Him, answered *and* said, "Master, am I myself *the one*?" Non! He said* toi him, "Yous yourselves <have said *it*."

26 ¶ And *as* they *were* eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed *and* broke *it,* and <gave *it* to[i] the disciples and said, "Take, eat; this is My body." 27 And *when He had* taken the cup and given thanks, He gave *it* to[i] them, saying, "Drink, all of it. 28 For this is My blood of[i] the new testament, which *is* being shed for many for *the* remission of[i] sins. 29 But I am saying to[i] you, I shall[v] by[e] no means drink of this fruit of[i] the vine from now on until that day when I am drinking[sp] it new with you in the kingdom of[i] My Father." 30 And *when they had* sung *a* hymn, they went out to the Mount of[i] Olives.
31 ¶ Then Jesus said* to[i] them, "All *of* you yourselves will be offended because of Me this night. For it is written[b]: 'I shall strike the shepherd, and the sheep of[i] the flock will be scattered.' 32 But after I *am* raised, I shall go before you to Galilee." 33 And Peter answered *and* said to[i] Him, " **II** If **II** even if **II** all will be offended because of you[s], **II** but **II** not in TR **II** I myself shall never be offended." 34 Jesus was saying to[i] him, "Truly, I am saying to[i] you[s] 'this night, before *the* rooster *is* crowing, you[s] will deny Me three times.'" 35 Peter said* to[i] Him, "Even if I it is being necessary[sp] *for* me to die with You[s], I shall by[e] no means deny You[s]!" Likewise also said all the disciples.
36 ¶ Then Jesus came* with them to *a* place being called Gethsemane, and said* to[i] the disciples, "Sit here until I go *and* pray[sp] *over* there." 37 And He took *with Him* Peter and the two sons of[i] Zebedee, *and* began to being sorrowful and being deeply distressed. 38 Then He said* to[i] them, "My soul is exceedingly sorrowful, even to death. Stay here and keep watching with Me." 39 And He went *a* little farther *and* fell on His face, praying, saying, "O My Father, if it is possible, let this cup pass from Me; nevertheless, not as I myself wish, but as you[s] *wish*." 40 Then He came* to the disciples and found* them sleeping, and said* to[i] Peter, "What? Could you not[y] watch with Me one hour? 41 Keep watching and keep praying, lest you enter[sp] into temptation. The spirit indeed *is* willing, but the flesh *is* weak." 42 Again *the* second time, He went away *and* prayed, saying, *"O* My Father, if this cup is not being able to pass away from Me unless I drink[sp] it, let Your[s] will be done." 43 And *when He* came *back,* He found* them sleeping again, for their eyes were heavy[b]. 44 And *when He had* left them, He went away again *and* prayed *a* third *time,* having said the same saying. 45 Then He came* to His disciples and said* to[i] them, "Keep sleeping now, and keep taking *your* rest. Behold, the hour is at hand[b], and the Son of[i] Man is being betrayed into *the* hands of[i] sinners. 46 Keep rising, let[t] us keep going. Behold, My betrayer is at hand[b]."
47 ¶ And *as* He *was* yet speaking, behold, Judas, one of[i] the twelve, came, and with him *a* great multitude with swords and clubs, from the chief priests and[gs] elders of[i] the people. 48 Now the one *who was* betraying Him gave them *a* sign, saying, "Whomever I kiss[sp], He is *the One;* seize Him." 49 Immediately, he came up to[i] Jesus *and* said "Keep greetings, Master!" and kissed Him. 50 But Jesus said to[i] him, "Friend, why are you[s] coming?" Then they came *and* laid hands on Jesus and took Him. 51 And behold, one of[i] those with Jesus stretched out *his* hand *and* drew his sword and struck the servant of[i] the high priest *and* cut off his ear. 52 Then Jesus said* to[i] him, "Put your[s] sword in its place, for all who *are* taking *the* sword **II** will die **II** will perish **II** by *the* sword. 53 Or are you[s] thinking that I am now not[y] being able to pray *to* My Father, and He will provide Me more than twelve legions of[i] angels? 54 How then could the Scriptures be fulfilled[sp], that it must happen thus?" 55 In the same hour, Jesus said to[i] the multitudes, "<Have you come out, as against *a* robber, with swords and clubs to take Me? I was sitting daily with you, teaching in the temple, and you did not seize Me. 56 But all this has come to pass that the Scriptures of[i] the prophets might be fulfilled." Then all the disciples forsook Him *and* fled.
57 ¶ And those *who had* laid hold on Jesus led *Him* away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled. 58 But Peter was following Him at *a* distance to the palace of[i] the high priest. And *when he had* entered in, he was sitting with the servants to see the end. 59 Now the chief priests and the elders and all the council were seeking false testimony against Jesus to put Him to death[si], 60 but found none. Even *though* many false witnesses *had* come forward, they found none. (26:61) But at last, two false witnesses came forward 61 *and* said, "This *fellow* was saying, 'I am being able to destroy the temple of[i] God and build it in three days.'" 62 And the high priest arose *and* said to[i] Him, "Are You[s] answering nothing[y]? What *is it that* these are testifying against You[s]?" 63 But Jesus was being silent. And the high priest answered *and* said to[i] Him, "I am putting You[s] under oath by the living God to tell[si] us if You[s] Youself are the Christ, the Son of[i] God." 64 Jesus said* to[i] him, "You[s] yourself said. Nevertheless, I am saying to[i] you, hereafter you will see the Son of[i] Man sitting at *the* right hand of[i] Power, and coming on the clouds of[i] heaven." 65 Then the high priest tore his clothes, saying, "He <has spoken blasphemy! What further need do we have of[i] witnesses? Behold, now you <have heard His blasphemy. 66 What does it seem to[i] you?" And these ones answered *and* said, "He is deserving death." 67 Then they spat in His face and beat Him; and others struck *Him* with the palms of their hands, 68 saying, "Prophesy to[i] us, Christ! Who is this *who* struck You[s]?"
69 ¶ Now Peter was sitting outside in the palace. And *a* certain maid came to[i] him, saying, "You[s] youself also were with Jesus of[i] Galilee." 70 But that one denied before *them* all, saying, "I do not know[b] what you[s] are saying." 71 And *when* he *had* gone out to the gateway, another *maid* saw him and said* to[i] those there, "This *fellow* was also with Jesus of[i] Nazareth." 72 But again he denied with *an* oath, "I do not know[b] the man." 73 And after *a* little while, those standing[b] *by* came to *him and* said to[i] Peter, "Truly, you[s] yourself also are *one* of them, for even your[s] speech

clearly is betraying yous." 74 Then he began to be cursing and to be swearing, "I do not knowb the man!" And immediately *a* rooster crowed. 75 And Peter remembered the word ofi Jesus, *who had* said toi him, "Before *the* rooster *is* crowing, yous will deny Me three times." And he went out *and* wept bitterly.

Matthew 27

1 ¶ *When the* morning *had* come, all the chief priests and the elders ofi the people took counsel against Jesus to put Him to death. 2 *When they had* bound Him, they led *Him* away and delivered Him toi Pontius Pilate, the governor. 3 Then Judas, who *was* betraying Him, having seen that he was condemned, he regretted *it and* brought back the thirty pieces of silver toi the chief priests and the elders, 4 saying, "I <have sinned *because I had* betrayed innocent blood." But those said, "What *is that* to us? Yous yourself will see *to it*." 5 And he threw down the pieces of silver in the temple *and* departed. Then he went away *and* hanged himself. 6 The chief priests took the pieces of silver *and* said, "It is not being lawful to put them into the treasury, because it is *the* price ofi blood." 7 They took counsel *and* bought with them the field ofi the potter, for *a* burial ground fori strangers. 8 Therefore, that field <has been called *The* Field ofi Blood to this day. 9 Then what *had* been spoken by Jeremiah the prophet was fulfilled, saying, "They took the thirty pieces of silver, the value ofi the one *who was* priceb, whom they of *the* children ofi Israel priced, 10 and gave them for the field ofi the potter, as *the* Lord directed me."
11 ¶ Jesus stood before the governor, and the governor asked Him, saying, "Are yous yourself the King ofi the Jews?" Jesus said toi him, "Yous yourself are saying *it*." 12 While He *was* being accused by the chief priests and the elders, He answered nothing. 13 Then Pilate said* toi Him, "Are Yous notv hearing how many things they are witnessing against Yous?" 14 But He did not answer him even one word, so that the governor marvelled greatly. 15 At *the* feast, the governor had been accustomed to be releasing toi the people one prisoner whom they <wished. 16 At that time, they <had *a* notorious prisoner being called Barabbas. 17 Therefore, *when* they *were* gathered togetherb, Pilate said toi them, "Whom do you want to releasesi toi you? Barabbas or Jesus Who *is* being called Christ?" 18 For he <knewbthat they <had handed Him over because of envy. 19 *As* he *was* sitting on the judgment seat, his wife sent *word* to him, saying, *"Let there be* nothing betweeni yous and that just *Man,* for I <have suffered many *things* today in *a* dream because of Him." 20 But the chief priests and the elders persuaded the multitudes to ask forsi Barabbas and to destroysi Jesus. 21 The governor answered *and* said toi them, "Which of the two do you want to releasesi toi you?" These ones said, "Barabbas." 22 Pilate said* toi them, "Then what shall I do with Jesus Who *is* being called Christ?" *They* all said* toi him, "Let Him be crucified!" 23 The governor was saying, "Why, what evil did He commit?" But those were crying out all the more, saying, "Let Him be crucified!" 24 *When* Pilate *had* seen that he is not prevailing, but rather *that a* tumult is rising, he took water *and* washed *his* hands before the multitude, saying, "I am innocent of the blood ofi this Just *Man.* You yourselves will see *to it*." 25 And all the people answered *and* said, *"Let* His blood *be* on us, and on our children."
26 ¶ Then he released Barabbas toi them, and *when he had* scourged Jesus, he delivered *Him* to be crucifiedsi. 27 Then the soldiers ofi the governor took Jesus into the Praetorium *and* gathered the whole garrison around Him. 28 They stripped Him *and* put on Him *a* scarlet robe. 29 *When they had* twisted *a* crown of thorns, they put *it* on His head and *a* reed in His right hand. *When they had* bowed the knee before Him, they were mocking Him, saying, "Keep hailing, King ofi the Jews!" 30 They spit on Him *and* took the reed and were striking *Him* on His head. 31 When they mocked Him, they took the robe off Him, they put His *own* clothes on Him, and led Him away to crucify *Him*. 32 *As they were* coming out, they found *a* man *of* Cyrene named Simon. They compelled him to bearsi His cross.
33 ¶ *When they had* come to *a* place being called Golgotha, (which is being called *the* Place ofi *the* Skull), 34 they gave Him vinegar to drink mixedb with gall. But *when He had* tasted *it,* He <did not wish to drink. 35 *When they had* crucified Him, they divided His garments, casting **II** lotss, **II** **TR adds**: that it might be fulfilled what was spoken by the prophet: They divided My garments amongi them, And for My clothing, they cast lotss. **II36** Then *they were* sitting down *and* were keeping watch over Him there. **37** Over His head they put up His accusation, writtenb : THIS IS JESUS, THE KING OFi THE JEWS. 38 Then two robbers were crucified* with Him, one on *the* right hand and another on *the* left. 39 And those passing by were reviling Him, wagging their heads 40 and saying, "The One *who is* destroying the temple and building *it* in three days, save Yourself! If Yous are *the* Son ofi God, come down from the cross." 41 And likewise, also the chief priests, with the scribes andgs elders, mocking *Him* were saying, 42 "He saved others; He is not being able to save Himself. If He is King ofi Israel, let Him now come down from the cross, and we shall believe **II** in **II** ini **II** Him. 43 He has trusted in God; let Him deliver Him now—if He desires Him! For He said, 'I am *the* Son ofi God.'" 44 *With* the same thing, even the robbers who *had* been crucified withi Him were reviling Him. 45 From *the* sixth hour until *the* ninth hour, darkness came over all the earth. 46 About the ninth hour, Jesus cried out withi *a* loud voice, saying, "Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani?" (That is, "My God, My God, why <have Yous forsaken Me?") 47 *When* some ofi those standingb there *had* heard *this,* they were saying, "This *man* is calling for Elijah." 48 Immediately, *when* one of them *had* run and taken *a* sponge, filled *it* withi

vinegar and put *it* on *a* reed, he was giving *it to* Him to drink. 49 But the rest were saying, "Let *Him* be; let[t] us see if Elijah *who will be* saving Him is coming."
50 ¶ Jesus cried again with[i] *a* loud voice *and* yielded up *His* spirit. 51 Behold, the veil of[!] the temple was torn in two from top to bottom, the earth was shaken, the rocks were split, 52 the graves were opened, and many bodies of[!] the saints *who were* asleep[b] were[s] raised. 53 After His resurrection, they came out of[!] the graves *and* went into the holy city and appeared to[i] many. 54 *When* the centurion and those with him, guarding Jesus, *had* seen the earthquake and the things *that had* happened, they feared greatly, saying, "Truly this was *the* Son of[!] God!" 55 Many women who followed Jesus from Galilee, *who were* ministering to[i] Him, were there looking from afar. 56 Among whom were Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of[!] James and Joses and the mother of[!] the sons of[!] Zebedee.
57 ¶ *When the* evening *had* come, there came *a* rich man from Arimathea, named Joseph, who also he himself was *a* disciple of[!] Jesus. 58 This *man* went to[i] Pilate *and* asked *for* the body of[!] Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be given *to him*. 59 *When* Joseph *had* taken the body, he wrapped it in[i] *a* clean linen cloth, 60 and laid it in his new tomb which he had hewn out in the rock. Then he rolled *a* large stone against[i] the door of[!] the tomb *and* departed. 61 Mary Magdalene was there, and the other Mary, sitting opposite the tomb. 62 Now on the next day, which is after the Preparation *Day,* the chief priests and the Pharisees were gathered together to Pilate, 63 saying, "Sir, we remember that *as* this deceiver *was* still alive, He said, 'After three days I am being raised *again*.' 64 Therefore command *that* the tomb be secured until the third day. Lest His disciples come by[i] night *and* steal Him away[sp], and say[sp] to[i] the people, 'He was raised from the dead.' Then the last error will be worse than the first." 65 Pilate was saying to[i] them, "You have *a* guard; keep going your way, make *it* as secure as you know[b] *how*." 66 So those went *and* made the tomb secure, having sealed the stone *and setting* a guard.

Matthew 28

1 ¶ After *the* Sabbaths, *as it was* beginning to dawn on *the* first *day* of[!] *the* week[s], Mary Magdalene and the other Mary came to see the tomb. 2 And behold, there came to pass *a* great earthquake, for *when an* angel of[!] *the* Lord *had* descended from heaven, *he* came *and* rolled back the stone from the door, and was sitting on it. 3 His countenance was like lightning, and his clothing as white as snow. 4 The guards shook with fear of[!] him and became like dead *men*. 5 The angel answered *and* said to[i] the women, "You—stop being afraid, for I know[b] that you are seeking Jesus, Who *was* crucified[b]. 6 He is not here; for He was raised, just as He said. Come, see the place where the Lord was lying. 7 Then go quickly *and* tell His disciples that He was raised from the dead, and, behold, He is going before you into Galilee. There you will see Him. Behold, I <have told you." 8 So they went out quickly from the tomb with fear and great joy *and* ran to tell His disciples. 9 As they were going to tell His disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, "Keep rejoicing!" Those came *and* held His feet and worshipped Him. 10 Then Jesus said* to[i] them, "Stop being afraid. Keep going, tell My brothers to go[si] into Galilee, and there they will see Me."
11 ¶ *As* they *were* going, behold, some of[!] the guards[s] came into the city *and* told the chief priests all *the things* that *had* happened. 12 *When they had* been assembled with the elders and taken counsel, they gave much money to[i] the soldiers, 13 saying, "Say *this:* 'His disciples came by[i] night *and* stole Him away *as* we *were* sleeping.' 14 If this is heard[sp] by the governor, we ourselves shall persuade him and make you secure." 15 So those took the money *and* did as they were instructed, and this saying was spread among *the* Jews until this day.
16 ¶ Then the eleven disciples went to Galilee, to the mountain where Jesus <had appointed them. 17 *When they had* seen Him, they worshipped Him, but some doubted. 18 Jesus came *and* spoke to[i] them, saying, "All authority in heaven and on earth was given to[i] Me. 19 Therefore go *and* make disciples *of* all the nations, dipping them in the name of[!] the Father and of[!] the Son and the Holy Spirit, 20 teaching them to be observing all things that I <have commanded you, and behold, I Myself am with you all the days, even to the end of[!] the world." Amen.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO MARK

Mark 1

1 ¶ *The* beginning of[!] the gospel of[!] Jesus Christ, *the* Son of[!] God. 2 As it is written[b] in the prophets: Behold, I Myself send My messenger before Your[s] face, Who will prepare Your[s] way before You[s]. 3 *The* voice *of one* crying in the wilderness: "Prepare the way of[!] *the* Lord; Keep making His paths straight." 4 John came dipping in the wilderness and preaching *a* dipping of[!] repentance for *the* remission of[!] sins. 5 All the land *of* Judea and those *from* Jerusalem were[s] going out to him, and all were being dipped by him in the Jordan River, confessing their sins. 6 And John was

clothed with[b] camel hair and *with a* leather belt around his waist, and *was* eating locusts and wild honey. 7 He was
preaching, saying, “There is One coming after me *Who is* mightier than I, whose sandal[s] strap I am not worthy to
stoop down *and* untie. 8 I myself dipped you indeed with water, but He Himself will dip you with *the* Holy Spirit.”
9 ¶ It came to pass in those days *that* Jesus came from Nazareth of[t] Galilee and was dipped by John in the Jordan. 10
Immediately, *as he was* coming up from the water, he saw the heavens being opened, and the Spirit descending
like *a* dove upon Him. 11 *A* voice came from heaven[s], “You[s] Yourself are My Beloved Son, in Whom, I *am* well
pleased.” 12 Immediately the Spirit drove* Him into the wilderness. 13 He was there in the wilderness forty days,
being tempted by Satan. He was with the wild beasts, and the angels were ministering to[i] Him.
14 ¶ After John *was* put in prison, Jesus came to Galilee, preaching the gospel of[t] the kingdom of[t] God, 15 and saying,
“The time is fulfilled[b], and the kingdom of[t] God is at hand[b]. Keep repenting, and keep believing in the gospel.” 16
As He was walking by the Sea of[t] Galilee, He saw Simon and Andrew his brother, throwing *a* net into the sea; for
they were fishermen. 17 Jesus said to[i] them, “Come, follow Me, and I shall make you fishers of[t] men.” 18
Immediately, they left their nets *and* followed Him. 19 *When He had* gone *a* little farther from there, He saw James
the *son* of[t] Zebedee and John, his brother, who *were* also in the boat mending *their* nets. 20 Immediately, He called
them, and they left their father Zebedee in the boat with the hired servants *and* followed Him. 21 And they entered*
Capernaum, and immediately, on[i] the Sabbath[s], having entered into the synagogue, He was teaching. 22 They were
being astonished at His teaching, for He was teaching them as *one* having authority, and not as the scribes.
23 ¶ Now *a* man was in their synagogue with *an* unclean spirit. He cried out, 24 saying, *“Leave us* alone! What *have*
we *to do* with[i] You[s], Jesus *of* Nazareth? Did You[s] come to destroy us? I know[b] who You[s] Yourself are—the Holy
One of[t] God.” 25 Jesus rebuked him, saying, “Be quiet, and come out of him!” 26 *When* the unclean spirit *had*
convulsed him and cried with[i] *a* loud voice, *it* came out of him. 27 All were amazed so that *they were* questioning
among themselves, saying, “What is this? What new doctrine *is* this? For with authority, He is commanding even
the unclean spirits, and they are obeying Him.” 28 Immediately, His fame spread throughout all the region of
Galilee.
29 ¶ *When they had* come out of the synagogue, they immediately entered into the house of[t] Simon and Andrew, with
James and John. 30 The mother-in-law of[t] Simon was lying sick with *a* fever, and they immediately told* Him about
her. 31 He came, having taken her hand *and* lifted her. Immediately, the fever left her, and she was ministering to[i]
them. 32 *When* evening *had* come, when the sun set, they were bringing to Him all who were sick and those *who*
were being demon-possessed. 33 The whole city was gathered together[b] at the door. 34 He healed many *who* were
sick with[i] various diseases and cast out many demons. He was not allowing the demons to be speaking, because
they <knew[b] Him. 35 He arose very early, while *it was* night *and* went out and departed into *a* solitary place, and
was praying there. 36 Simon and those with him searched for Him. 37 *When they* found Him, they said* to[i] Him, “All
are looking for You[s].” 38 And He said* to[i] them, “Let[t] us keep going into the next towns, to preach[si] there also
because for this *purpose* I have come.” 39 He was preaching in their synagogues throughout all Galilee and casting
out demons.
40 ¶ *A* leper came* to Him, begging Him, kneeling down to Him, and saying to[i] Him, “If You[s] wish[sp], You[s] are being
able to make me clean.” 41 Having been moved with compassion, Jesus stretched out *His* hand *and* touched him,
and said* to[i] him, “I wish; be cleansed.” 42 And *when* He *had* spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him,
and he was cleansed. 43 *When He had* strictly charged him, He sent him away immediately, 44 and said* to[i] him,
“Keep seeing to say[si] nothing to[i] anyone; but keep going your[s] way, show yourself[s] to[i] the priest, and offer for your[s]
cleansing those things *which* Moses commanded, as *a* testimony to[i] them.” 45 But that One went out *and* began to
be proclaiming *it* freely, and to be spreading the matter so that He could no more openly enter into *the* city, but He
was outside in deserted places, and they were coming to Him from every direction.

Mark 2

1 ¶ And He entered Capernaum again after *some* days, and it was heard “He is in *the* house.” 2 Immediately, many
were gathered together, so that *there* was no longer room *for them,* not *even* near the door. And He was preaching
the word to[i] them. 3 Then they came* to Him, bringing *a* paralytic being carried by four *men*. 4 And *as they were*
not being able to come near to[i] Him because of the multitude, they uncovered the roof where He was. *When they*
broke through, they are letting down the bed on which the paralytic was lying. 5 *When* Jesus saw their faith, He
said* to[i] the paralyzed *man,* “Son, your[s] sins are forgiven[b] you[s].” 6 But some of[t] the scribes were sitting there,
reasoning in their hearts, 7 “Why is this *One* speaking blasphemies like this? Who is being able to forgive sins but
God alone?” 8 Immediately, *when* Jesus *had* perceived in[i] His Spirit that they are reasoning like this within
themselves, *He* said to[i] them, “Why are you reasoning these *things* in your hearts? 9 Which is easier: to say to[i] the
paralytic, ‘Your[s] sins are forgiven[b]’, or to say, ‘Arise, take up your[s] bed and keep walking?’ 10 But to know[bsi] that

the Son of[f] Man has authority on earth to be forgiving sins,"—He said* to[i] the paralytic— 11 "I am saying to[i] you[s], 'Arise, take up your[s] bed, and keep going to your[s] house.'" 12 Immediately, he arose, took up the bed, *and* went out in the presence of[f] everyone[s], so that all *were* being amazed and glorifying God, saying, "We never saw *anything* like this!"
13 ¶ Then He went out again by the sea, and all the multitude was coming to Him, and He was teaching them. 14 *As He was* passing by, He saw Levi the *son* of[f] Alphaeus, sitting at the customs office. He said* to[i] him, "Keep following Me." And he arose *and* followed Him. 15 And it came to pass, while He *was* dining in his house, many publicans and sinners were also sitting together with Jesus and His disciples; for there were many, and they followed Him. 16 *When* the scribes and the Pharisees *had* seen Him eating with the publicans and[gs] sinners, *they* were saying to[i] His disciples, "Why is He eating and drinking with the publicans and[gs] sinners?" 17 *When* Jesus heard *this, He* said* to[i] them, "Those *who are* being well do not have need of[f] *a* physician, but those *who* have sickness. I did not come to call *the* righteous, but sinners to repentance."
18 ¶ Now the disciples of[f] John and the Pharisees were fasting. They came* and said* to[i] Him, "Why are the disciples of[f] John and those of[f] the Pharisees fasting, but Your[s] disciples are not fasting?" 19 Jesus said to[i] them, "Are the sons of[f] the bridegroom being able to be fasting while the bridegroom is with them? No[n]! As long as they have the bridegroom with them they cannot be fasting. 20 But *the* days will come when the bridegroom is taken away[sp] from them, and then they will fast in those days. 21 No one is sowing *a* piece of[f] new cloth on *an* old garment, or else its new piece is pulling away the new from[i] the old, and *a* worse tear is occurring. 22 And no one is putting new wine into old wineskins, or else the new wine is bursting the wineskins, and the wine is being spilled, and the wineskins will be ruined. But new wine *must be* put into new wineskins." 23 And it came to pass *that* He *was* passing through the grain fields on the Sabbath[s], and His disciples began to be going *their* way, plucking heads of grain. 24 And the Pharisees were saying to[i] Him, "Behold, why are they doing on the Sabbath[s] what is not being lawful?" 25 And He Himself was saying to[i] them, "<Have you never[y] read what David did when he had *a* need and hungered, he and those with him— 26 how he went into the house of[f] God in *the days* of[f] Abiathar the high priest, and ate the Bread of[f] the Presence, which is not being lawful to eat, except for[i] the priests, and also gave *some* to[i] those *who* were with him?" 27 Then He was saying to[i] them, "The Sabbath was made for man, not man for the Sabbath. 28 Therefore, the Son of[f] Man is also Lord of[f] the Sabbath."

Mark 3

1 ¶ And He entered again into the synagogue, and *a* man was there having *a* withered[b] hand. 2 They were watching Him, whether He will heal him on[i] the Sabbath[s], to accuse[si] Him. 3 And He said* to[i] the man having the withered[b] hand, "Step forward." 4 Then He said* to[i] them, "Is it being lawful on[i] the Sabbath[s] to do well or to do evil? To save life, or to kill?" But those were keeping silent. 5 *When He* looked around at them with anger, being grieved by the hardness of[f] their hearts[s], He said* to[i] the man, "Stretch out your[s] hand." He stretched *it* out, and his hand was restored *as* whole as the other. 6 And *when* the Pharisees *had* gone out, immediately *they* were taking counsel with the Herodians against Him, how to destroy[si] Him. 7 But Jesus withdrew with His disciples to the sea. *A* great multitude from Galilee followed Him, and from Judea, 8 from Jerusalem, from Idumea, beyond the Jordan, and those around Tyre and Sidon. *A* great multitude came to Him *when they had* heard what great things He was doing. 9 And He spoke to[i] His disciples *a* small boat might be waiting for[i] Him because of the multitude, lest they be crushing[sp] Him. 10 For He healed many, so that as many as <had diseases *were* pressing upon[i] Him to touch[si] Him. 11 Whenever unclean spirits were[s] seeing Him, they were[s] falling down before Him and crying out, saying, "You[s] Yourself are the Son of[f] God." 12 But He was strictly charging them lest they make[sp] Him known.
13 ¶ Then He went* up on a mountain and called* *to Himself those* whom He Himself <wanted, and they came to Him. 14 He appointed twelve, to be[si] with Him and to be sending them out[si] to be preaching, 15 and <to have authority to be healing sicknesses and to be casting out demons: 16 to[i] Simon, He gave *the* name Peter; 17 James the *son* of[f] Zebedee and John the brother of[f] James, and He gave to[i] them *the* name[s] Boanerges, that is, "Sons of[f] Thunder"; 18 Andrew, Philip, Bartholomew, Matthew, Thomas, James the *son* of[f] Alphaeus, Thaddaeus, Simon the Canaanite, 19 and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed Him. Then they went* into *a* house. 20 Again, *the* multitude came* together so that they *were* not being able so much as to eat bread. 21 *When* those near to Him *had* heard *this, they* went out to lay hold on[i] Him, for they were saying, "He went insane."
22 ¶ The scribes who *had* come down from Jerusalem were saying, "He has Beelzebub," and, "By the prince of[f] the demons He is casting out demons." 23 So *when He had* called them *to Himself,* He was saying to[i] them in metaphors: "How is Satan being able to be casting out Satan? 24 If *a* kingdom is divided[sp] against itself, that kingdom is not being able to stand. 25 If *a* house is divided[sp] against itself, that house cannot stand. 26 And if Satan <has risen up against himself and is divided[b], he cannot stand but has *an* end. 27 No one *who* entered into his house,

is being able to plunder the goods of[i] the strong man unless he first binds[sp] the strong man. Then he will plunder his house. 28 Truly I am saying to[i] you, 'all sins will be forgiven the sons of[i] men, and whatever blasphemies they blaspheme[sp]; 29 but whoever blasphemes[sp] against the Holy Spirit does never have forgiveness for ever but is *in* danger of[i] eternal damnation'"; 30 because they were saying, "He has *an* unclean spirit."
31 ¶ Then *His* brothers and His mother came*, and standing[b] outside, they sent *word* to Him, calling Him. 32 *The* multitude was sitting around Him, and they said to[i] Him, "Behold, Your[s] mother and Your[s] brothers are outside seeking You[s]." 33 But He answered them, saying, "Who is My mother, or My brothers?" 34 *When He* looked around *at* those sitting around Him, He said*, "Behold My mother and My brothers! 35 For whoever does[sp] the will of[i] God, he himself is My brother, and My sister, and mother."

Mark 4

1 ¶ Again He began to be teaching by the sea. *A* great multitude was gathered to Him, so that *when He had* entered into the boat, He *was* sitting *in it* on the sea, and the whole multitude was facing the sea on the land. 2 And He was teaching them many *things* in metaphors and was saying to[i] them in His teaching: 3 "Keep listening! Behold, a sower went out to sow. 4 And it came to pass, while He *was* sowing, *some seed* fell by the wayside, and the birds of[i] the air came and devoured it. 5 Other *seed* fell on stony ground, where it <did not have much earth, and it sprang up immediately because *it* <had no depth of[i] earth. 6 But *when the* sun *had* risen, it was scorched, and because *it* <had no root, it withered away. 7 Other *seed* fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up and choked it, and it yielded no crop. 8 Still other *seed* fell on good ground and was yielding *a* crop *which was* springing up, increasing, and was producing—some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some *a* hundred." 9 And He was saying to[i] them, "Let the one having ears to be hearing, keep hearing." 10 When He was alone, those *who were* around Him with the twelve asked Him *about* the metaphor. 11 And He was saying to[i] them, "To[i] you it is given[b] to know the mystery of[i] the kingdom of[i] God, but to[i] those outside, all things are happening in metaphors, 12 that 'Seeing they are seeing[sp] and do not perceive[sp], And hearing they are hearing[sp] and not understanding[sp]; Lest they turn[sp], And be forgiven[sp].'" 13 And He said* to[i] them, "Have you not[y] understood this metaphor? And how will you understand all metaphors? 14 The sower is sowing the word. 15 These are the *ones* by the wayside, where the word is being sown: when they hear[sp], Satan is immediately coming and taking away the word that *is* sown[b] in their hearts. 16 These likewise are the *ones* being sown on stony ground: when they hear[sp] the word, who are immediately receiving it with gladness; 17 so they have no root in themselves but are enduring only for *a* time. Afterwards, *when* tribulation or persecution arose on account of the word, immediately they are being offended. 18 These are the *ones* being sown among thorns: *these are* the *ones who are* hearing the word, 19 but the cares of[i] this world, the deceitfulness of[i] riches, and the desires for other *things* entering in, are choking the word, and it is becoming unfruitful. 20 And those sown on the good ground are the ones who are hearing the word, accept *it* and is producing a crop—some thirtyfold and some sixtyfold and some *a* hundredfold."
21 ¶ And He was saying to[i] them, "Is a lamp coming in to be put[si] under the basket or under a bed? No[n]! *Is it* not[y] to be set[si] on a lampstand? 22 For nothing is hidden except to be revealed[si], nor kept hidden except to come[si] to light. 23 If anyone has ears to be hearing, let him keep hearing." 24 And He was saying to[i] them, "Keep taking heed to what you are hearing. With what measure you are using, it will be measured to[i] you—and who *will* be hearing, more will be given to[i] you. 25 For whoever has[sp], it will be given to[i] him, but whoever does not have, even what he has will be taken from him." 26 And He was saying, "So is the kingdom of[i] God as if *a* man scatters[sp] seed on the ground, 27 and is sleeping[sp] *by* night, and rising[sp] *by* day, the seed is sprouting[sp] and growing[sp]—he himself does not know[b] how. 28 For the earth is yielding crops by itself: first *the* blade, then *the* head, then *the* full grain in the head. 29 But when the grain ripens[sp], immediately he is putting in the sickle, because the harvest has come." 30 And He was saying, "To[i] what shall we compare[o] the kingdom of[i] God, or with what metaphor shall we compare[o] it? 31 Like *a* mustard seed, which, whenever it is sown[sp] in the ground, is smaller than all the seeds on the earth. 32 Yet when it is sown[sp], it is growing up and becoming greater than all the plants and shooting out large branches, so that the birds of[i] the air can be nesting under its shade." 33 With[i] many such metaphors He was speaking the word to[i] them as they were being able to be hearing *it*. 34 He was not speaking to[i] them without *a* metaphor, but privately He was explaining all things to[i] His disciples.
35 ¶ On the same day, *when* evening came, He said* to[i] them, "Let[t] us cross over to the other side." 36 *When they* left the multitude, they took* Him, just as He was, in the boat, and other boats also were[s] with Him. 37 *A* great storm of[i] wind arose*, and the waves were[s] beating into the boat, so that it *was* already being full. 38 But He Himself was in the stern, sleeping on a pillow. They woke* Him up and said* to[i] Him, "Teacher, does it not[y] matter to[i] You[s] that we are perishing?" 39 And He awoke *and* rebuked the wind and said to[i] the sea, "Keep being quiet! Be[s] still[b]!" And the wind ceased, and there was *a* great calm. 40 He said to[i] them, "Why are you so fearful? How *is it that* you have

no[y] faith?" 41 And they feared exceedingly and were saying to each other, "Who then is this, that even the wind and the waves[s] are obeying Him?"

Mark 5

1 ¶ And they came to the other side of[i] the sea, to the country of[i] the Gadarenes. 2 And *when* He *had* come out of the boat, immediately *a* man with *an* unclean spirit met Him out of the tombs, 3 who <had *his* dwelling among the tombs; and no one was being able to bind him, not even with[i] chains, 4 because he was bound[b] often with[i] shackles and chains. And the chains *were* pulled apart[b] by him, and the shackles *were* broken in pieces[b], and no *one* was being able to tame him. 5 And throughout all *the* night and *the* day, in the mountains and among the tombs, he was crying out and cutting himself with[i] stones. 6 *When he had* seen Jesus from afar, he ran and worshipped Him. 7 And he cried with[i] *a* loud voice *and* said, "What *have* I *to do* with[i] You[s], Jesus, Son of[i] the Most High God? I am adjuring You[s] *by* God, do[u] not torment me." 8 For He was saying to[i] him, "Come out of the man, *you* unclean spirit!" 9 And He was asking him, "What *is* your[s] name?" And he answered, saying, "My name *is* Legion, because we are many." 10 And he was begging Him earnestly to not send[si] them out of the country. 11 Now there was *a* large herd of[i] swine being fed near the mountains. 12 And all the demons begged Him, saying, "Send us into the swine to enter[si] into them." 13 And immediately Jesus permitted them. And the unclean spirits went out *and* entered into the swine, and the herd ran *violently* down the steep place into the sea, (there were about two thousand), and were drowned in the sea. 14 And the ones feeding the swine fled, and told *it* in the city and the country[s]. And they went out to see what *had* happened. 15 And they came* to Jesus and saw* the demon-possessed *man* who had the legion, sitting, clothed[b] and *in his* right mind, and they were afraid. 16 And the ones *who had* seen *it* told them how it happened to[i] the demon-possessed *man,* and about the swine. 17 Then they began to be pleading with Him to depart from their region. 18 And *when* He *had* entered into the boat, the demon-possessed *man* was begging Him to be[si] with Him. 19 However, Jesus did not permit him, but He said* to[i] him, "Keep going to your[s] home, to your[s] *friends,* and tell them what great things the Lord <has done for[i] you[s] and *how* He had mercy on you[s]." 20 And He departed and began to be proclaiming in Decapolis what great things Jesus <had done for[i] him, and all were marveling.
21 ¶ Now *when* Jesus *had* passed over again by boat to the other side, *a* great multitude was gathered to Him, and He was near the sea. 22 And behold, one of[i] the rulers of the synagogue came*, Jairus by[i] name. And *when he* saw Him, he fell* at His feet, 23 and was begging Him earnestly, saying, "My little daughter is at the point of death. Come *and* lay[t] *Your* hands on[i] her to be healed[si], and she will live." 24 So *Jesus* went with him, and *a* great multitude was following Him and thronging Him. 25 Now *a* certain woman, *who* <had *a* flow of[i] blood *for* twelve years, 26 and *had* suffered many *things* under many physicians, and *had* spent all her means, and nothing *had* benefited *her,* but rather *had* grown worse, 27 *had* heard about Jesus, *had* come in the multitude behind *Him*, touched His garment. 28 For she was saying, "If I only touch[sp] His garments, I shall be healed." 29 Immediately the flow of[i] her blood was dried up, and she felt in[i] *her* body that she is healed[b] of the disease. 30 And Jesus, immediately having known in Himself *that* power *had* gone out of him, *when He had* turned around in the multitude, He was saying, "Who touched My clothes?" 31 But His disciples were saying to[i] Him, "You[s] are seeing the multitude thronging You[s], and You[s] are saying, 'Who touched Me?'" 32 And He was looking around to see the one *who had* done this. 33 But the woman *who had* been frightened and *was* trembling, knowing[b] what has happened to her, came and fell down before Him, and told Him all the truth. 34 And that One said to[i] her, "Daughter, your[s] faith has healed you[s]. Keep going in peace, and keep being healed of your[s] disease."
35 ¶ *As* He *is* still speaking, they came* from *the house of* the ruler of the synagogue saying, "Your[s] daughter died: why are you[s] troubling the Teacher any further?" 36 And as soon as Jesus heard the word *that was* being spoken, He said* to[i] the ruler of the synagogue, "Stop being afraid, only keep believing." 37 And he did not permit anyone to follow Him, except Peter and James and John the brother of[i] James. 38 Then He came* to the house of[i] the ruler of the synagogue and saw* *a* tumult **II** *and* **II** and **II** *those* weeping and wailing much. 39 *When He* came in, He said* to[i] them, "Why are you making *this* commotion and weeping? The damsel did not die; but is sleeping." 40 And they were laughing at[i] Him. But *when* that One put all *of them* out, He took* the father and the mother of[i] the damsel, and those with Him, and entered* where the damsel was lying. 41 *When He* took the child by[i] the hand, He said* to[i] her, "Talitha, cumi," which is being translated, "Damsel, I am saying to[i] you[s], arise." 42 Immediately the damsel arose and was walking, for she was twelve years *old.* And they were amazed with[i] great amazement. 43 But He commanded them strictly that no one might know it, and said: 'give her *something* to eat.'

Mark 6

1 ¶ Then He went out from there and came to His *own* country, and His disciples followed* Him. 2 *When the* Sabbath *had* come, He began to be teaching in the synagogue, and many hearing *him* were being astonished, saying, *"From* where *did* this *one get* these *things?* And what wisdom *was* given to[i] Him, that even such mighty works are being done by His hands? 3 Is this not[y] the carpenter, the son of[t] Mary, and *the* brother of[t] James, Joses, Judas, and Simon? And are not[y] His sisters here with us?" And they were being offended at Him. 4 But Jesus was saying to[i] them, " *A* prophet is not without honour except in his *own* country, among *his own* relatives, and in his *own* household." 5 And He was not being able to do *any* mighty work there, except He laid *His* hands on[i] *a* few sick people *and* healed *them*. 6 And He was marveling because of their unbelief, and He was going about in[i] *a* circuit *in* the villages, teaching.

7 ¶ And He called* to *Himself* the twelve and began to be sending them out two *by* two, and was giving to[i] them power over unclean spirits. 8 He commanded them to be taking[si] nothing for *their* journey except only *a* staff—no bag, no bread, *and* no copper *coins* in *their money* belt— 9 but be equipped with[b] sandals and do[u] not put on two coats. 10 And He was saying to[i] them, "Wherever you enter[sp] *a* house, keep staying there until you depart[sp] from there. 11 And whoever happen not to receive[sp] you nor hear[sp] you, *as you are* departing from there, shake off the dust which *is* under your feet as *a* testimony against[i] them. Assuredly, I am saying to[i] you, it will be more tolerable for[i] Sodom and Gomorrah on *the* day of[t] judgment than for[i] that city." 12 *When they had* gone out, they were preaching that they might repent. 13 And they were casting out many demons, and were anointing many sick with[i] olive oil, and were healing *them*.

14 ¶ And King Herod heard *of Him,* for His name became well known. And he was saying, "John the Dipper was raised from *the* dead, and because of this, the powers are working in Him." 15 Others were saying, "He is Elijah." And others were saying, "He is *a* prophet, or like one of[t] the prophets." 16 But *when* Herod *had* heard, he said, "He himself is John, whom I myself beheaded; he himself was raised from *the* dead." 17 For Herod himself sent *and* laid hold of John, and bound him in prison on account of Herodias, the wife of[t] Philip his brother; for he married her. 18 For John was saying to[i] Herod, "It is not being lawful for[i] you[s] <to have the wife of[t] your[s] brother." 19 Therefore, Herodias was holding *it* against[i] him and <wanted to kill him, but she was not being able. 20 For Herod was fearing John, knowing[b] *that* he *was a* just and holy man, and he was protecting him. *When he had* heard him, he was doing many *things,* and he was hearing him gladly. 21 *When an* opportune day *had* come—when Herod was giving *a* feast on[i] his birthday for[i] his nobles, high officers, and chief *men* of[t] Galilee— 22 And *when* the daughter of[t] Herodias herself *had* come in, danced and pleased Herod and those sitting with *him.* The king said to[i] the damsel, "Ask me whatever you[s] want[sp], and I shall give *it* to[i] you[s]." 23 And he swore to[i] her, "Whatever you[s] ask[sp] me, I shall give *it* to[i] you[s], up to half of[t] my kingdom." 24 So that one went out *and* said to[i] her mother, "What shall I ask for?" And that one said, "The head of[t] John the Dipper." 25 Immediately she came in with haste to the king *and* asked, saying, "I want that you[s] to give[si] me at once his head of[t] John the Dipper on *a* platter!" 26 And *though* the king *had* become exceedingly sorry, *yet* because of the oaths and those sitting with *him,* he did not want to refuse her. 27 Immediately the king sent *an* executioner *and* commanded his head to be brought. (6:28) And that one went *and* beheaded him in the prison, 28 and brought his head on *a* platter, and gave it to[i] the damsel, and the damsel gave it to[i] her mother. 29 *When* his disciples *had* heard *of it, they* came and took away his corpse and laid it in *a* tomb.

30 ¶ Then the apostles were gathered* to Jesus and reported to[i] Him all things, both what they did and taught. 31 He said to[i] them, "Come aside *by* yourselves to *a* deserted place and keep resting *a* while." For many were coming and going, and they were not even having time to eat. 32 So they departed in[i] the boat to *a* deserted place by themselves. 33 But the multitudes saw them departing, and many knew Him. They ran there on foot from all the cities, arrived before them, and came together to Him. 34 And *when* Jesus *had* come out, He saw *a* great multitude and was moved with compassion for them, because they were like sheep not having *a* shepherd. And He began to be teaching them many *things*. 35 *When the* day was now far spent, *when* His disciples came to[i] Him, *they* said*, "The place is deserted, and *the* hour *is* already late. 36 Send them away to go into the surrounding country[s] and villages *and* buy[si] for[i] themselves bread, for they have nothing to eat[si]." 37 But that One answered *and* said to[i] them, "Give them *something* to eat." And they said* to[i] Him, "Shall we go *and* buy[o] two hundred denarii *worth of* bread and give[o] them *something* to eat?" 38 But that One said* to[i] them, "How many loaves do you have? Keep going and see." And *when they* knew, they said*, "Five *loaves,* and two fish." 39 Then He commanded them *that* all sit down *in* groups on the green grass. 40 So they sat down in ranks, in hundreds and fifties. 41 And *when he had* taken the five loaves and the two fish, He looked up to heaven *and* blessed *them.* He broke the loaves and was giving *them* to[i] His disciples to set before[si] them. And He divided the two fish among[i] *them* all. 42 So all ate and were filled. 43 And they took up twelve baskets full of[t] fragments, and of the fish. 44 These ones *who had* eaten the loaves were about five thousand men.

45 ¶ Immediately, He compelled His disciples to enter the boat and keep going before *Him* to the other side, to Bethsaida, while He Himself sends the people away[sp]. 46 *When He had* sent them away, He departed to a mountain

to pray. 47 *When* evening *had* come, the boat was in *the* middle of[1] the sea, and He *was* alone on the land. 48 He saw them being strained while *they were* rowing, for the wind was against them. About *the* fourth watch of[1] the night, He came* to them, walking on the sea, and <wanted to pass them by. 49 *When* these ones *had* seen Him walking on the sea, *they* supposed *that it* is *a* ghost, and cried out; 50 for all saw Him and were troubled. And immediately He talked with them and said* to[i] them, "Keep being of good cheer! I Myself am *He*! Stop being afraid." 51 Then He went up into the boat with them, and the wind ceased. They were being greatly amazed in themselves beyond measure and were marveling, 52 for they did not understand about *the miracle of* the loaves, for their heart was hardened[b]. 53 *When they had* crossed over, they came to the land *of* Gennesaret and drew near to shore. 54 *When* they *had* come out of the boat, immediately *because they had* recognized Him, 55 they ran through that whole surrounding region *and* began to be carrying about on beds these ones having sickness wherever they were hearing 'He is there!' 56 Wherever He was entering—villages, cities, or country[s]—they were laying the sick in the marketplaces and were begging Him to let them touch[si] even the hem of[1] His garment. And as many as uching Him were being made well.

Mark 7

1 ¶ Then the Pharisees and[gs] some of[1] the scribes were* gathered together to Him, having come from Jerusalem. 2 *When they had* seen some of[1] His disciples eating bread with[i] defiled *hands,* that is, with[i] unwashed hands, they found fault. 3 For the Pharisees and all the Jews are not eating unless they wash[sp] *their* hands often, *because they are* holding the tradition of[1] the elders. 4 *As they are coming* from *the* marketplace, they are not eating unless they wash[sp]. And there are[s] many other things which they <have received to be holding, *such as the* washing[s] of[1] cups, pots, copper vessels, and couches. 5 Then the Pharisees and the scribes asked* Him, "Why are Your[s] disciples not[y] walking according to the tradition of[1] the elders, but are eating bread with[i] unwashed hands?" 6 That One answered *and* said to[i] them, "Well did Isaiah prophesy concerning you pretenders, as it is written[b]: 'This people are honouring[s] Me with[i] their lips, But their heart is far from Me. 7 And in vain they are worshipping Me, *Because they are* teaching *as* doctrines *the* commandments of[1] men.' 8 For *though you* laid aside the commandment of[1] God, you are holding the tradition of[1] men—*such as the* washing[s] of[1] pots and cups—and you are doing many other such like things." 9 He was saying to[i] them, "You are completely rejecting the commandment of[1] God to keep[si] your tradition. 10 For Moses said, 'Keep honouring your[s] father and your[s] mother', and, 'He *who is* cursing father or mother, let him keep dying *the* death.' 11 But you yourselves are saying, 'If *a* man says[sp] to[i] *his* father or mother, *"It is* Corban," that is, *a* gift, whatever you[s] should be profited by me; *he is free*,' 12 you are no longer requiring him to do anything *for* his father or his mother, 13 making the word of[1] God of no effect by[i] your tradition which you <have handed down. And you are doing many such like things." 14 *When He had* called all the people *to Himself,* He was saying to[i] them, "Keep hearing Me, everyone[s], and keep understanding: 15 There is nothing entering a man *from* outside which can defile him, but the *things which are* coming out of him—those are[s] the *things* defiling the man. 16 If anyone has ears to be hearing, let him keep hearing." 17 When He entered *a* house away from the people, His disciples were asking Him about the metaphor. 18 So He said* to[i] them, "Are you yourselves also without understanding? Are you not[y] perceiving that whatever entering into the man *from* outside is not being able to defile him? 19 Because it is not entering into his heart but into the stomach, and is going out into the draught, *thus* purifying all foods." 20 And He was saying, "What *is* coming out of the man, that is defiling the man. 21 For from within, out of the heart of[1] men, is proceeding evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, 22 thefts, covetousness[s], wickedness[s], deceit, lewdness, *an* evil eye, blasphemy, pride, *and* foolishness. 23 All these evil *things* are[s] coming from within and defiling the man."
24 ¶ From there He rose up *and* went into the region of[1] Tyre and Sidon. *When He had* entered into the house, He <wanted no one to know *it,* but He could not be hidden. 25 For *a* woman *who had* heard about Him, whose young daughter <had *an* unclean spirit, came *and* fell at His feet. 26 Now the woman was *a* Greek, *a* Syro-Phoenician by[i] nation, and she was begging Him to be casting[si] the demon out of her daughter. 27 But Jesus said to[i] her, "Let the children be filled first, for it is not good to take the bread of[1] the children and to throw *it* to[i] the little dogs." 28 That one answered and said* to[i] Him, "Yes, Lord, for even the little dogs under the table are eating of the crumbs of[1] the children." 29 Then He said to[i] her, "For this saying, keep going *your way;* the demon has gone out of your[s] daughter." 30 *When she had* come to her house, she found the demon gone out, and *her* daughter lying[b] on the bed. 31 ¶ Again, He departed from the region[s] of[1] Tyre and Sidon *and* came to the Sea of[1] Galilee, through *the* midst of[1] the region[s] of[1] Decapolis. 32 They brought* to[i] Him *a* deaf *person with a* speech impediment, and they beseeched* Him to lay[si] *His* hand on[i] him. 33 He took him aside from the multitude by Himself *and* put His fingers in his ears, and He spat *and* touched his tongue. 34 Then He looked up to heaven *and* sighed, and said* to[i] him, "Ephphatha," that is, "Be opened." 35 Immediately his ears were opened, and the impediment of[1] his tongue was loosed, and he

was speaking plainly. 36 Then He charged them to tell[si] no man. But *the* more He Himself was charging them, *the* more widely they were proclaiming *it*. 37 And they were being astonished beyond measure, saying, “He has done all things well! He is making both the deaf to be hearing and the mute to be speaking.”

Mark 8

1 ¶ In those days, *as the* multitude is very great and has nothing to eat[si], Jesus *Who* called His disciples *to Himself,* He said* to[i] them, 2 “I have compassion on the multitude, because they are continuing now with[i] Me three days, and have nothing to eat[si]: 3 if I send them away[sp] fasting to their *own* houses[s], they will faint on the way, for some of[t] them have come from afar.” 4 His disciples answered Him, “How will anyone be able to satisfy these *people* with bread here in[i] *the* wilderness?” 5 He was asking them, “How many loaves do you have?” And they said, “Seven.” 6 He commanded the people to sit down on the ground, and *when He had* taken the seven loaves, He gave thanks *and* broke *them,* and was giving *them* to[i] His disciples to set before[si] *them,* and they set *them* before the people. 7 They also <had *a* few small fish. He blessed *and* told them to be set also before *them*. 8 So they ate and were filled. Then they took up seven baskets of[t] leftover fragments. 9 About four thousand people <had eaten. He sent them away,
10 ¶ and immediately He entered into a boat with His disciples *and* came into the region[s] *of* Dalmanutha. 11 The Pharisees came and began to be questioning Him, seeking from Him *a* sign from heaven, *because they were* testing Him. 12 *When He* sighed deeply in[i] His spirit, He said*, “Why is this generation seeking *a* sign? Truly, I am saying to[i] you, no sign will be given to[i] this generation.” 13 *When He had* left them, He entered the boat again, *and* went to the other side. 14 Now the disciples <had forgot to take bread[s], and they <had nothing except one loaf with them in the boat. 15 He was charging them, saying, “Keep taking heed! Keep bewaring of the yeast of[t] the Pharisees and *of* the yeast of[t] Herod Antipater.” 16 And they were reasoning among themselves, saying, “We do not have bread[s].” 17 But *because* Jesus knew *it,* He said* to[i] them, “Why are you reasoning *the fact* that you have no bread[s]? Are you not[y] yet perceiving or understanding? Do you still have hardened[b] your hearts[s]? 18 *Though you* have eyes, are you not[y] seeing? And having ears, are you not[y] hearing? And are you not[y] remembering? 19 When I broke the five loaves among the five thousand, how many baskets full of[t] fragments did you take up?” They said* to[i] Him, “Twelve.” 20 “Also, when *I had broken* the seven *loaves* for the four thousand, how many baskets full of[t] fragments did you take up?” And they said, “Seven.” 21 Then He was saying to[i] them, “How *is it* you are not[y] understanding?”
22 ¶ He came* to Bethsaida, and they brought* to[i] Him *a* blind *person* and begged* Him to touch[si] him. 23 So He took the blind *person* by[i] the hand *and* led him out of the town. *When He had* spit on his eyes, *when He had* laid His hands on[i] him, He was asking him if he is seeing anything. 24 *When he had* looked up, he was saying, “I am seeing men *who are* walking like trees.” 25 Then He laid *His* hands on his eyes again, and made him look up. He was restored and saw every *person* clearly. 26 He sent him away to his house, saying, “Neither enter[u] into the town nor tell[u] *it* to[i] any *person* in the town.”
27 ¶ Jesus and His disciples went out[s] into the towns of[t] Caesarea Philippi. On the way, He was asking His disciples, saying to[i] them, “Who are men saying *that* I am?” 28 They themselves answered, “John the Dipper; but some *say,* Elijah, and others, one of[t] the prophets.” 29 He Himself said* to[i] them, “But who are you yourselves saying *that* I am?” Peter *who* answered, said* to[i] Him, “You[s] yourself are the Christ.” 30 He charged them to be telling[si] no one about Him. 31 And He began to be teaching them that it is being necessary for the Son of[t] Man to suffer many *things,* to be rejected by the elders and[gs] chief priests and[gs] scribes, to be killed, and after three days to rise *again*. 32 He was speaking this saying openly. Then Peter took Him *aside and* began to be rebuking Him. 33 But that One turned around and looked *at* His disciples, *and* rebuked Peter, saying, “Keep getting behind Me, Satan! For you[s] are not minding the *things* of[t] God, but the *things* of[t] men.” 34 *When He had* called the people *to Himself,* with His disciples, He said to[i] them, “Whoever desires to come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross, and keep following Me. 35 For whoever desires[sp] to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses[sp] his life for My sake and the gospel, he himself will save it. 36 For what will it profit *a* man to gain[si] the whole world and lose[si] his *own* soul? 37 Or what will *a* man give *in* exchange for[i] his soul? 38 For whoever is ashamed[sp] *of* Me and *of* My words in this adulterous and sinful generation, *of* him the Son of[t] Man will also be ashamed when He comes[sp] in the glory of[t] His Father with the holy angels.”

Mark 9

1 ¶ He was saying to[i] them, “Truly, I am saying to[i] you, ‘there are some of[t] those standing[b] here who will[v] by[e] no means taste death until they see[sp] the kingdom of[t] God coming with power.’” 2 After six days, Jesus brought* Peter,

James, and John and led* them up on *a* high mountain apart by themselves. He was transfigured before them, 3 and
His clothes became shining, exceedingly white, like snow, such as no fuller on earth is being able to bleach *them*. 4
Elijah with Moses appeared to[i] them, and they were talking with Jesus. 5 And *when* Peter answered, he said* to[i]
Jesus, "Master, it is good *for* us to be here. Let[t] us make three tabernacles: one for[i] You[s], one for[i] Moses, and one
for[i] Elijah." 6 For he <did not know[b] what to say[si], for they were greatly afraid. 7 Then *a* cloud came overshadowing
them, and *a* voice came out of the cloud, saying, "This is My beloved Son; keep hearing Him." 8 Suddenly, *when*
they had looked around, they saw no one anymore, except only Jesus with them. 9 *As* they *were* coming down from
the mountain, He charged them to tell[si] no one what things they saw until the Son of[i] Man rises[sp] from *the* dead. 10
They kept the word to themselves, *though they were* questioning what it is: 'to rise from the dead.' 11 They were
asking Him, saying, "Why are the scribes saying that it is being necessary *for* Elijah to come first?" 12 That One
answered *and* told them, "Indeed, Elijah, having come first, is restoring all things. And how it is written[b]
concerning the Son of[i] Man that He must suffer[sp] many *things* and is treated with contempt[sp]? 13 But I am saying to[i]
you, Elijah has indeed come, and they did to[i] him whatever they wished, as it is written[b] of him."
14 ¶ *When He had* come to the disciples, He saw *a* great multitude around them, and scribes disputing with[i] them. 15
Immediately *when* all the people *had* seen Him, they were[s] greatly amazed, and they *were* running to *Him and*
were greeting Him. 16 He asked the scribes, "What are you discussing with them?" 17 And one of the multitude
answered *and* said, "Teacher, I brought my son to You[s], having *a* mute spirit. 18 Wherever it seizes[sp] him, it is
throwing him down, and he is foaming, gnashing his teeth, and becoming rigid. I spoke to[i] Your[s] disciples to cast it
out[si], but they could not." 19 That One *Who* answered him, said*, "O faithless generation, how long shall I be with
you? How long shall I bear with you? Keep bringing him to Me." 20 They brought *the boy* to Him. *When* the spirit
had seen Him, *it* immediately convulsed him. *When he had* fallen on the ground, he was wallowing foaming *at the*
mouth. 21 He asked his father, "How long has this happened to[i] him?" That one said, "From childhood. 22 Often, it
threw him both into *the* fire and water to destroy[si] him. But if You[s] are being able *to do* anything, have compassion
on us *and* help us." 23 Jesus said to[i] him; "If you[s] are being able to believe, all things *are* possible for[i] the one
believing." 24 Immediately, *when* the father of[i] the child *had* cried out, *he* was saying with tears, "Lord, I am
believing; keep helping my unbelief!" 25 *When* Jesus *had* seen that *the* people <were running together, *He* rebuked
the unclean spirit, saying to[i] it: "Mute and deaf spirit, I Myself am commanding you[s]: come out of him and do[u] not
enter into him anymore." 26 It cried out and convulsed him greatly *and* came out of *him.* He became as *if* dead, so
that many *were* saying, "He died." 27 But Jesus took him by[i] the hand *and* lifted him up, and he arose. 28 *When* He
had come into *the* house, His disciples were asking Him privately, "Why were we ourselves not[y] able to cast it
out?" 29 He said to[i] them, "This kind is not able to come out except by prayer and fasting."
30 ¶ *When they had* departed from there, they were passing through Galilee. He <did not wish for anyone to know[si].
31 For He was teaching His disciples and saying to[i] them, "The Son of[i] Man is being betrayed into *the* hands of[i]
men, and they will kill Him, and *when He is* killed, He will rise the third day." 32 But those were not understanding
the saying and were being afraid to ask Him. 33 He came to Capernaum. *When He had* appeared in the house, He
was asking them, "What were you disputing among yourselves on the road?" 34 They were keeping silent, for on
the road, they disputed among themselves who *was the* greatest. 35 He sat down *and* called the twelve, and He said*
to[i] them, "If anyone desires to be first, he will be last of[i] all and servant of[i] all." 36 He took *a* little child *and* set him
in *the* midst of[i] them, and, He took him in *His* arms *and* said to[i] them, 37 "Whoever receive[sp] one of[i] such little
children in My name is receiving Me, and whoever receive[sp] Me is not receiving Me, but the One *Who* sent Me." 38
John answered Him, saying, "Teacher, we saw someone casting out demons in Your[s] name who is not following
us, and we forbade him because he is not following us." 39 But Jesus said, "Stop forbidding him, for there is no one
who will work *a* miracle in My name, that will be able soon to speak bad of Me. 40 For whoever is not against us is
for us.
41 ¶ For whoever gives you *a* cup of[i] water to drink[sp] in My name, because you are belonging to[i] Christ, truly, I am
saying to[i] you, he will[v] by[e] no means lose his reward. 42 Whoever makes one of[i] these little ones who *are* believing
in Me to offend[sp], it is better for[i] him if *a* millstone were being hung around his neck, and is thrown[b] into the sea. 43
If your[s] hand is making you[s] sin[sp], cut it off. It is better for[i] you[s] to enter into life maimed than having two hands to
go into hell, into the unquenchable fire; 44 where their worm is not dying, and the fire is not being quenched. 45 If
your[s] foot is making you[s] to sin[sp], cut it off. It is better for[i] you[s] to enter into life lame than having two feet to be
cast into hell, into the unquenchable fire; 46 where their worm is not dying, and the fire is not being quenched. 47 If
your[s] eye is making you[s] to sin[sp], pluck it out. It is better for[i] you[s] to enter into the kingdom of[i] God with one eye
than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire; 48 where their worm is not dying, and the fire is not being quenched.
49 For everyone will be seasoned with[i] fire, and every sacrifice will be seasoned with[i] salt. 50 Salt *is* good, but if the
salt is[sp] tasteless, with what will you season it? Keep having salt in yourselves, and keep being at peace with each
other."

Mark 10

1 ¶ From there, *when He* arose, He came* into the region of[t] Judea by the other side of[t] the Jordan. Again,
multitudes came together* to Him, and, as He had been accustomed, He was teaching them again. 2 The Pharisees
came to *Him and* asked Him, “Is it being lawful for[i] *a* man to divorce *his* wife?” *Because they were* testing Him. 3
That One answered *and* said to[i] them, “What did Moses command you?” 4 Those said, “Moses permitted *a man* to
write *a* certificate of[t] divorce and to dismiss *her*.” 5 Jesus answered *and* said to[i] them, “Because of the hardness of
your heart, he wrote you this precept. 6 But from *the* beginning of[t] creation, God ‘made them male and female.’ 7
‘For this reason, *a* man will leave his father and mother and be joined to his wife, 8 and the two will become one
flesh’. So that they are no longer two, but one flesh. 9 Therefore what God <has joined together, stop letting *any*
man separate.” 10 In the house, His disciples asked Him again about the same *matter*. 11 He said* to[i] them,
“Whoever divorces[sp] his wife and marries[sp] another is committing adultery against her. 12 And if *a* woman
divorces[sp] her husband and is married[sp] to[i] another, she is committing adultery.”
13 ¶ They were bringing little children to[i] Him to touch[si] them, but the disciples were rebuking those bringing *them*.
14 *When* Jesus *had* seen *it, He* was indignant and said to[i] them, “Let the little children come to Me, and stop
forbidding them, for such is the kingdom of[t] God. 15 Truly, I am saying to[i] you, whoever does not receive[sp] the
kingdom of[t] God as *a* little child will[v] by[e] no means enter it.” 16 *When he had* taken them in *His* arms, He was
putting *His* hands on them *and* was blessing them.
17 ¶ *As* He *was* going out on *the* road, one *who had* come running, and knelt before Him, was asking Him, “Good
Teacher, what shall I do[o] to inherit[si] eternal life?” 18 Jesus said to[i] him, “Why are you[s] calling Me good? No one *is*
good except One—God. 19 You[s] know[b] the commandments: ‘Do[u] not commit adultery,’ ‘Do[u] not murder,’ ‘Do[u] not
steal,’ ‘Do[u] not bear false witness,’ ‘Do[u] not defraud,’ ‘Keep honouring your[s] father and mother.’” 20 That one
answered *and* said to[i] Him, “Teacher, I <have kept all these from my youth.” 21 Jesus looked at him *and* loved him
and said to[i] him, “One thing is lacking for[i] you[s]: keep going, sell whatever you[s] have, give to[i] the poor, and you[s]
will have treasure in heaven, and come, keep following Me, having taken up the cross.” 22 But that One became sad
at the word *and* went away being sorrowful, for he <had great possessions. 23 *When* Jesus looked around, *He* said*
to[i] His disciples, “Those having riches will enter with difficulty into the kingdom of[t] God!” 24 The disciples were
being astonished at His words. But *when* Jesus answered again, *He* said* to[i] them, “Children, how hard it is *for*
those *who* trust[b] **II** in **II** [the] **II** riches to enter the kingdom of[t] God! 25 It is easier *for a* camel to pass through the eye
of[t] a needle than *for a* rich *man* to enter the kingdom of[t] God.” 26 Those were being greatly astonished, saying
among themselves, “Who then is being able to be saved?” 27 *When* Jesus looked at them, *He* said*, “With men *it is*
impossible, but not with God; for all things are[s] possible with God.” 28 Peter began to be saying to[i] Him, “Behold,
we ourselves left all and followed You[s].” 29 Jesus answered *and* said, “Truly I am saying to[i] you, *there is* no one
who <has left house, brothers, sisters, father, mother, wife, children, or lands for My sake and of[t] the gospel, 30
unless he receives[sp] *a* hundredfold now in this time—houses, brothers, sisters, mothers, children, and lands—with
persecutions—and in the world which *is* coming, eternal life. 31 But many first will be last, and the last first.”
32 ¶ They were on the road going up to Jerusalem, Jesus was going before them; and *as they were* following *him,*
they were being amazed and were being afraid. Then He took the twelve *aside* again *and* began to be telling them
the things *which was* being about to be happening to[i] Him: 33 “Behold, we are going up to Jerusalem, and the Son
of[t] Man will be betrayed to[i] the chief priests and the scribes. They will condemn Him to[i] death and deliver Him to[i]
the Gentiles, 34 they will mock Him, scourge Him, spit on Him, and kill Him; and the third day, He will rise again.”
35 James and John, the sons of[t] Zebedee, came* to[i] Him, saying, “Teacher, we desire You[s] do[sp] for[i] us whatever we
ask[sp].” 36 That One said to[i] them, “What do you desire *that* I do for[i] you?” 37 They said to[i] Him, “Grant to[i] us to sit[si],
one on Your[s] right *hand* and *the* other on Your[s] left, in Your[s] glory.” 38 But Jesus said to[i] them, “You do not know[b]
what you are asking. Can you drink the cup that I Myself am drinking, or be dipped *with* the dipping which I
Myself am being dipped *with*?” 39 Those said to[i] Him, “We are being able.” Jesus said to[i] them, “You will indeed
drink the cup I Myself am drinking, and you will be dipped *with* the dipping I Myself am being dipped *with*; 40 but
to sit on My right *hand* and on My left is not Mine to give, but *it is for those* for[i] whom it is prepared[b].” 41 *When* the
ten *had* heard *it, they* began to being indignant with James and John. 42 *When* Jesus called them to *Himself, He*
said* to[i] them, “You know[b] that those *who are* considering to be ruling over the Gentiles are lording *it over* them,
and their great ones are exercising authority *over* them. 43 But it will not be so among you. Whoever desires[sp] to
become great among you will be your servant. 44 And whoever of[t] you desires[sp] to be first will be *the* servant of[t] all.
45 For even the Son of[t] Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life *as a* ransom for many.”
46 ¶ They came* to Jericho. *As* He *was* going out of Jericho with[i] His disciples and *a* great multitude, Bartimaeus, a
blind son of[t] Timaeus, was sitting by the roadside begging. 47 *When he had* heard that it was Jesus *of* Nazareth, he

began to be crying out, and to be saying, “Jesus, Son of[l] David, have mercy on me!” 48 Many were warning him to be quiet[si]; but that one was crying out much more, “Son of[l] David, have mercy on me!” 49 Jesus stood still *and* commanded him to be called. And they called* the blind *man,* saying to[i] him, “Keep being of good cheer! Rise; He is calling you[s].” 50 *When* that one *had* thrown aside his garment, *he* rose up *and* came to Jesus. 51 *When* Jesus answered, *He* said* to[i] him, “What do you[s] want *Me* to do[si] for[i] you[s]?” The blind *man* said to[i] Him, “Master, to receive *my* sight[si].” 52 Jesus said to[i] him, “Keep going your[s] way; *your*[s] faith has made you[s] well.” Immediately, he received *his* sight and he was following Jesus on the road.

Mark 11

1 ¶ When they drew* near to Jerusalem, to Bethphage and Bethany near the Mount of[l] Olives, He sent* two of[l] His disciples, 2 and said* to[i] them, “Keep going into the village opposite you, and as soon as *you* enter it, you will find *a* colt tied[b] *there,* on which no one of[l] man[s] has *ever* sat. Loose it *and* bring *it here*. 3 If anyone says[sp] to[i] you, ‘Why are you doing this?’ say ‘The Lord has need of[l] it,’ and immediately he will send it here.” 4 So they went *their* way and found the colt tied[b] at the door, outside on the street, and they loosed* it. 5 And some of[l] those standing[b] there were saying to[i] them, “What are you doing, losing the colt?” 6 Those said to[i] them just as Jesus commanded, and they permitted them. 7 They brought the colt to Jesus, threw their clothes on[i] it, and He sat on it. 8 Many spread their clothes on the road, and others were cutting down leafy branches from the trees and were spreading *them* on the road. 9 And those *who were* going before, and those *who were* following, were crying out, saying: “Hosanna! ‘Blessed[b] *is* the one coming in *the* name of[l] *the* Lord!’ 10 Blessed[b] *is* the coming kingdom of[l] our forefather David in *the* name of[l] *the* Lord! Hosanna in the highest!” 11 Jesus entered Jerusalem and the temple. *When He had* looked around at all things, *though it* was already the evening hour, He went out to Bethany with the twelve.
12 ¶ The next day, *when* they *had* come from Bethany, He was hungry. 13 And *when He had* seen from afar *a* fig tree having leaves, He went *to see* if perhaps He will find something on it. *When He had* come to it, He found nothing except leaves, for it was not *the* season for[i] figs. 14 Then Jesus answered *and* said to[i] it, “May no one eat fruit from you[s] again for ever.” And His disciples were hearing *it*. 15 They came* to Jerusalem. Jesus entered the temple *and* began to be driving out those selling and buying in the temple. He overthrew the tables of[l] the money changers and the seats of[l] those selling doves, 16 and He was not allowing anyone to carry[si] *a* container through the temple. 17 As He was teaching, saying to[i] them, “Is it not[y] written[b]: ‘My house shall be called *a* house of[l] prayer for[i] all nations?’ But you yourselves <have made it *‘a* den of[l] thieves.’” 18 The scribes and the chief priests heard *it* and were seeking how **II** will they destroy[o] **II** they will destroy **II** Him, for they were fearing Him because all the people were[s] being astonished at His teaching. 19 When evening came, He was going out of the city. 20 In the morning, *as they were* passing by, they saw that fig tree dried up[b] from *the* roots. 21 And *because* Peter remembered this, *he* said* to[i] Him, “Master, behold! The fig tree which You[s] cursed is withered away[b].” 22 *When* Jesus answered, *He* said* to[i] them, “Keep having faith in[i] God. 23 For truly, I am saying to[i] you, that whoever says[sp] to[i] this mountain, ‘Be removed and cast into the sea,’ and do[u] not doubt in his heart, but believe[u] that those things *which* he is saying it is becoming to[i] him, it will be whatever he says[sp]. 24 Therefore, I am saying to[i] you, whatever things you are asking, *when you are* praying, keep believing that you are receiving, and it will be yours. 25 When you are standing[sp] *as you are* praying, keep forgiving anything you have against anyone, that your Father in heaven[s] might also forgive you your trespasses. 26 But if you yourselves are not forgiving, neither will your Father in heaven[s] forgive your trespasses.”
27 ¶ They came* again to Jerusalem. *As* He *was* walking in the temple, the chief priests, the scribes, and the elders came* to Him. 28 They said* to[i] Him, “By what authority are You[s] doing these *things?* And who gave You[s] this authority to be doing[si] these *things*?” 29 Jesus answered *and* said to[i] them, “I Myself also shall ask you one question. Answer Me, and I shall tell you by what authority I am doing these *things*. 30 Was the dipping of[l] John from heaven or from men? Answer Me.” 31 They were reasoning among themselves, saying, “If we say[sp], ‘From heaven,’ He will say, ‘Why then did you not[y] believe him?’ 32 But if we say[sp], ‘From men,’”—they were fearing the people, for all were holding John that he was *a* prophet indeed. 33 So *when they* answered, they said* to[i] Jesus, “We do not know[b].” And *when* Jesus answered, *He* said* to[i] them, “Neither am I Myself telling you by what authority I am doing these *things*.”

Mark 12

1 ¶ Then He began to be speaking to[i] them in metaphors. *“A* man planted *a* vineyard, placed *a* fence around *it,* dug *a place for a* wine vat, built *a* tower, leased it out to[i] vinedressers, and went into *a* far country. 2 At[i] vintage-time, he sent *a* servant to the vinedressers to receive[si] from the fruit of[l] that vineyard from the vinedressers. 3 But those took

him and beat him and sent *him* away empty-handed. 4 Again, he sent to them another servant, they threw stones *at* him *and* wounded *him* in the head, and sent *him* away shamefully treated[b]. 5 Again, he sent another, they killed him, and many others, beating some and killing others. 6 Therefore, *though he was* still having one, his beloved son, he sent him also to them last, saying, 'They will respect my son.' 7 But those vinedressers said among themselves, 'This is the heir. Come, let[t] us keep killing Him (*as we did to the others*) so the inheritance will be ours.' 8 And they took him *and* killed *him* and cast *him* out of the vineyard. 9 Therefore, what will the owner of[1] the vineyard do? He will come, destroy the vinedressers, and give the vineyard to[i] others. 10 <Have you not[y] read this Scripture? *'The* stone which the builders rejected, This has become *the* head of[1] *the* corner. 11 This came from *the* Lord, And it is marvellous in our eyes'." 12 They were seeking to lay hands on Him, but they feared the people, for they knew that He spoke the metaphor against them. So they left Him *and* went away.

13 ¶ Then they sent* to Him some of[1] the Pharisees and the Herodians to catch[si] Him in[i] *His* words[s]. 14 *When* those came, they said* to[i] Him, "Teacher, we know[b] that You[s] are true, and it does[s] not matter to[i] You[s] about anyone; for You[s] are not regarding *the* appearance of[1] men, but You[s] are teaching the way of[1] God in truth. Is it being lawful to pay tribute to[i] Tiberius Caesar, or not[y]? 15 Shall we pay[o], or shall we not[n] pay[o]?" But that One, knowing[b] their hypocrisy, said to[i] them, "Why are you testing Me? Keep bringing Me *a* denarius to see[si] *it*." 16 Those brought *it.* He said* to[i] them, "Whose image and inscription *is* this?" And they themselves said to[i] Him, "Of[1] Tiberius Caesar." 17 And Jesus answered *and* said to[i] them, "Render to[i] Tiberius Caesar the things *which belong* to[i] Tiberius Caesar, and to[i] God the things *which belong* to[i] God." They marvelled at Him.

18 ¶ Then, *some* Sadducees came* to Him, who are saying there is no resurrection. And they asked Him, saying, 19 "Teacher, Moses wrote to[i] us that if *a* brother of[1] anyone dies[sp], leaves *his* wife behind[sp], and leaves[sp] no children, that his brother takes[sp] his wife and raises up[sp] offspring for[i] his brother. 20 There were seven brothers. And the first took *a* wife; and dying, left no offspring. 21 And the second took her, and he died and left no offspring. And the third likewise. 22 And the seven had her and left no offspring. Last of[1] all, the woman died also. 23 Therefore, in the resurrection, when they rise[sp], whose wife will she be? For the seven had her *as* wife." 24 Jesus answered *and* said to[i] them, "Therefore are you not[y] being mistaken, *because you* do[b] not know the Scriptures nor the power of[1] God? 25 For when they rise[sp] from *the* dead, they are neither marrying nor are being given in marriage, but they are like angels in heaven[s]. 26 But concerning the dead, that they are being raised, did you not[y] read in the book of[1] Moses, how in the *burning* bush God spoke to[i] him, saying, 'I *am* the God of[1] Abraham, and the God of[1] Isaac, and the God of[1] Jacob?' 27 He is not the God of[1] *the* dead, but *the* God *of the* living. Therefore you yourselves are being greatly mistaken."

28 ¶ Then, one of[1] the scribes came, having heard them reasoning together, *because he was* perceiving[b] that He answered them well *and* questioned Him, "Which is *the* first commandment of[1] all?" 29 Then Jesus answered him, *"The* first of[1] all the commandments *is:* 'Keep hearing[s], *O* Israel; *the* Lord our God, *the* Lord is one. 30 And you[s] shall love *the* Lord your[s] God with all your[s] heart, and with all your[s] soul, and with all your[s] mind, and with all your[s] strength.' This *is the* first commandment. 31 And *the* second *is* like it: 'You[s] shall love your[s] neighbour as yourself.' There is no other commandment greater than these." 32 And the scribe said to[i] Him, "Well, Teacher, You[s] spoke *the* truth: for there is one God, and there is no other besides Him. 33 And to love Him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love a neighbour as oneself, is more than all the *whole* burnt offerings and the sacrifices." 34 And *when* Jesus *had* seen it that he answered wisely, *He* said to[i] him, "You[s] are not far from the kingdom of[1] God." And no one was daring to question Him anymore.

35 ¶ And *as He was* teaching in the temple, *when He had* answered, Jesus was saying, "Why are the scribes saying that the Christ is Son of[1] David? 36 For David himself said **II** by **II** the **II** *the* Holy Spirit: The LORD **II** is saying **II** said **II** to[i] My Lord, 'Keep sitting at My right hand, Until I make[sp] Your[s] enemies *A* footstool for[i] Your[s] feet.' 37 Therefore, David himself is calling him 'Lord', and how is He his son?" And many people were[s] listening to[i] Him gladly. 38 And He was saying to[i] them in His teaching, "Keep taking heed of the scribes, those *who* desire to be going around in long robes, and *love* greetings in the marketplaces, 39 and *the* best seats in the synagogues, and *the* best places at feasts, 40 those devouring the houses of[1] widows and, for[i] *a* pretence, *making* long prayers. These will receive greater damnation."

41 ¶ And *when* Jesus *had* sat opposite the treasury, *He* was seeing how the people are[s] putting money into the treasury. And many rich were putting in much. 42 And one poor widow *who had* come, threw in two mites, which is *a* quadrans. 43 And *when He* called His disciples, He said* to[i] them, "Truly, I am saying to[i] you, this poor widow has put in more than all those *who had* put into the treasury. 44 For all put in out of their abundance, but out of her poverty, she herself put in all that she <had, her whole livelihood."

Mark 13

1 ¶ *As* He *is* going out of the temple, one of[f] His disciples is saying to[i] Him, “Teacher, behold! What kind of stones
and what buildings!” 2 And Jesus answered *and* said to[i] him, “Are you[s] seeing these great buildings? By[e] no means
will[v] *one* stone be left upon another that will[v] by[e] no means be thrown down.” 3 *As* He *was* sitting on the Mount of[f]
Olives opposite the temple, Peter, James John, and Andrew were asking Him privately, 4 “Tell us, when will these
things be, and what *will be* the sign when all these *things* are[s] being about[sp] to be fulfilling?”
5 ¶ Jesus answered them *and* began to be saying: “Keep taking heed, do[u] not let anyone deceive you. 6 For many will
come in My name, saying that, ‘I myself am *He*’, and they will deceive many. 7 But when you hear[sp] *of* wars and
rumours of[f] wars, stop being troubled. It is being necessary *to* happen, but the end *is* not yet. 8 For nation will rise
against nation and kingdom against kingdom. There will be earthquakes in various places, and there will be
famines and troubles. These *are the* beginning[s] of[f] sorrows. 9 But you, keep taking heed *for* yourselves. For they
will deliver you up to councils, and you will be beaten in synagogues. You will be brought before rulers and kings
for[i] My sake, as *a* testimony to[i] them. 10 And first, it is being necessary *for* the gospel to be preached to all nations.
11 When they arrest[sp] you, delivering *you* up, stop worrying beforehand and premeditating what will[o] you say, but
whatever is given[sp] to[i] you in that hour, keep speaking this, for you yourselves are not speaking, but the Holy
Spirit. 12 Brother will betray brother to death, and father *his* son. Children will rise up against parents and put them
to death. 13 You will be hated by all because of My name, but the one enduring to *the* end, *the* same will be saved.
14 ¶ But when you see[sp] the ‘abomination of[f] desolation,’ spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing[b] where it is not
being necessary,” (let the reader keep understanding,) “then let those in Judea keep fleeing to the mountains. 15 Let
the one *who is* on the housetop not go down into the house or enter to take anything out of his house. 16 Let the one
who is in the field not go back again to get his cloak. 17 Woe to[i] those *who* are with child, and to[i] those nursing
babies in those days! 18 Keep praying lest your flight be[sp] in[i] winter. 19 For *in* those days there will be tribulation,
such as has not been from *the* beginning of[f] *the* creation, which God created, until now, and by[e] no means will[v] be
again. 20 Unless *the* Lord cut short the days, no flesh would >be saved. But for the sake of the elect, whom He
chose, He cut short the days. 21 Then if anyone says[sp] to[i] you, ‘Behold, here *is* the Christ’; or, ‘Behold, *He is* there’;
do[u] not believe *it*. 22 For false christs and false prophets will arise and give signs and wonders, to be leading astray,
if possible, even the elect. 23 But you, keep taking heed. Behold, I have told you all things beforehand.
24 ¶ But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light. 25 The
stars of[f] heaven will be falling, and the powers in the heavens will be shaken. 26 Then they will see the Son of[f] Man
coming in *the* clouds with great power and glory. 27 And then He will send His angels and will gather together His
elect from the four winds, from *the* farthest part of[f] *the* earth to *the* farthest part of[f] heaven.
28 ¶ Learn this metaphor from the fig tree: when its branch already becomes[sp] tender and it is producing[sp] leaves, you
know that summer is near. 29 So also, when you yourselves see[sp] these *things* happening, know that it is near—at
the doors. 30 Truly, I am saying to[i] you, ‘this generation will[v] by[e] no means pass away until all these *things* take
place[ssp].’ 31 Heaven and earth will pass away, but My words will[v] by[e] no means pass away. 32 But concerning that
day and hour, no one knows[b]—not even the angels who *are* in heaven, nor the Son, except the Father. 33 Keep
taking heed, keep watching, and keep praying; for you do not know[b] when the time is. 34 *It is* like *a* man going into
a far country, *when he had* left his house and given authority to[i] his servants, and each his work, then he
commanded the doorkeeper to be watching[si]. 35 Therefore, keep watching for you do not know[b] when the master of[f]
the house is coming—*whether at* evening, midnight, crowing of the rooster, or morning— 36 lest he come suddenly
and find[sp] you sleeping. 37 And what I am saying to[i] you, I am saying to[i] all: ‘Keep watching!’”

Mark 14

1 ¶ Now, after two days, it was the Passover and the *Feast of* Unleavened Bread. The chief priests and the scribes
were seeking how *if* they got hold of him by trickery, they may be putting *Him* to death. 2 But they were saying,
“Not during the feast, lest there will be *an* uproar among[i] the people.” 3 *As* He was in Bethany, in the house of[f]
Simon the leper, *as* He *was* dining, *a* woman came having *an* alabaster flask of[f] very costly oil of[f] spikenard. She
broke the alabaster flask *and* poured *it* on His head. 4 But some were indignant among themselves, and saying,
“Why has this waste of[f] the ointment happened? 5 For this was being able to be sold for more than three hundred
denarii and given to[i] the poor.” And they were murmuring against her. 6 But Jesus said, “Leave her alone! Why are
you making trouble for[i] her? She performed *a* good work for Me. 7 For you always have the poor with you, and
whenever you wish[sp], you are being able to do well *for* them. But you do not always have Me. 8 She <has done
what she herself was being able; she <has come beforehand to anoint My body for burial. 9 Truly, I am saying to[i]
you, wherever this gospel is preached[sp] in the whole world, what she herself did will also be spoken of as *a*
memorial to[i] her.” 10 Then Judas Iscariot, one *of* the twelve, went to the chief priests to betray[si] Him to[i] them. 11

When they had heard *it,* they themselves were glad and promised to give him money. So he was seeking how to conveniently betray[si] Him.
12 ¶ On[i] the first day of[t] Unleavened Bread, when they were sacrificing the Passover, His disciples said* to[i] Him, "Where do You[s] want *us* to go *and* prepare[si] that You[s] might eat the Passover?" 13 He sent* out two of[t] His disciples and said* to[i] them, "Keep going into the city, and *a* man carrying *a* pitcher of[t] water will meet you; follow him. 14 Wherever he enters[sp], say to[i] the master of the house, 'The Teacher is saying, "Where is the guest room where shall I eat[o] the Passover with My disciples?"' 15 Then he himself will show you *a* large upper room, furnished[b] *and* ready; prepare for[i] us there." 16 So His disciples went out and came into the city and found just as He <had told to[i] them, and they prepared the Passover. 17 *When* evening came, He came* with the twelve. 18 *As* they *were* sitting and eating, Jesus said, "Truly, I am saying to[i] you, 'one of you eating with Me will betray Me.'" 19 Those began to be sorrowful and saying to[i] Him one by one, *"Is it* I?" No[n]! And another *said, "Is it* I?" 20 That One answered *and* said to[i] them, *"It is* one of the twelve, who *is* dipping with Me in the dish. 21 The Son of[t] Man indeed is going just as it is written[b] concerning Him, but woe to[i] that man by whom the Son of[t] Man is being betrayed! It was good if that man was not born." 22 *As* those *ones were* eating, Jesus took bread *when He had* blessed *it and* broke *it,* and gave *it* to[i] them, and said, "Take, eat; this is My body." 23 Then *when He had* taken the cup, He gave thanks *and* gave *it* to[i] them, and all drank from it. 24 And He said to[i] them, "This is My blood which *is* of[t] the new testament, which is being shed for many. 25 Truly, I am saying to[i] you, 'I shall[v] by[e] no means drink any longer of the fruit of[t] the vine until that day when I am drinking[sp] it new in the kingdom of[t] God.'" 26 *When they had* sung *a* hymn, they went out to the Mount of[t] Olives. 27 And Jesus said* to[i] them, "All will be offended because of Me this night, for it is written[b]: 'I shall strike the shepherd, And the sheep will be scattered.' 28 But after I am raised, I shall go before you to Galilee." 29 But Peter said to[i] Him, "Even if all will be offended, but I *shall* not *be*." 30 Jesus said* to[i] him, "Truly, I am saying to[i] you[s], 'today, *even* in this night, before *the* rooster is crowing twice, you[s] will deny Me three times.'" 31 But that one was saying more vehemently, "If I must die with[i] you[s], I shall by[e] no means deny You[s]." And likewise, also, all were saying.
32 ¶ Then they came* to *a* place named Gethsemane, and He said* to[i] His disciples, "Sit here while I pray[sp]." 33 He took* Peter, James, and John with Him, and He began to being greatly amazed and to being very heavy. 34 He said* to[i] them, "My soul is exceedingly sorrowful, even to death. Stay here and keep watching." 35 He went *a* little farther *and* fell on the ground, and was praying that if it is possible, the hour might pass from Him. 36 He was saying, "Abba, Father, all things *are* possible for[i] You[s]. Take away this cup from Me; nevertheless not what I Myself wish, but what You[s] *wish*." 37 Then He came* and found* them sleeping, and He said* to[i] Peter, "Simon, are you[s] sleeping? Could you[s] not[y] watch one hour? 38 Keep watching and keep praying, lest you enter[sp] into temptation. The spirit indeed *is* willing, but the flesh *is* weak." 39 Again He went away *and* prayed, having spoken the same words[s]. 40 *When He had* returned, He found them sleeping again, for their eyes were heavy[b], and they <did not know[b] what to answer[si] Him. 41 He came* the third *time* and said* to[i] them, "Keep sleeping now and keep taking *your* rest. It is being enough! The hour <has come. Behold, the Son of[t] Man is being betrayed into the hands of[t] sinners. 42 Keep rising, let[t] us keep going. Behold, My betrayer is at hand[b]."
43 ¶ Immediately, *as* He *was* still speaking, Judas, one *of* the twelve, came*, and with him *a* great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders. 44 Now the one *who was* betraying Him had given to[i] them *a* signal, saying, "Whomever I kiss[sp], He is the same; seize Him and lead *Him* away safely." 45 *When he* came, immediately having approached Him, he said*, "Master, master!" and kissed Him. 46 Then those laid their hands on Him and took Him. 47 Then one of[t] those standing[b] *nearby* drew a sword *and* struck the servant of[t] the high priest, and cut off his ear. 48 And Jesus answered *and* said to[i] them, "<Have you come out with swords and clubs as if against *a* robber, to take Me? 49 I was daily with you in the temple, teaching, and you did not seize Me. But that the Scriptures might be fulfilled." 50 Then all forsook Him *and* fled. 51 *A* certain young man was following Him, clothed with[b] *a* linen cloth over *his* naked *body.* The young men laid* hold *of* Him, 52 but that one left the linen cloth *and* fled from them naked.
53 ¶ They led Jesus away to the high priest, and with[i] Him, all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes were assembled*. 54 Peter followed Him at *a* distance, right into the courtyard of[t] the high priest. He was sitting with the servants and warming himself at the fire. 55 The chief priests and all the council were seeking testimony against Jesus to put Him to death, but they were not finding *any*. 56 For many were bearing false witness against Him, but their testimonies were not *the* same. 57 Then some *who had* risen up, were bearing false witness against Him, saying, 58 "We ourselves heard Him saying, 'I Myself shall destroy this temple made with hands, and by three days I shall build another not made with hands.'" 59 Yet even their testimony was not *the* same. 60 Then the high priest stood up in the midst *and* questioned Jesus, saying, "Are You[s] not[y] answering anything? What are these testifying against[i] You[s]?" 61 But that One was keeping silent and answered nothing. Again the high priest was questioning Him, and said* to[i] Him, "Are You[s] Yourself the Christ, the Son of[t] the Blessed *One*?" 62 Jesus said, "I Myself am.

And you will see the Son of[f] Man sitting at *the* right hand of[f] power and coming with the clouds of[f] heaven." 63 And *when* the high priest tore his clothes *he* said*, "What further need do we have of[f] witnesses?" 64 "You <have heard the blasphemy! What are you[s] thinking?" And those all condemned Him to be deserving of[f] death. 65 Then some began to be spitting on Him, to be blindfolding His face, to be beating Him, and to be saying to[i] Him, "Prophesy!" And the servants were striking Him with[i] *the* palms of their hands.
66 ¶ *As* Peter was below in the courtyard, one of[f] the maids of[f] the high priest came*, 67 and *when she* saw Peter warming himself, having looked at[i] him, she said*, "You[s] yourself were with Jesus the Nazarene!" 68 But that one denied *it,* saying, "I do not know[b], I am not even understanding what you[s] yourself are saying." And he went out into the porch, and *a* rooster crowed. 69 *When* a maid *had* seen him again, *she* began to be saying to[i] those standing[b] by "This is *one* of them!" 70 But that one was denying again. After *a* little while, those standing[b] by were saying again to[i] Peter, "Truly, you[s] are *one* of them, for you[s] also are *a* Galilean, and your[s] speech is showing *it*." 71 But that one began to be cursing and to be swearing, "I do not know[b] this man *of* whom you are speaking." 72 And *a* rooster crowed *a* second time. Then Peter was reminded **II** *of* the word **II** of[f] the word **II** that Jesus said to[i] him, "Before *the* rooster is crowing twice, you[s] will deny Me three times." And *when he had* thought about it, he was weeping.

Mark 15

1 ¶ Immediately, in the morning, *when* the chief priests *had* made *a* plan with the elders and[gs] scribes and the whole council, they bound Jesus *and* carried *that One* away, and delivered *Him* to[i] Pilate. 2 Then Pilate questioned Him, "Are You[s] Yourself the King of[f] the Jews?" And that One answered *and* said to[i] him, "You[s] yourself are saying *it*." 3 And the chief priests were accusing Him **II** *of* many *things.* **II** but He Himself answered nothing **II** 4 Then Pilate questioned Him again, saying, "Are You[s] not answering anything? Behold how many things they are testifying against[i] You[s]." 5 But Jesus no longer answered anything, so that Pilate was being amazed. 6 Now at *the* feast, he was releasing to[i] them one prisoner, whomever they were requesting. 7 And the one being named Barabbas was chained[b] with the fellow rebels who had committed murder in the insurrection. 8 Then the multitude cried aloud *and* began to be asking *him to do* just as he was always doing for[i] them. 9 But Pilate answered them, saying, "Do you want *me* to release[si] to[i] you the King of[f] the Jews?" 10 (For he was knowing that the chief priests had handed Him over out of envy.) 11 But the chief priests stirred up the people to have him release[si] Barabbas to[i] them instead. 12 Pilate answered *and* said again to[i] them, "What then do you want *me* to do[si] *with Him* whom you are calling *the* King of[f] the Jews?" 13 So those cried out again, "Crucify Him." 14 Pilate was saying to[i] them, "For what evil did He do?" But they cried out all the more, "Crucify Him!"
15 ¶ So Pilate, wanting to make the people content, released Barabbas to[i] them. *When he had* scourged *Him,* he delivered Jesus to be crucified[si]. 16 Then the soldiers led Him away into the hall, that is, *the* Praetorium, and they called* together the whole cohort. 17 They clothed* Him *in* purple *robe,* having twisted *a* crown *of* thorns[s], and *one* placed* *it* on[i] Him. 18 Then they began to be saluting Him, "Keep hailing, King of[f] the Jews!" 19 They were striking His head with[i] *a* reed and, spitting on[i] Him, they were bowing *their* knees *and* worshipping Him. 20 When they mocked Him, they stripped Him *of* the purple *robe,* dressed Him *in* His *own* clothes and led* Him out to crucify[si] Him. 21 Then they compelled* *a* certain passerby, Simon *a* Cyrenian, coming in from[i] *the* countryside—the father of[f] Alexander and Rufus—to bear[si] His cross.
22 ¶ They brought* Him to *the* place *called* Golgotha, which is being translated, 'Place of[f] *a* Skull.' 23 They were offering Him wine mixed with myrrh[b] to drink, but that One did not take *it*. 24 Then *when they had* crucified Him, they were dividing His garments, casting lots[s] for them, *to decide* what each should take. 25 Now it was *the* third hour when they crucified Him. 26 And the inscription of[f] His accusation was written above[b]: THE KING OF[i] THE JEWS. 27 They crucified* two robbers with Him, one on *His* right and *the* other on His left. 28 So the Scripture was fulfilled that *was* saying, "He was numbered with *the* transgressors." 29 Those passing by were blaspheming Him, wagging their heads and saying, "Ha! the One destroying the temple and rebuilding *it* in three days, 30 save Yourself and come down from the cross!" 31 Likewise also the chief priests, mocking among themselves with the scribes, were saying, "He saved others, He is not being able to save Himself! 32 Let the Christ, the King of[f] Israel, descend now from the cross that we might see and believe." Even those *who were* crucified[b] with[i] Him were reviling Him.
33 ¶ *When the* sixth hour *had* come, darkness came over the whole earth until *the* ninth hour. 34 At[i] the ninth hour, Jesus cried with[i] *a* loud voice, saying, "Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani?" which is being translated, "My God, My God, why <have You[s] abandoned Me?" 35 *When* some of[f] those standing[b] by *had* heard *it,* they were saying, "Behold, He is calling *for* Elijah." 36 *When* one *had* run and filled *a* sponge full of[f] vinegar, and put *it* on *a* reed, *he* was giving Him to drink, saying, "Leave *Him* alone! Let[t] us see if Elijah is coming to take Him down." 37 Then Jesus cried out with *a* loud voice, *and* breathed His last. 38 The veil of[f] the temple was torn in two from top to

bottom. 39 *When* the centurion standing[b] by opposite Him, *had* seen that He cried out like this *and* breathed *His* last, he said, “Truly, this man was Son of[f] God.” 40 There were also women looking on from afar. Among whom also were[s] Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of[f] James the less and of[f] Joses, and Salome. 41 Who, when He was in Galilee, were also following Him and ministering to[i] Him, along *with* many other *women* who *had* come up with Him to Jerusalem.
42 ¶ Now *when* evening *had already* come, since it was Preparation Day, (that is, *the day* before the Sabbath), 43 Joseph, *who was* from Arimathea, *a* prominent council member and he himself was waiting for the kingdom of[f] God, came boldly, he went to Pilate and asked for the body of[f] Jesus. 44 Pilate was amazed that He is already dead[b]. *When he had* called for the centurion, he asked him whether He was dead for some time. 45 *When he had* known from the centurion, he granted the body to[i] Joseph. 46 He bought fine linen, taken *Him* down, *and* wrapped Him in the linen, and laid Him in *a* tomb that was cut[b] out of *the* rock. Then he rolled *a* stone against the door of[f] the tomb. 47 Mary Magdalene and Mary *the mother* of[f] Joses were watching where He was laid*.

Mark 16

1 ¶ And *when* the Sabbath *had* passed, Mary Magdalene, Mary the *mother* of[f] James, and Salome bought spices to come *and* anoint[si] Him. 2 Very early on[i] the first *day* of[f] *the* week[s], *when* the sun arose, they came* to the tomb. 3 And they were saying among themselves, “Who will roll away the stone for[i] us from the entrance of[f] the tomb?” 4 And *when they* looked up, they saw* that the stone is rolled away[b], for it was very large. 5 And *when they had* entered the tomb, they saw *a* young man sitting on the right side, clothed[b] *in a* white robe, and they were frightened. 6 But that one said* to[i] them, “Stop being frightened. You are seeking Jesus the Nazarene, Who *was* crucified[b]. He was raised! He is not here. Behold the place where they laid Him. 7 But keep going, tell His disciples and Peter that He is going before you to Galilee; there you will see Him, just as He told you.” 8 And **II** they went out **II** quickly **II** *and* fled from the tomb, for trembling and amazement were[s] seizing them. And they said nothing to[i] anyone, for they were afraid.
9 ¶ Now *when Jesus had* risen early on[i] *the* first *day* of[f] *the* week, He appeared first to[i] Mary Magdalene, from whom He had cast seven demons. 10 The same one went *and* told those *who had* been with Him, mourning and weeping. 11 And *when they had* heard that He is living and was seen by her, they themselves did not believe *it*. 12 After that, He appeared in another form to[i] two of them *who were* walking, going into *the* country. 13 And they themselves went *and* told *it* to[i] the rest, but they did not believe them *either*.
14 ¶ Later, *as* they *were* dining, He appeared to[i] the eleven and rebuked their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they did not believe those *who had* seen Him *when He was* risen[b]. 15 And He said to[i] them, “Go into all the world *and* preach the gospel to[i] every creature. 16 The one *who is* believing and *is* being dipped will be saved, but the one *who is* not believing will be condemned. 17 And these signs will follow those believing: In My name, they will cast out demons; they will speak with[i] new tongues; 18 they will take up serpents, and if they drink[sp] anything deadly, it will by[e] no means harm them; they will lay hands on *the* sick, and they will recover.”
19 ¶ So then, the Lord, after *He had* spoken to[i] them, was received up into heaven and sat at *the* right hand of[f] God. 20 And these ones went out *and* preached everywhere *as* the Lord *was* working with *them* and confirming the word through the accompanying signs. Amen.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO LUKE

Luke 1

1 ¶ Forasmuch as many <have undertaken to set in order *a* narrative of *those* things which *were* fully believed[b] among us, 2 just as they delivered to[i] us, *who had* become from *the* beginning eyewitnesses and ministers of[f] the word, 3 it seemed good to[i] me also, having had perfect understanding of[f] all *things* from the very first, to write to[i] you[s] *an* orderly *account,* most excellent Theophilus, 4 you[s] might know the certainty of *those* things, in which you[s] were instructed.
5 ¶ There came to pass in the days of[f] Herod, the king of[f] Judea, *a* certain priest named Zechariah, of *the* course of[f] Abijah. And his wife *was one* of the daughters of[f] Aaron, and her name *was* Elizabeth. 6 And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and[gs] ordinances of[f] the Lord blameless. 7 And there was no child for[i] them, because Elizabeth was barren, and they were both advanced[b] in their years. 8 And it came to pass, while he *was* executing the office of *a* priest before God in the order of[f] his course, 9 according to the custom

of[f] the office of the priest, he obtained by lot to burn incense, having gone into the temple of[f] the Lord. 10 And the
whole multitude of[f] the people was praying outside at[i] the hour of[f] incense. 11 Then *an* angel of[f] *the* Lord appeared
to[i] him, standing[b] on *the* right side of[f] the altar of[f] incense. 12 And *when* Zechariah *had* seen *him he* was troubled,
and fear fell upon him. 13 But the angel said to him, "Stop being afraid, Zacharias, for your[s] prayer was heard, and
your[s] wife Elizabeth will bear you[s] *a* son, and you[s] shall call his name John. 14 And there will be joy and gladness
for[i] you[s], and many will rejoice at his birth. 15 For he will be great in the sight of[f] the Lord, and will[v] by[e] no means
drink wine or strong drink. He will be filled also with[i] *the* Holy Spirit, even from *the* womb of[f] his mother. 16 And
he will turn many of[f] the children of[f] Israel to *the* Lord their God. 17 And he himself will go before Him in *the* spirit
and power of[f] Elijah, 'to turn *the* hearts of[f] *the* fathers to *the* children,' and *the* disobedient to *the* wisdom of[f] *the*
just, to make ready *a* prepared[b] people for[i] *the* Lord." 18 And Zacharias said to the angel, "How shall I know this?
For I myself am *an* old *man,* and my wife *is* well advanced[b] in years." 19 And the angel answered *and* said to[i] him,
"I myself am Gabriel, standing[b] by in the presence of[f] God, and I was sent to speak to you[s] and to tell you[s] this
good news. 20 And behold, you[s] will be silent and not being able to speak until *the* day these *things* take[s] place[sp];
because you[s] did not believe my words, which will be fulfilled in their time." 21 And the people were[s] waiting for
Zacharias, and they were marveling while he *was* staying *so long* in the temple. 22 And *when he had* come out, he
was not being able to speak to[i] them, and they perceived that he <had seen *a* vision in the temple, for he himself
was beckoning to[i] them and was remaining speechless. 23 And it came to pass when the days of[f] his service were
fulfilled, he departed to his *own* house. 24 And after those days his wife Elizabeth conceived, and was hiding herself
for five months, saying, 25 "Thus the Lord has dealt with[i] me, in *the* days when He looked upon *me,* to take away
my reproach among men."
26 ¶ And in the sixth month, the angel Gabriel was sent from God to *a* city of[f] Galilee, named Nazareth, 27 to *a* virgin
betrothed[b] to[i] *a* man whose name *was* Joseph, of *the* house of[f] David. And the name of[f] the virgin *was* Mary. 28 And
the angel came to her *and* said, "Keep rejoicing, highly favoured[b] *one!* The Lord *is* with you[s]; blessed[b] *are* you[s]
among women!" 29 And *when* that one *had* seen *him,* she was troubled at his saying, and was reasoning what kind
of greeting this might be. 30 And the angel said to[i] her, "Stop fearing, Mary, for you[s] found favour with God. 31 And
behold, you[s] will conceive in *your* womb, and give birth *to a* son, and shall call His name JESUS. 32 He Himself
will be great and will be called *the* Son of[f] *the* Highest, and *the* Lord God will give Him the throne of[f] His
forefather David. 33 And He will reign over the house of[f] Jacob for ever, and of[f] His kingdom there will be no end."
34 Then Mary said to the angel, "How will this be, since I do not know *a* man?" 35 And the angel answered *and* said
to[i] her, *"The* Holy Spirit will come upon you[s], and *the* power of[f] *the* Highest will overshadow you[s]; therefore, also,
that Holy *One* Who *will be* born of you[s] will be called *the* Son of[f] God. 36 And behold, Elizabeth, your[s] relative, *has*
also conceived *a* son in her old age, and this is *the* sixth month for[i] her who *is* being called barren. 37 For no saying
from God will be impossible." 38 And Mary said, "Behold the handmaid of[f] *the* Lord; may it be to[i] me according to
your[s] word." And the angel departed from her.
39 ¶ And Mary arose in those days *and* went into the hill country with haste, to *a* city of[f] Judah, 40 and entered the
house of[f] Zacharias and greeted Elizabeth. 41 And it came to pass, when Elizabeth heard the greeting of[f] Mary, the
babe leaped in her womb, and Elizabeth was filled with[i] *the* Holy Spirit. 42 And she spoke out with[i] *a* loud voice
and said, "Blessed[b] *are* you[s] among women, and blessed[b] *is* the fruit of[f] your[s] womb. 43 And why *is* this *granted* to[i]
me, that the mother of[f] my Lord might come to me? 44 For behold, as soon as the voice of[f] your[s] greeting sounded in
my ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy. 45 And blessed *is* that one *who* believed, for there will be *a* fulfilment
of[f] those *things which* were told[b] her from *the* Lord." 46 And Mary said: "My soul is magnifying the Lord, 47 And
my spirit rejoiced In God my Saviour. 48 For He regarded the lowly state of[f] His handmaiden; For behold, from
henceforth all generations will call me blessed. 49 For the Mighty One <has done great things for[i] me, And holy *is*
His name. 50 And His mercy *is* from generation[s] to[i] generation[s] On[i] those *who are* fearing Him. 51 He <has shown
strength with His arm; He <has scattered *the* proud in[i] *the* imagination of[f] their hearts[s]. 52 He <has brought down *the*
mighty from *their* thrones, And <has exalted *the* lowly. 53 He <has filled *the* hungry with[i] good things, And He
<has sent *the* rich away empty. 54 He <has helped His servant Israel, To be reminded of[f] *His* mercy, 55 As He spoke
to our forefathers, To[i] Abraham and His seed for ever." 56 And Mary remained with her about three months and
returned to her *own* house.
57 ¶ Now the time for[i] Elizabeth was fulfilled that she would deliver, and she gave birth *to a* son. 58 And the
neighbours and her relatives heard that *the* Lord was showing His great mercy to her, and they were rejoicing with[i]
her. 59 And it came to pass, on the eighth day, they came to circumcise the child, and they were calling him
Zacharias, after the name of[f] his father. 60 And his mother answered *and* said, "No; but he shall be called John." 61
And they said to her, "No one among your[s] relatives[s] is being called by[i] this name." 62 And they were making signs
to[i] his father, what he may wish him to be called. 63 And he asked for *a* writing tablet *and* wrote, saying, "His name
is John." And they all marvelled. 64 And immediately his mouth was opened, and his tongue *was loosed,* and he

was speaking, praising God. 65 And fear came upon all who *were* living around them, and all these sayings were[s] spoken throughout all the hill country of[i] Judea. 66 And all who *had* heard *them* laid *them* up in their hearts[s], saying, "So then what will this child be?" And *the* hand of[i] *the* Lord was with him.
67 ¶ And his father Zacharias was filled with[i] *the* Holy Spirit, and prophesied, saying: 68 "Blessed *is the* Lord God of[i] Israel; For He <has visited and <worked redemption for[i] His people, 69 And <has raised up *a* horn of[i] salvation for[i] us In the house of[i] His servant David; 70 As He spoke by the mouth Of[i] His holy prophets who *had been* since *the* world *began*, 71 *That we had* salvation from our enemies, And from *the* hand of[i] all who <hated us; 72 To perform *the* mercy *promised* to our forefathers, And to remember His holy covenant, 73 *The* oath which He swore to our forefather Abraham: 74 (1:73) To grant us, (1:74) Having been delivered out of *the* hand of[i] our enemies, To be serving Him without fear, 75 In holiness and righteousness before Him All the days of[i] our life. 76 And you[s] yourself, child, will be called *the* prophet of[i] *the* Highest; For you[s] will go before *the* face of[i] *the* Lord To prepare His way[s], 77 To give knowledge of[i] salvation to[i] His people By *the* remission of[i] their sins, 78 Through *the* tender mercy of[i] our God, With which *the* Dayspring from on[i] high <has visited us; 79 To give light to[i] those sitting in darkness and *the* shadow of[i] death, To guide our feet into *the* way of[i] peace." 80 And the young child was growing and was being strengthened in[i] spirit, and was in the deserts until *the* day of[i] his showing to Israel.

Luke 2

1 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, *a* decree from Caesar Augustus went out *that* all the world *was to be* registered. 2 *(And* this first census happened *as* Quirinius *was* governing Syria.) 3 And all were going to being registered, everyone to his *own* city. 4 And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of *the* city of[i] Nazareth, into Judea, to *the* city of[i] David, which is being called Bethlehem, because he was of *the* house and lineage of[i] David, 5 to register for himself with Mary, his betrothed[b] wife, *who* was great with child. 6 And it came to pass, while they were there, the days were fulfilled *for* her to give birth. 7 And she gave birth to her firstborn Son, wrapped Him in swaddling cloths, and laid Him in a manger; because there was no place for[i] them in the inn.
8 ¶ And there were in the same country shepherds living in the fields, keeping watch over their flock by[i] night. 9 And behold, *an* angel of[i] *the* Lord stood before[i] them, and *the* glory of[i] *the* Lord shone around them, and they were afraid *with* great fear. 10 And the angel said to[i] them, "Stop fearing, for behold, I am bringing you good news *of* great joy which will be to[i] all the people. 11 For there >is born to[i] you today in *the* city of[i] David *a* Saviour, Who is Christ *the* Lord. 12 And this *is* the sign to[i] you: you will find *a* babe wrapped in swaddling cloths[b], lying in a manger." 13 And suddenly there was with the angel *a* multitude of[i] *the* heavenly host praising God and saying: 14 "Glory to[i] God in *the* highest, And on earth peace, goodwill towards men!" 15 And it came to pass, when the angels went away from them into heaven, that the shepherds said to each other, "Let[t] us now go to Bethlehem and see this thing which has come to pass, which the Lord made known to[i] us." 16 And having hurried, they came and found Mary, Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger. 17 And *when they had* seen *Him,* they made known abroad concerning the saying which *had* been spoken to[i] them concerning this young child. 18 And all who *had* heard *it* wondered at *the* things *which had* been told to them by the shepherds. 19 But Mary was keeping all these sayings, pondering *them* in her heart. 20 And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all *the things* that they <had heard and <seen, as it was told to them.
21 ¶ And when eight days were fulfilled to circumcise the young child, His name was called Jesus, who *was* named *so* by the angel before He was conceived in the womb. 22 And when the days for[i] her purification according to[i] the law of[i] Moses were fulfilled, they brought Him to Jerusalem to present *Him* to[i] the Lord 23 (as it is written[b] in *the* law of[i] *the* Lord, "Every male opening *the* womb shall be called holy to[i] the Lord"), 24 and to offer *a* sacrifice according to what *is* said[b] in *the* law of[i] *the* Lord, *"You shall offer a* pair of[i] turtledoves, or two young pigeons."
25 ¶ And behold, there was *a* man in Jerusalem whose name *was* Simeon, and this man *was* just and devout, waiting for *the* consolation of[i] Israel, and *the* Holy Spirit was upon him. 26 And it was revealed[b] to[i] him by the Holy Spirit *that he would* not see death before he sees[sp] the Christ of[i] *the* Lord. 27 And he came by the Spirit into the temple. And when the parents brought in the Child Jesus, *that* they would >do for Him according to the custom[b] of[i] the law, 28 then he himself took Him up in his arms and blessed God and said: 29 "Lord, now you[s] are letting Your[s] servant depart In peace, according to Your[s] word; 30 For my eyes <have seen Your[s] salvation 31 Which You[s] prepared before *the* face of[i] all people[s], 32 *A* light to enlighten *the* Gentiles, And *the* glory of[i] Your[s] people Israel." 33 And Joseph and His mother were[s] marveling at those *things which were* being spoken of Him. 34 And Simeon blessed them and said to Mary His mother, "Behold, this *child* is being set for *the* fall and rising of[i] many in Israel, and for *a* sign *which will be* spoken against 35 (yes, *a* sword will pierce through your[s] own soul also,) that *the* thoughts of many hearts might be revealed." 36 And there was Anna, *a* prophetess, *the* daughter of[i] Phanuel, of *the* tribe of[i] Asher. She *was* advanced[b] in years, having lived with *a* husband seven years from her virginity; 37 and she *was a*

widow *of* about eighty-four years, who was not departing from the temple, serving *God* with[i] fastings and prayers night and day. 38 And she herself, *who had* come in at[i] that same time, was praising the Lord and speaking of Him to[i] all those *who were* looking for redemption in Jerusalem. 39 And when they performed all things according to the law of[t] *the* Lord, they returned to Galilee, to their *own* city, Nazareth. 40 And the Young Child was growing and becoming strong in[i] spirit, being filled with[i] wisdom, and *the* grace of[t] God was upon Him.
41 ¶ Now His parents were going to Jerusalem every year at[i] the feast of[t] the Passover. 42 And when He was twelve years *old, when* they *had* gone up to Jerusalem according to the custom of[t] the feast, 43 and *had* completed the days, while they *were* returning, the Child Jesus stayed behind in Jerusalem. And Joseph and His mother did not know *it*; 44 but *because they had* supposed *that* He was in the company, they went *on a* journey of[t] *a* day and were searching for Him among *their* relatives and acquaintances. 45 And *when they had* not found Him, they returned to Jerusalem, searching for Him. 46 And it came to pass, after three days, they found Him in the temple, sitting among the teachers, both hearing them and questioning them. 47 And all who *were* hearing Him were being astonished at *His* understanding and His answers. 48 And *when they had* seen Him, they were amazed, and His mother said to Him, "Son, why did You[s] deal with[i] us like this? Behold, Your[s] father and I myself were looking for You[s], sorrowing." 49 And He said to them, "Why were you looking for Me? <Did you not[y] know[b] that it is being necessary *for* Me to be about the *business* of[t] My Father?" 50 And they themselves did not understand the saying which He spoke to[i] them. 51 And He went down with them and came to Nazareth, and was being subject to[i] them, but His mother was keeping all these sayings in her heart. 52 And Jesus was increasing in[i] wisdom, stature, and favour with God and man[s].

Luke 3

1 ¶ Now in *the* fifteenth year of[t] the reign of[t] Tiberius Caesar, *as* Pontius Pilate *was* governor of[t] Judea, and Herod Antipater *was* tetrarch of[t] Galilee, his brother Philip *was* tetrarch of[t] Iturea and *the* region of[t] Trachonitis, and Lysanias *was* tetrarch of[t] Abilene, 2 during *the* high priesthood of[t] Annas and Caiaphas, *the* word of[t] God came to John, *the* son of[t] Zacharias, in the wilderness. 3 And he went into all the region around the Jordan, preaching *the* dipping of[t] repentance for *the* remission of[t] sins, 4 as it is written[b] in *the* book of[t] *the* words of[t] Isaiah the prophet, saying: *The* voice of[t] *one* crying in the wilderness: "Prepare the way of[t] *the* Lord; Keep making His paths straight. 5 Every valley shall be filled, Every mountain and hill shall be brought low, The crooked *places* shall be straight, And the rough ways smooth; 6 And all flesh will see the salvation of[t] God." 7 Then he was saying to[i] the multitudes coming out to be dipped by him, *"O* generation of[t] vipers! Who warned you to flee from the coming wrath? 8 Therefore, produce fruit[s] worthy of[t] repentance. And do[u] not begin to be saying within yourselves, 'We have Abraham *as our* forefather,' for I am saying to[i] you that God can raise up children to[i] Abraham from these stones. 9 And even now the axe is being laid to the root of[t] the trees. Therefore every tree *that is* not producing good fruit is being cut down and being thrown into *the* fire." 10 And the people[s] were asking him, saying, "What then shall we do?" 11 And *when he* answered, he said* to[i] them, "Let the one having two coats, give to[i] the one having none, and the one having food, let the one keep doing likewise." 12 Then publicans also came to be dipped, and said to him, "Teacher, what shall we do?" 13 And that one said to them, "Keep collecting no more than what *is* appointed[b] for[i] you." 14 And likewise *the* soldiers were asking him, saying, "And what shall we ourselves do?" And he said to them, "Do[u] not oppress any man, or accuse falsely, and keep being content with[i] your wages."
15 ¶ Now *as* the people *were* in expectation and all *were* reasoning in their hearts about John whether he himself may be the Christ, 16 John answered, saying to[i] all, "I myself indeed am dipping you with[i] water, but *One* Who *is* mightier than I is coming, of[t] Whom the strap of[t] His sandals I am not worthy to loosen. He Himself will dip you with *the* Holy Spirit and fire. 17 Whose winnowing fan *is* in His hand, and He will thoroughly purge His floor and gather the wheat into His barn, but He will burn the chaff with[i] unquenchable fire." 18 And *with* many other exhortations[s], he was preaching *to* the people. 19 But Herod Antipater the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias, the wife of[t] Philip his brother, and for all *the* evils which Herod Antipater <had done. 20 Also he added this above all: He shut up John in prison.
21 ¶ When all the people *were* dipped, it came to pass, that *when* Jesus *had also* been dipped and *as He was* praying, *that* the heaven *was* opened. 22 And *that* the Holy Spirit descended on Him in[i] bodily form like *a* dove, and *that a* voice came from heaven, saying, "You[s] yourself are My Beloved Son; in You[s], I found delight." 23 Now Jesus Himself was beginning *His ministry* about thirty years *old,* being (as was being supposed) *the* Son of[t] Joseph, the *son* of[t] Heli, 24 the *son* of[t] Matthat, the *son* of[t] Levi, the *son* of[t] Melchi, the *son* of[t] Janna, the *son* of[t] Joseph, 25 the *son* of[t] Mattathiah, the *son* of[t] Amos, the *son* of[t] Nahum, the *son* of[t] Esli, the *son* of[t] Naggai, 26 the *son* of[t] Maath, the *son* of[t] Mattathiah, the *son* of[t] Semei, the *son* of[t] Joseph, the *son* of[t] Judah, 27 the *son* of[t] Joanna, the *son* of[t] Rhesa, the *son* of[t] Zerubbabel, the *son* of[t] Shealtiel, the *son* of[t] Neri, 28 the *son* of[t] Melchi, the *son* of[t] Addi, the *son*

of[f] Cosam, the *son* of[f] Elmodam, the *son* of[f] Er, 29 the *son* of[f] Jose, the *son* of[f] Eliezer, the *son* of[f] Jorim, the *son* of[f] Matthat, the *son* of[f] Levi, 30 the *son* of[f] Simeon, the *son* of[f] Judah, the *son* of[f] Joseph, the *son* of[f] Jonan, the *son* of[f] Eliakim, 31 the *son* of[f] Melea, the *son* of[f] Menam, the *son* of[f] Mattathah, the *son* of[f] Nathan, the *son* of[f] David, 32 the *son* of[f] Jesse, the *son* of[f] Obed, the *son* of[f] Boaz, the *son* of[f] Salmon, the *son* of[f] Nahshon, 33 the *son* of[f] Amminadab, the *son* of[f] Aram, the *son* of[f] Hezron, the *son* of[f] Perez, the *son* of[f] Judah, 34 the *son* of[f] Jacob, the *son* of[f] Isaac, the *son* of[f] Abraham, the *son* of[f] Terah, the *son* of[f] Nahor, 35 the *son* of[f] Serug, the *son* of[f] Reu, the *son* of[f] Peleg, the *son* of[f] Eber, the *son* of[f] Shelah, 36 the *son* of[f] Cainan, the *son* of[f] Arphaxad, the *son* of[f] Shem, the *son* of[f] Noah, the *son* of[f] Lamech, 37 the *son* of[f] Methuselah, the *son* of[f] Enoch, the *son* of[f] Jared, the *son* of[f] Mahalaleel, the *son* of[f] Cainan, 38 the *son* of[f] Enos, the *son* of[f] Seth, the *son* of[f] Adam, the *son* of[f] God.

Luke 4

1 ¶ Then Jesus, full of[f] *the* Holy Spirit, returned from the Jordan and was being led by the Spirit into the wilderness, 2 being tempted for forty days by the devil. During those days, He ate nothing, and afterwards, *when* they *had* ended, He was hungry. 3 And the devil said to[i] Him, "If You[s] are Son of[f] God, command this stone to become[si] bread." 4 And Jesus answered him, saying, "It is written[b], 'Man shall not live on bread alone, but on every word of[f] God.'" 5 Then the devil took Him up on *a* high mountain *and* showed Him all the kingdoms of[f] the world in *a* moment of[f] time. 6 And the devil said to[i] Him, "I shall give You[s] all this authority and their glory, for it is delivered[b] to[i] me, and I am giving it to[i] whomever I wish[sp]. 7 Therefore if You[s] Yourself worship[sp] before me, it will all be yours[s]." 8 Jesus answered *and* said to[i] him, "Keep getting behind Me, Satan! For it is written[b], 'You[s] shall worship *the* Lord your[s] God, and you[s] shall serve only Him.'" 9 Then he brought Him to Jerusalem, set Him on a pinnacle of[f] the temple, and said to[i] Him, "If You[s] are that Son of[f] God, throw Yourself down from here. 10 For it is written[b]: 'He will give His angels charge over You[s], to keep You[s]', 11 and, In *their* hands, they shall bear You[s] up, Lest You[s] dash[sp] Your[s] foot against *a* stone." 12 And Jesus answered *and* said to[i] him, "It is said[b], 'You[s] shall not tempt *the* Lord your[s] God.'" 13 *When* the devil *had* ended every temptation, *he* departed from Him until *an* opportune time.
14 ¶ Then Jesus returned to Galilee in the power of[f] the Spirit, and news about Him went out through all the surrounding region. 15 He Himself was teaching in their synagogues, being glorified by all. 16 He came to Nazareth, where He was brought up[b]. And according to His custom[b], He went into the synagogue on the Sabbath[s] day and stood up to read. 17 *The* scroll of[f] the prophet Isaiah was given to[i] Him. He opened the scroll *and* found the place where it was written[b]: 18 *"The* Spirit of[f] *the* Lord *is* upon Me, Because He anointed Me to be preaching the gospel to[i] *the* poor; He has sent Me to heal the broken in[b] heart, To proclaim liberty to[i] *the* captives And recovery of sight to[i] *the* blind, To set at liberty *the* oppressed[b]; 19 To proclaim *the* acceptable year of[f] *the* Lord." 20 *When He had* closed the scroll, He gave *it* back to[i] the attendant *and* sat down. The eyes of[f] all in the synagogue were fixing *on* Him. 21 Then He began to be saying to them, "Today this Scripture is fulfilled[b] in your ears." 22 All were bearing witness to[i] Him, and marveling at the gracious words which *were* proceeding out of His mouth. Yet they were saying, "Is this not[y] the son of[f] Joseph?" 23 He said to them, "Surely you will say this proverb to[i] Me, 'Physician, heal Yourself[s]! Whatever we heard *had been* done in Capernaum, do also here in Your[s] country.'" 24 And He said "Truly I am saying to[i] you, no prophet is accepted in his *own* country. 25 I am telling you in truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of[f] Elijah, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months; when *a* great famine came throughout all the land; 26 yet Elijah was sent to none of[f] them, except to Zarephath, to *a* widow woman of[f] Sidon. 27 And many lepers were in Israel in *the time* of[f] Elisha the prophet, yet none of[f] them *were* cleansed[s]—except Naaman the Syrian." 28 And all *those* in the synagogue were filled with[i] wrath, *as they were* hearing these *things*. 29 They rose up *and* thrust Him out of[f] the city, and led Him to the brow of[f] the hill on which their city had been built, to throw Him down over the cliff. 30 But *when He had* passed through *the* midst of[f] them, He Himself was going away.
31 ¶ Then He went down to Capernaum, *a* city of[f] Galilee, and He was teaching them on the Sabbath[s]. 32 They were being astonished at His teaching, for His word was with authority. 33 In the synagogue, there was *a* man *who was* having *a* spirit of[f] *an* unclean demon. He cried out in[i] *a* loud voice, 34 saying, *"Leave us* alone! What *have* we *to do* with[i] You[s], Jesus *of* Nazareth? Did You[s] come to destroy us? I know[b] You[s] who You[s] are—the Holy *One* of[f] God." 35 Jesus rebuked it, saying, "Be quiet! Come out of him." Then the demon threw him in *their* midst *and* came out of him, *though it had* not harmed him. 36 Astonishment came upon all, and they were speaking among themselves, saying, "What word *is* this? For with authority and power, He is commanding the unclean spirits, and they are coming out!" 37 And *the* report about Him was going out into every place in[i] the surrounding region. 38 Now He arose from the synagogue *and* entered into the house of[f] Simon. But the mother-in-law of[f] Simon was being sick with[i] *a* high fever, and they made request *of* Him concerning her. 39 He stood over her *and* rebuked the fever, and it left her. And immediately *when she had* arisen, she was serving them. 40 *As* the sun *was* setting, as many as <had

ones who were sick with[i] various diseases all brought them to Him. He laid *His* hands on each of[t] them *and* healed them. 41 And demons also were[s] coming out of many, crying out and saying, "You[s] Yourself are the Christ, the Son of[t] God!" And rebuking *them,* He was not allowing them to be speaking because they <knew[b] *that* He was the Christ. 42 And *when* day *had* come, He departed *and* went into *a* deserted place. The people were seeking Him and came to Him. They were detaining Him, not to be departing from them. 43 But that One said to them, "It is being necessary *for* Me to preach the kingdom of[t] God to[i] the other cities also, because for this *purpose* I am sent[b]." 44 And He was preaching in the synagogues of[t] Galilee.

Luke 5

1 ¶ And it came to pass, while the people *were* pressing[s] about[i] Him to be hearing the word of[t] God, He Himself was standing[b] by the Lake *of* Gennesaret. 2 He saw two boats standing[b] by the lake, but *when* the fishermen *had* come down from them, they washed the nets. 3 And He entered into one of[t] the boats, which was belonging to[i] Simon *and* asked him to thrust out *a* little from the land. Then *when He had* sat down, He was teaching the multitudes from the boat. 4 Now as He stopped speaking, He said to Simon, "Launch out into the deep and let down your nets for *a* catch." 5 And Simon answered *and* said to[i] Him, "Master, we toiled through the whole night *and* took nothing. Yet at Your[s] word, I shall let down the net." 6 *When they had* done this, they enclosed *a* great multitude of[t] fish, and their net was breaking. 7 And they beckoned to[i] *their* partners in the other boat to come *and* help them. They came and filled both boats so that they *were* sinking. 8 *When* Simon Peter *had* seen *it, he* fell down at[i] the knees of[t] Jesus, saying, "Depart from me, Lord, for I am *a* sinful man!" 9 For astonishment seized him and all those with him at the catch of[t] fish which they took. 10 Likewise also, James and John, *the* sons of[t] Zebedee, who were partners with[i] Simon, *were amazed.* Then Jesus said to Simon, "Stop being afraid. From henceforth, you[s] will be catching men." 11 And *when they had* brought the boats to land, they forsook all *and* followed Him.
12 ¶ And it came to pass, while He was in one of[t] the towns, that behold, *a* man full of[t] leprosy saw Jesus and fell on *his* face *and* besought Him, saying, "Lord, if You[s] wish[sp], You[s] are being able to make me clean." 13 And He put out *His* hand *and* touched him, saying, "I will. Be cleansed." Immediately the leprosy departed from him. 14 And He Himself charged him to tell no one, "But go *and* show yourself to[i] the priest and make *an* offering for your[s] cleansing, just as Moses commanded, as *a* testimony to[i] them." 15 Yet the fame was spreading abroad concerning Him all the more, and great multitudes were coming to be hearing *Him* and to being healed by Him of their infirmities. 16 But He Himself was withdrawing into the wilderness[s], and praying.
17 ¶ And it came to pass on one of[t] the days, as He Himself was teaching, Pharisees and teachers of the law were sitting by, who were coming[b] out of every town of[t] Galilee, Judea, and Jerusalem. *The* power of[t] *the* Lord was *present* to be healing them. 18 Behold, men bringing on *a* bed *a* man who was paralysed[b], and they were seeking to bring him in and to lay *him* before Him. 19 But *when they had* not found by what way to bring him in[si] because of the multitude, they went up on the housetop *and* set him down through the tiles with the bed into the midst before Jesus. 20 *When He had* seen their faith, He said to[i] him, "Man, your[s] sins are forgiven[b] you[s]." 21 But the scribes and the Pharisees began to be reasoning, saying, "Who is This Who is speaking blasphemies? Who can forgive sins but God alone?" 22 But *when* Jesus *had* perceived their thoughts, He answered *and* said to them, "Why are you reasoning in your hearts? 23 Which is easier: to be saying, 'Your[s] sins are forgiven[b] you[s]', or to be saying, 'Rise up and keep walking'? 24 But to know[bsi] that the Son of[t] Man has authority on earth to be forgiving sins," (He said to[i] the paralysed[b],) "I am saying to[i] you[s], 'Arise, and take up your[s] bed, keep going to your[s] house.'" 25 Immediately having risen up before them, He took up what he was lying on *and* departed to his house, glorifying God. 26 And amazement seized *them* all, and they were glorifying God and were filled with[i] fear, saying, "We saw strange things today."
27 ¶ After these *things,* He went out and saw *a* publican named Levi sitting at the customs office, and He said to[i] him, "Keep following Me." 28 And having left all, he rose up *and* followed Him. 29 Then Levi made for[i] Him *a* great feast in his *own* house, and there was *a* great number of[t] publicans and others who were sitting down with them. 30 But their scribes and the Pharisees were murmuring against His disciples, saying, "Why are you eating and drinking with publicans and sinners?" 31 Jesus answered *and* said to them, "Those *who* are being well do not have need *a* physician, but those *who* are sick. 32 I have not come to call *the* righteous, but sinners to repentance." 33 And those said to Him, "Why are the disciples of[t] John fasting often and making prayers, and likewise those of[t] the Pharisees, but those of[t] yours[s] are eating and drinking?" 34 And that One said to them, "Are you being able to make the friends of[t] the bridegroom to be fasting while the bridegroom is with them? No[n]! 35 But *the* days will come when the bridegroom is taken away[sp] from them; then they will fast in those days." 36 He also was speaking *a* metaphor to them: "No one is putting *a* piece of[t] *a* new garment on *an* old garment; otherwise, he is also ripping the new, and he is not **II** matching **II** the piece **II** out of the new with[i] the old. 37 And no one is putting new wine into

old wineskins, otherwise the new wine will burst the wineskins, it itself will be spilled, and the wineskins will perish. 38 Instead, *he* must put new wine into new wineskins, and both are being preserved. 39 And no one, *who* drank old *wine,* immediately desires new, for he is saying, 'The old is better.'"

Luke 6

1 ¶ And it came to pass on *the* second Sabbath after the first, *that* He *was* going along through the grain fields. And His disciples were plucking the heads of grain and eating, rubbing *them* in[i] *their* hands. 2 And some of[t] the Pharisees said to[i] them, "Why are you doing what is not being lawful to be doing on the Sabbaths[s]?" 3 And Jesus answered them *and* said, "Did you not[y] even read this what David did when he was hungry, he and those *who* were with him: 4 how he went into the house of[t] God, took and ate the bread of[t] *the* presence, and gave *it* also to[i] those with him, which it is not[y] being lawful to eat except *for* only the priests?" 5 And He was saying to[i] them, "The Son of[t] Man is Lord also of[t] the Sabbath." 6 And it came to pass also on another Sabbath, *that* He entered into the synagogue and *was* teaching. And there was *a* man whose right hand was withered. 7 And the scribes and Pharisees **II** were watching, **II** Him **II** whether He will heal on the Sabbath, that they might find *an* accusation against[i] Him. 8 But He Himself, <knew[b]their thoughts, said to[i] the man *who* <had the withered hand, "Arise and stand in the midst." And that one arose *and* stood. 9 Then Jesus said to them, "I shall ask you something: Is it being lawful on[i] the Sabbaths[s] to do good *things,* or to do evil *things,* to save life, or to destroy *it*?" 10 And *when He had* looked around at them all, He said **II** to[i] him **II** to[i] the man **II** "Stretch out your[s] hand." And that one did so, and his hand was restored, whole as the other. 11 But they themselves were filled with[i] rage and were discussing with each other what they might do to[i] Jesus.

12 ¶ Now it came to pass in those days, He went out to a mountain to pray, and He was continuing all night in prayer to[i] God. 13 And when it became day, He called His disciples *and* also chose twelve among them, whom He also named apostles: 14 Simon, whom He also named Peter, and his brother Andrew; James and John; Philip and Bartholomew; 15 Matthew and Thomas; James the *son* of[t] Alphaeus, and Simon the one being called Zealot; 16 Judas *brother* of[t] James, and Judas Iscariot, who also became *a* traitor. 17 And He came down with them *and* stood on *a* level place, and *a* company of[t] His disciples and *a* great multitude of[t] people from all Judea, Jerusalem, and the seacoast of[t] Tyre and Sidon came to hear Him and be healed of their diseases, 18 and those *who* being tormented with unclean spirits. And they were being healed. 19 And the whole multitude was seeking to be touching Him, for power was going out from Him, and He was healing *them* all.

20 ¶ And *when He had* lifted up His eyes towards His disciples, He Himself was saying, "Blessed *are* the poor, for yours is the kingdom of[t] God. 21 Blessed *are* the ones who *are* hungering now, for you will be filled. Blessed *are* the ones *who are* weeping now, for you will laugh. 22 Blessed are you when men hate[sp] you, exclude you, revile[sp] *you,* and cast out[sp] your name as evil, on account of the Son of[t] Man. 23 Keep rejoicing in that day, and leap for joy! For behold, your reward *is* great in heaven, for in like manner their forefathers were doing to[i] the prophets. 24 But woe to[i] you, the rich, for you have your consolation. 25 Woe to[i] you, those *who are* filled[b], for you will hunger. Woe to[i] you, those *who are* laughing now, for you will mourn and weep. 26 Woe to[i] you when all men speak[sp] well *of* you! For so, their forefathers were doing to[i] the false prophets.

27 ¶ But I am saying to[i] you who *are* hearing: >love your enemies, keep doing well to[i] those *who* hate you, 28 keep blessing those *who are* cursing **II** you, **II** and **II** keep praying for those *who are* spitefully using you. 29 To[i] the one *who is* striking you[s] on the *one* cheek, keep offering the other also. And from the one *who is* taking away your[s] cloak, do[u] not withhold the coat either. 30 Keep giving to[i] everyone who *is* asking of you[s], and from the one *who is* taking away your[s] *goods,* stop asking *for them* back. 31 And just as you want that men to be doing[si] to[i] you, you, keep doing also to[i] them likewise. 32 And if you love those *who* love you, what credit is *that* to[i] you? For even sinners love those *who love* them. 33 And if you are doing well[sp] to those *who are* doing well to you, what credit is *that* to[i] you? For even sinners are doing the same. 34 And if you are lending[sp] *to those* from whom you are hoping[sp] to receive back, what credit is *that* to[i] you? For sinners even are lending to[i] sinners, to receive as much back[si]. 35 But >love your enemies, keep doing well, and keep lending, hoping for nothing in return. Then your reward will be great, and you will be sons **II** of[t] **II** the **II** Most High. For He Himself is kind to the unthankful and wicked. 36 Therefore, keep being merciful, just as your Father also is merciful.

37 ¶ Stop judging, and you will[v] by[e] no means be judged. Stop condemning, and you will[v] by[e] no means be condemned. Keep forgiving, and you will be forgiven. 38 Keep giving, and it will be given to[i] you: good measure, pressed down[b], and shaken together[b], and being run over, they will put into your bosom. For with[i] the same measure with[i] which you are using, it will be measured back to[i] you." 39 And He spoke *a* metaphor to[i] them: "Is *a* blind being able to be leading *a* blind? No[n]! Will they not[y] both fall into *a* ditch? 40 *A* disciple is not above his

teacher, but everyone will is perfectly trained[b] *is* like his teacher. 41 And why are you[s] looking at the speck in the eye of[t] your[s] brother, but are you not[y] perceiving the beam which *is* in your[s] *own* eye? 42 Or how are you[s] being able to be saying to[i] your[s] brother, 'Brother, let me remove[t] the speck which *is* in your[s] eye' *as* you *yourself are* not[y] seeing *the* beam that *is* in your[s] *own* eye? Hypocrite, first remove the beam from your[s] *own* eye, and then you[s] will see clearly to remove the speck that *is* in the eye of[t] your[s] brother. 43 For *a* good tree is not producing bad fruit, nor *a* bad tree producing good fruit. 44 For every tree is being known by its *own* fruit. For they are not gathering figs from thorns, nor are they gathering grapes from *a* bramble bush. 45 The good man, out of the good treasure of[t] his heart, is producing good *fruit,* and the evil man, out of the evil treasure of[t] his heart, is producing evil: for out of the abundance of[t] the heart his mouth is speaking. 46 But why are you calling Me, 'Lord, Lord,' and are you not[y] doing the things which I am saying? 47 Whoever coming to Me, and hearing My words and doing them, I shall show you to[i] whom he is like: 48 He is like *a* man building *a* house, who dug, went deeper, and laid *a* foundation on the rock. *When a* flood *had* come, the stream burst vehemently against that house and did not prevail to shake it, for it had been founded on that rock. 49 But the one *who* heard and did nothing is like *a* man *who* built *a* house on the earth without *a* foundation. The stream beat vehemently against[i] it, and immediately it fell. And the ruin of[t] that house was great."

Luke 7

1 ¶ And when He concluded all His sayings in the hearing of[t] the people, He entered Capernaum. 2 And *a* certain servant of[t] *a* centurion, who was dear to[i] him, was sick *and* was being about to be dying. 3 *When he had* heard about Jesus, he sent elders of[t] the Jews to Him, pleading with Him to come *and* heal[si] his servant. 4 And those *who had* come to Jesus were begging Him earnestly, saying: "he is worthy for[i] whom he will grant this, 5 for he loves our nation, and he himself built us a synagogue." 6 And Jesus was going with them. *As* He was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to Him, saying to[i] Him, "Lord, stop being troubled, for I am not worthy to have You enter[si] under my roof. 7 Therefore, I did not even think myself worthy to come to You[s]. But say *the* word, and my servant will be healed. 8 For I myself am also *a* man being appointed under authority, having soldiers under me. I am saying to[i] one, 'Go,' and he is going, and to[i] another, 'Keep coming,' and he is coming, and to[i] my servant, 'Do this,' and he is doing *it*." 9 *When* Jesus *had* heard these *things, He* marvelled *at* him. He turned around *and* said to[i] *the* people following Him, "I am saying to[i] you, I <have *not* found such great faith, not even in Israel." 10 And those *who had* been sent returned to the house *and* found the sick servant well.
11 ¶ And it came to pass, on the next day *that* He was going into *a* city being called Nain, and many disciples of[t] His were going with[i] Him, and *a* large multitude. 12 When He drew near to[i] the gate of[t] the city, then, behold; *a* dead *man*[b], *the* only son of[t] his mother, was being carried out, and she herself was *a* widow. *A* large multitude from[i] the city was with her. 13 *When* the Lord *had* seen her, *He* was moved with compassion on her and said to[i] her, "Stop weeping." 14 He came up *and* touched the bier, and those *who were* carrying *it* stood still. And He said, "Young man, I am saying to[i] you[s], arise." 15 The dead *man* sat up and began to be speaking, and He gave him to[i] his mother. 16 Fear came *upon* all, and they were glorifying God, saying, *"A* great prophet is risen up[b] among us," and, "God visited His people." 17 This report about Him went out throughout all Judea and all the surrounding region. 18 His disciples reported to[i] John concerning all these *things*.
19 ¶ And *when* John *had* called certain two of[t] his disciples, *he* sent *them* to Jesus, saying, "Are You[s] Yourself the *One Who is* coming, or are we looking for another?" 20 *When* the men *had* come to Him, *they* said, "John the Dipper has sent us to You[s], saying, 'Are You[s] Yourself the coming *One,* or are we looking for another?'" 21 And in that very hour, He cured many of infirmities, afflictions, and evil spirits, and gave sight to[i] many blind *people*. 22 And Jesus answered *and* said to[i] them, "Go *and* tell John what you saw and heard: that *the* blind are seeing, *the* lame are walking, *the* lepers are being cleansed, *the* deaf are hearing, *the* dead are being raised, *the* poor have the gospel preached *to them*. 23 And blessed is *he* who is not offended[sp] because of Me." 24 *When* the messengers of[t] John *had* departed, He began to be speaking to the multitudes concerning John: "What >did you go out into the wilderness to see? *A* reed being shaken by *the* wind? 25 But what >did you go out to see? *A* man clothed[b] in soft garments? Behold, those *who are* living in gorgeous apparel and luxury are in the palaces of kings. 26 But what >did you go out to see? *A* prophet? Yes, I am saying to[i] you, and more than *a* prophet. 27 This is *the one* of whom it is written[b]: 'Behold, I Myself am sending My messenger before Your[s] face, Who will prepare Your[s] way before You[s].' 28 For I am saying to[i] you, among *those who are* born of[t] women, there is not *a* greater prophet than John the Dipper; yet the one *who is* least in the kingdom of[t] God is greater than he." 29 And *when* all the people *had* heard *this,* even the publicans justified God, *who had* been dipped *with* the dipping of[t] John. 30 But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel of[t] God for themselves *because they had* not been dipped by him. 31 And the Lord said, "To[i] what then shall I compare the men of[t] this generation, and what are they like? 32 They are like children

sitting in *the* marketplace, calling to[i] each other, and saying, ‘We played the flute for[i] you, and you did not dance; we mourned to[i] you, and you did not weep.’ 33 For John the Dipper has come neither eating bread nor drinking wine, and you are saying, ‘He has *a* demon.’ 34 The Son of[i] Man has come eating and drinking, and you are saying, ‘Behold, *a* man, *a* glutton, and *a* winebibber, *a* friend of[i] publicans and sinners!’ 35 But wisdom >is being justified by all her children.”
36 ¶ One of[i] the Pharisees was asking Him to eat[si] with Him, and He entered into the house of[i] the Pharisee *and* sat down to eat. 37 And behold, *a* woman in the city, who was sinful, *when she had* known that *Jesus* <was dining in the house of[i] the Pharisee, took *an* alabaster flask of[i] fragrant oil, 38 and stood behind *Him* at His feet, weeping, *and* began to be washing His feet with[i] *her* tears and was wiping *them* with[i] the hair of[i] her head, kissing, and anointing His feet with[i] the fragrant oil. 39 Now *when* the Pharisee who *had* invited Him *had* seen *this, he* said to himself, saying, “This One, if He were[s] *a* prophet, He would >know who and what manner the woman *is* who is touching Him, for she is sinful.” 40 And Jesus answered *and* said to him, “Simon, I have something to say to[i] you[s].” And that one said*, “Say *it,* Teacher.” 41 “There were two debtors to[i] *a* certain creditor. The one was owing five hundred denarii, and the other fifty. 42 *As* they <had nothing to pay, he freely forgave *them* both. Tell me, therefore, which of[i] them will love him more?” 43 Simon answered *and* said, “I am supposing that to[i] whom he forgave the more.” And that One said to[i] him, “You[s] <have judged rightly.” 44 And *when He had* turned to the woman, He was saying to[i] Simon, “Are you[s] seeing this woman? I entered your[s] house, you[s] gave *Me* no water for My feet, but that *one* washed My feet with[i] tears and wiped *them* with[i] the hair[s] of[i] her head. 45 You[s] gave Me no kiss, but since *the time* I came in, this *woman* <has not ceased kissing My feet. 46 You[s] did not anoint My head with[i] oil, but this *woman* <has anointed My feet with[i] fragrant oil. 47 For this reason, I am saying to[i] you[s], her sins, which *are* many, are forgiven[b], because she loved much; but to[i] whom little is being forgiven, *the same* loves little.” 48 And He said to[i] her, “Your[s] sins are forgiven[b].” 49 And those *who were* dining *with Him* began to be saying to themselves, “Who is this, Who even is forgiving sins?” 50 And He said to the woman, “Your[s] faith has saved you[s]; keep going in peace.”

Luke 8

1 ¶ And it came to pass afterwards, He Himself was journeying throughout *every* city and village, preaching and proclaiming the good news *of* the kingdom of[i] God, and the twelve *were* with Him, 2 and certain women who were healed[b] of evil spirits and infirmities: Mary, being called Magdalene, from whom seven demons had come out, 3 and Joanna, *the* wife of[i] Chuza, *a* steward of[i] Herod Antipater, and Susanna, and many others, who were ministering to[i] Him from their substance.
4 ¶ And *when a* great multitude *was* gathering and the *people were* coming to Him from *every* city, He spoke by *a* metaphor: 5 “A sower went out to sow his seed. While He *was* sowing, some fell by the wayside, and it was trampled down, and the birds of[i] the air devoured it. 6 Some fell on the rock, and it sprang up *and* withered away because it *did* not have moisture. 7 Some fell among the thorns, and the thorns sprang up *with it and* choked it. 8 And others fell on good ground, and it sprang up *and* produced *a* crop *a* hundredfold.” *When He was* saying these *things,* He was crying out, “Let the one *who* has ears to be hearing, keep hearing.” 9 And His disciples were asking Him, saying, “What might this metaphor be?” 10 And that One said, “To[i] you it is given[b] to know the mysteries of[i] the kingdom of[i] God, but to[i] the others in metaphors that, ‘Seeing, they may not be seeing, And hearing, they may not be understanding.’ 11 Now this is the metaphor: The seed is the word of[i] God. 12 Those by the wayside are those *who are* hearing; then the devil is coming and taking away the word from their hearts, lest they believe[sp] *and* be saved[sp]. 13 Those on the rock *are the ones* who, when they hear[sp], are receiving the word with joy, but these have no root; who are believing for *a* time, but in time of[i] temptation, they are falling away. 14 What fell among thorns, these are those *who* heard, *are* going out, and are being choked with cares, riches, and pleasures of[i] this life, and they are producing no fruit to maturity. 15 But what *fell* on the good ground are these who, with *a* noble and good heart, having heard the word, are keeping *it,* and producing fruit with patience. 16 No one *who* lit *a* lamp is covering it with[i] *a* vessel or is putting *it* under *a* bed. Instead, he is setting *it* on *a* lampstand that those *who are* entering in may be seeing the light. 17 For nothing is secret that will not be revealed, nor *anything* hidden that will not be known and come[sp] to light. 18 Therefore, keep taking heed how you are hearing. For whoever has[sp], to[i] him will be given, but whoever does not have[sp] will be taken even what he is seeming <to have from him.” 19 Then *his* mother and his brothers came to Him, but they were not being able to get to[i] Him because of the multitude. 20 And it was told to[i] Him saying, “Your[s] mother and Your[s] brothers stand[b] outside, desiring to see You[s].” 21 And that One answered *and* said to them, “My mother and My brothers are those *who are* hearing the word of[i] God and doing it.”
22 ¶ It came to pass on *a* certain day[s], He Himself and His disciples entered[s] *a* boat, and He said to them, “Let[t] us cross over to the other side of[i] the lake.” So they launched out. 23 But *as* they *were* sailing, He fell asleep. Then *a*

storm of[f] wind came down on the lake, and they were being swamped and were in jeopardy. 24 They came to *Him and* woke Him, saying, "Master, Master, we are perishing!" Then that One arose *and* rebuked the wind and the raging of[f] the waves[s]. They ceased, and there was *a* calm. 25 He said to[i] them, "Where is your faith?" They *were* afraid *and* wondered, saying to each other, "Who then is this that He is commanding even the winds and the water, and they are obeying Him?" 26 They sailed to the country of[f] the Gadarenes, which is opposite Galilee. 27 *When* He *had* stepped onto the land, *a* certain man from the city who <had demons for *a* long time met Him. He was wearing no clothes[s] and was not living in *a* house but among the tombs. 28 *When he had* seen Jesus and cried out, he fell down before Him, and said with[i] *a* loud voice, "What *do You want* with me and with[i] You[s], Jesus, *You* Son of[f] the Most High God? I am beseeching You[s], do[u] not torment me!" 29 (For He commanded the unclean spirit to come out of this man. For many times it had seized him, and he was being bound *and* being kept under guard with[i] chains and shackles; and he *was* breaking the bonds *and* was being driven by the demon into the wilderness[s].) 30 Jesus asked him, saying, "What is your[s] name?" He said, "Legion," because many demons <had entered into him. 31 They were begging Him lest He command[sp] them to go out into the deep. 32 Now *a* herd of[f] many swine was being fed there on the mountain, and they were begging Him to allow[si] them to enter into these, and He allowed them. 33 The demons went out from the man *and* entered into the swine, and the herd ran violently down a steep *place* into the lake and was drowned. 34 And *when* those feeding *them had* seen what happened[b], *they* fled, went away, *and* told *it* in the city and in the country[s]. 35 They went out to see what happened[b]. They came to Jesus and found the man from whom the demons had gone out, sitting at the feet of[f] Jesus, clothed[b] and *in his* right mind, and they were afraid. 36 Those also *who had* seen *it* told them how the demon-possessed *man* was healed. 37 Then all the multitude of[f] the surrounding region of[f] the Gadarenes asked Him to depart from them, because they were being seized with[i] great fear. So He Himself entered into the boat *and* returned. 38 The man from whom the demons had departed was begging Him to be with Him. But Jesus sent him away, saying, 39 "Keep returning to your[s] house, and keep telling what great things God did for[i] you[s]." So he went *his* way, proclaiming throughout the whole city what great things Jesus did for[i] him.

40 ¶ And it came to pass; when Jesus returned, the people welcomed Him, for they were all waiting for Him. 41 And behold, *a* man named Jairus came, and he himself was *a* ruler of[f] the synagogue. And *when he had* fallen at the feet of[f] Jesus, he was begging Him to come to his house, 42 because his only daughter was about twelve years *old,* and that *one* was dying. While He *was* going, the multitudes were crushing Him. 43 *A* woman having *an* issue of[f] blood for twelve years, who spent all *her* living on physicians *and* could not be healed by any, 44 she came behind *him and* touched the border of[f] His garment. Immediately, the issue of[f] her blood stopped. 45 Jesus said, "Who *had* touched Me?" *As* all *were* denying *it,* Peter and those with him said[s], "Master, the multitudes are pressing You[s] and are pressing against *You,* and You[s] are saying, 'Who *had* touched Me?'" 46 But Jesus said; "Someone touched Me, for I Myself perceived *that* power *had* gone from Me." 47 *When* the woman *had* seen that she was not hidden, *she* came trembling and fell down before Him *and* declared to[i] Him before all the people for what cause she touched Him, and how she was healed immediately. 48 That One said to[i] her, "Daughter, keep being of good cheer; your[s] faith has made you[s] well. Keep going in peace." 49 *As* He *is* still speaking, someone came* from the *house of the* ruler of the synagogue, saying to[i] Him, "Your[s] daughter is dead[b]! Stop troubling the Teacher." 50 But *when* Jesus *had* heard *it, He* answered him, saying, "Stop being afraid. Only keep believing, and she will be made well." 51 *When He had* come into the house, He permitted no one to go in, except Peter, James, John, and the father and the mother of[f] the child. 52 And all were weeping and mourning for[i] her, but that One said, "Stop weeping; she >is not dead but is sleeping." 53 They were laughing at[i] Him *because they* <knew[b] that she was dead. 54 But He Himself put *them* all out and took hold of[f] her hand *and* called, saying, "Child, keep arising." 55 Her spirit came again, and she arose immediately. Then He commanded *that she* would be given *something* to eat. 56 Her parents were astonished, but that One charged them to tell no one what *had* happened.

Luke 9

1 ¶ Then He called His twelve disciples together *and* gave them power and authority over all demons, and to be curing diseases. 2 He sent them to preach the kingdom of[f] God and to heal the sick. 3 And He said to them, "Keep taking nothing for the journey—neither staffs, nor bag, nor bread, nor money; nor <to have two coats apiece. 4 Whatever house you enter[sp], keep staying there, and keep departing from there. 5 And how many do not receive[sp] you, *as you are* going out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet as *a* testimony against them." 6 So they *were* going out *and* were passing through the towns, preaching the gospel and healing everywhere. 7 Now Herod Antipater, the tetrarch, heard of[f] all that[s] *was* being done[s] by Him, and he was being perplexed because *they were* saying by some: 'John is raised[b] from *the* dead,' 8 and by some: 'Elijah appeared,' and by[i] others: 'one of[f] the old

prophets[s] rose again.' 9 And Herod Antipater said, "I myself beheaded John. But who is this of whom I myself am hearing such *things*?" And he was seeking to see Him.
10 ¶ And *when* the apostles *had* returned, *they* told Him all that they did. And He took them *and* went aside privately to *a* deserted place to[i] *a* city being called Bethsaida. 11 But *when* the multitudes *had* known *it,* they followed Him. *When He had* received them, He was speaking to[i] them about the kingdom of[t] God, and He was healing those needing healing. 12 Then the day began to be wearing away, the twelve came *and* said to[i] Him, "Send the multitude away that they might go into the surrounding towns and the country[s], *and* stay and find provisions, for we are in *a* deserted place here." 13 But He said to them, "You—give them *something* to eat." These ones said, "There are no more than five loaves and two fish for[i] us, unless we ourselves go *and* buy[sp] food for all these[s] people." 14 (For they were about five thousand men.) Then He said to His disciples, "Make them sit down in groups *of* fifty." 15 And they did so and made *them* all sit down. 16 And *when he had* taken the five loaves and the two fish, He looked up to heaven *and* blessed and broke them, and was giving *them* to[i] the disciples to being set before[i] the multitude. 17 And they ate and were all filled, and what *had* remained was twelve baskets of[t] fragments taken up by[i] them.
18 ¶ And it came to pass, while He was praying alone, the disciples were with Him. And He asked them, saying, "Who are the multitudes saying *that* I am?" 19 They answered *and* said, "'John the Dipper'; but some *are saying* 'Elijah' and others *are saying:* 'one of[t] the old prophet rose again.'" 20 He said to[i] them, "But who are you yourselves saying *that* I am?" Peter answered *and* said, "The Christ of[t] God." 21 And that One charged *and* commanded them to tell this to[i] no one, 22 having said, "It is being necessary *for* the Son of[t] Man to suffer many *things* and to be rejected by the elders and[gs] chief priests and[gs] scribes, and to be killed, and to be raised the third day." 23 Then He was saying to all, "If anyone desires to come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross daily, and keep following Me. 24 For whoever desires[sp] to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses[sp] his life for My sake, the same will save it. 25 For what is being profited *a* man *if he is* >gaining the whole world, and *is* >destroying himself, or *is* >lost? 26 For whoever is ashamed of[sp] Me and My words, the Son of[t] Man will be ashamed of him; when He comes[sp] in His *own* glory, and in[i] *the glory of the* Father and of[t] the holy angels. 27 But I am truly telling you, some of[t] those standing[b] here will by[e] no means taste death until they see[sp] the kingdom of[t] God."
28 ¶ Now it came to pass about eight days after these sayings, He took Peter, John, and James *and* went up on the mountain to pray. 29 And it came to pass while He *was* praying, the outward appearance of[t] His face *was* altered, and His robe *became* glistening white. 30 And behold, two men were talking with[i] Him who were Moses and Elijah, 31 who, having appeared in glory, were speaking *of* His decease, which He was being about to be accomplishing at Jerusalem. 32 Peter and those with him were heavy[b] with[i] sleep, but *when they had* fully awakened, they saw His glory and the two men standing[b] with[i] Him. 33 And it came to pass, while they *were* departing from Him, Peter said to Jesus, "Master, it is good *that* we are here; let[t] us make three tabernacles—one for[i] You[s], one for[i] Moses, and one for[i] Elijah"—*because he does* not >know[b] what he <was saying. 34 *As* he *was* speaking these *things, a* cloud came and overshadowed them, and they were afraid when these ones entered the cloud. 35 And *a* voice came out of the cloud, saying, "This is My beloved Son. Keep hearing Him." 36 When the voice ceased, Jesus was found alone. And they themselves kept quiet and told no one in those days any of[t] the things they have seen.
37 ¶ And it came to pass, on the next day, *when* they *had* come down from the mountain, *a* great multitude met Him. 38 And behold, *a* man from the multitude cried out, saying, "Teacher, I am beseeching You[s], look at my son, for he is my only child. 39 And behold, *a* spirit is seizing him, and he suddenly is crying out; it is convulsing him with foam, and it is departing from him with great difficulty, bruising him. 40 And I asked Your[s] disciples to be casting it out[si], and they could not." 41 And Jesus answered *and* said, "O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you and bear with you? Bring your[s] son here." 42 *As* He *was* still coming, the demon threw him down and convulsed *him.* But Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, healed the child, and gave him back to[i] his father.
43 ¶ And they were all being amazed at the majesty of[t] God. But *as* all *were* marveling at all *the* things which Jesus did, He said to His disciples, 44 "You—sink down these words into your ears: for the Son of[t] Man is intending to being betrayed into *the* hands of[t] men." 45 But they were not understanding this saying, and it was hidden[b] from them lest they perceive[sp] it, and they were being afraid to ask Him about this saying. 46 Then *a* dispute arose among them as to which may be the greatest. 47 And *when* Jesus *had* perceived the thought of[t] their heart, He took *a* little child *and* set him by Him, 48 and said to[i] them, "Whoever receives[sp] this little child in My name is receiving Me; and whoever receives[sp] Me is receiving the One *Who* sent Me. For the one *who will* be least among you all will be great." 49 And John answered *and* said, "Master, we saw someone casting out demons in Your[s] name, and we forbade him because he is not following with us." 50 And Jesus said to him, "Stop forbidding *him,* for whoever is not against us is for us."
51 ¶ Now it came to pass, while the days *were* being fulfilled for[i] His receiving up, that He Himself steadfastly set His face to be going to Jerusalem, 52 and He sent messengers before His face. And they went *and* entered *a* village

of[i] *the* Samaritans to prepare for[i] Him. 53 And they did not receive Him because His face was *set for the* journey to Jerusalem. 54 And *when* His disciples *had* seen *this,* James and John said, "Lord, do You[s] wish for us to call[si] fire to come down from heaven, and to consume them, even as Elijah did?" 55 But He turned *and* rebuked them, and said, "You do not know[b] of[i] what manner of[i] spirit you yourselves are. 56 For the Son of[i] Man did not come to destroy *the* lives of[i] men but to save *them.* And they went to another village."
57 ¶ Now it came to pass, *as* they *were* journeying on the road, someone said to Him, "Lord, I shall follow You[s] wherever You[s] go[sp]." 58 And Jesus said to[i] him, "Foxes have holes, and birds of[i] the air *have* nests, but the Son of[i] Man has nowhere to be laying[si] *His* head." 59 Then He said to another, "Keep following Me." But that one said, "Lord, permit me first to go *and* bury my father." 60 Jesus said to[i] him, "Let the dead bury their *own* dead, but you[s], having departed, keep preaching the kingdom of[i] God." 61 And another also said, "Lord, I shall follow You[s], but let first allow me to bid farewell to[i] those in my house." 62 But Jesus said to him, "No one, having put his hand to *the* plough and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of[i] God."

Luke 10

1 ¶ And after these *things,* the Lord appointed seventy others also and sent them two by two before His face into every city and place where He Himself was intending to be going. 2 Then He was saying to them, "The harvest *is* indeed great, but the labourers *are* few; therefore, pray to the Lord of[i] the harvest to be sending out[si] labourers into His harvest. 3 Keep going your way; behold, I Myself am sending you out as lambs among wolves. 4 Keep carrying no money bag, no knapsack, no sandals, and do[u] not greet anyone along the road. 5 But whatever house you enter[sp], first keep saying, 'Peace to[i] this house.' 6 **II** If **II** indeed **II** a son of[i] peace is[sp] there, your peace will rest upon him; if not, it will return to you. 7 Keep remaining in the same house, eating and drinking such things as they *are providing,* for the labourer is worthy of[i] his wages[s]. Stop going from house to house. 8 And also, in whatever city you are entering[sp], and they are receiving[sp] you, keep eating what[s] *is* being set before[s] you. 9 Keep healing the sick there, and keep saying to[i] them, 'The kingdom of[i] God has come near to you.' 10 But in whatever city you are entering[sp], and they are not receiving[sp] you, go out into its streets, *and* say, 11 'Even the dust of your city *that had* clung to[i] us, we are wiping off against[i] you. Nevertheless, know this, that the kingdom of[i] God has come near you.' 12 I am saying to[i] you, 'it will be more tolerable on that day for[i] Sodom than for[i] that city.' 13 Woe to[i] you[s], Chorazin! Woe to[i] you[s], Bethsaida! For if the mighty works were done in you which *had* been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would <have long ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes. 14 But it will be more tolerable for[i] Tyre and Sidon at the judgment than for[i] you. 15 And you[s], Capernaum, who *is* exalted to heaven, yourself will be brought down to hell. 16 The one *who is* hearing you is hearing Me, and the one *who is* rejecting you is rejecting Me, and the one *who is* rejecting Me is rejecting the One *Who* sent Me."
17 ¶ And the seventy returned with joy, saying, "Lord, even the demons are[s] being subject to[i] us in Your[s] name." 18 And He said to[i] them, "I was seeing Satan *who* fell like lightning from heaven. 19 Behold, I am giving you the authority to be trampling on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of[i] the enemy, and nothing will[v] ever[e] harm you. 20 Nevertheless, stop rejoicing in this, that the spirits are being made subject to[i] you, **II** but **II** rather **II** keep rejoicing because your names were written in heaven." 21 In that hour, Jesus rejoiced in[i] the Spirit and said, "I am thanking You[s], Father, Lord of[i] heaven and earth, that You[s] <have hidden these *things* from *the* wise and prudent and <revealed them to[i] babes. Even so, Father, for so it seemed good in Your[s] sight. 22 All things <have[s] been delivered to[i] Me by My Father. No one knows who the Son is except the Father, and who the Father is except the Son, and anyone to[i] whom the Son chooses[sp] to reveal *Him*." 23 Then He turned to *His* disciples *and* said privately, "Blessed *are* the eyes that *are* seeing what you are seeing; 24 for I am telling you that many prophets and kings desired to see what you yourselves are seeing but did not see *it,* and to hear what you are hearing but did not hear *it*."
25 ¶ Behold, *a* certain lawyer stood up testing Him, what *must I* do *that* I shall inherit eternal life?" 26 That One said to him, "What is written[b] in the law? How are you[s] reading *it*?" 27 That one answered *and* said, "'You[s] shall love *the* Lord your[s] God with all your[s] heart, with all your[s] soul, with all your[s] strength, and with all your[s] mind', and 'your[s] neighbour as yourself[s].'" 28 And He said to[i] him, "You[s] answered rightly; keep doing this, and you[s] will live." 29 But that one *who* <desired to be justifying himself said to Jesus, "And who is my neighbour?" 30 Jesus answered *and* said: *"A* certain man was going down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and he fell among thieves, who stripped him of his clothes, inflicted wounds *on him, and* departed, having left *him* half dead. 31 By chance, *a* certain priest was going down that road, and *when he had* seen him, he passed by on the other side. 32 Likewise also *a* Levite, *who had* arrived at the place, *when he had* come and looked, passed by on the other side. 33 But *a* certain Samaritan, *when he was* journeying, came to him, and *when he had* seen him, he was moved with compassion. 34 He came to *him and* bandaged his wounds, pouring on olive oil and wine, set him on his *own* animal *and* brought him to *an*

inn, and took care of[1] him. 35 On the next day, *when he had* departed, he took out two denarii *and* gave *them* to[i] the innkeeper, and said to[i] him, 'Take care of[1] him. Whatever more you[s] spend[sp], I myself shall repay you[s] while I *am* returning.' 36 Which of[1] these three are you[s] yourself thinking was[b] *a* neighbour to[i] the one *who* fell among the thieves?" 37 That one said, "The one *who had* shown mercy on him." Then Jesus said to[i] him, "Keep going and you[s] —keep doing likewise."
38 ¶ And it came to pass, while they *were* going, He Himself entered *a* certain village, and *a* certain woman named Martha welcomed Him into her house. 39 She <had *a* sister being called Mary, who also *had* sat at the feet of[1] Jesus, was hearing His word. 40 But Martha was being distracted with much serving, and she approached *and* said, "Lord, does it not matter to[i] You[s] that my sister left me to be serving alone? Therefore, tell her to help[si] me." 41 But Jesus answered *and* said to[i] her, "Martha, Martha, you[s] are being anxious and being troubled about many *things*. 42 But one thing is being necessary. Mary <has chosen the good part, which will not be taken away from her."

Luke 11

1 ¶ And it came to pass while He was praying in *a* certain place. When He ceased, one of[1] His disciples said to Him, "Lord, teach us to be praying, as John also taught his disciples." 2 So He said to[i] them, "When you are praying[sp], keep saying: Our Father Who *is* in heaven, Hallowed be Your[s] name. Let Your[s] kingdom come. Let Your[s] will be done, On earth as in heaven. 3 Keep giving us our daily bread day *by* day. 4 And forgive us our sins, For we ourselves also are forgiving everyone *who is* being indebted[s] to[i] us. And do[u] not lead us into temptation, But deliver us from the evil one." 5 And He said to them, "Which of you will have *a* friend and go to him at[i] midnight and say[sp] to[i] him, 'Friend, lend me three loaves; 6 for *a* friend of[1] mine <has come to me on *his* journey, and I have nothing which I shall set before him'; 7 and he himself answers from within *and* says[sp], 'Do not cause trouble for[i] me; the door is already shut[b], and my children are with me in bed; I am being able to rise *and* give to[i] you[s].' 8 I am saying to[i] you, though having not risen, he will give to[i] him because *he* is his friend, yet because of his persistence, having risen, he will give to[i] him as many as he needs. 9 And I Myself am saying to[i] you, keep asking, and it will be given to[i] you; keep seeking, and you will find; keep knocking, and it will be opened to[i] you. 10 For everyone who *is* asking is receiving, and the one *who is* seeking is finding, and to[i] the one *who is* knocking it will be opened. 11 And which father among[i] you, *if* the son will ask for bread, will he give him *a* stone? No[n]! Or if *he will ask for a* fish, will he give him *a* serpent instead of *a* fish? No[n]! 12 Or if he asks[sp] *for an* egg, will he give him *a* scorpion? No[n]! 13 Then if you yourselves, *who* are evil, know[b] *how* to be giving good gifts to[i] your children, how much more will *your* Father in heaven give *the* Holy Spirit to[i] those *who will* be asking Him!"
14 ¶ And He was casting out *a* demon, and it itself was mute. And it came to pass *when* the demon *had* gone out, the mute spoke, and the multitudes marvelled. 15 But some of them said, "He is casting out demons by Beelzebub, *the* ruler of[1] the demons." 16 And others, *who were* testing *him,* were seeking from Him *a* sign from heaven. 17 But He Himself knowing[b] their thoughts, said to[i] them: "Every kingdom *which was* divided against itself is being brought to desolation, and *a divided* house against *a* house is falling. 18 And if Satan also was divided against himself, how will his kingdom stand? Because you are saying I am casting out demons by Beelzebub. 19 And if I Myself am casting out demons by Beelzebub, by whom are your sons casting *them* out? Therefore, they themselves will be your judges. 20 But if I am casting out demons with *the* finger of[1] God, surely the kingdom of[1] God <has come upon you. 21 When the strong *one,* fully armed, is guarding[sp] his *own* palace, his goods are[s] in peace: 22 but when the stronger one, *who* came upon *him,* overcomes[sp] him, he is taking away his whole armour in which he had trusted and is dividing his plunder[s]. 23 The one *who* is not with Me is against Me, and the one *who is* not gathering with Me is scattering. 24 When the unclean spirit goes[sp] out of the man, it is going through dry places *and is* seeking rest, and *is* finding none, it is saying, 'I shall return to my house from which I came out.' 25 And *when it* came, it is finding *it* swept[b] and put in order[b]. 26 Then it is going and taking seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and having entered in, they[s] are living there; and the last *state* of[1] that man is worse than the first."
27 ¶ And it came to pass, while He *was* speaking these *things, that a* certain woman from the multitude lifted up *her* voice *and* said to[i] Him, "Blessed *is* the womb that bore You[s], and *the* breasts that nursed *You*[s]." 28 But He Himself said, "More than that, blessed *are* those *who are* hearing the word of[1] God and keeping it!"
29 ¶ And *as* the multitudes *were* being thickly gathered together, He began to be saying, "This is *an* evil generation. It is seeking *a* sign, and no sign will be given to[i] it except the sign of[1] Jonah the prophet. 30 For as Jonah became *a* sign to[i] the Ninevites, so also the Son of[1] Man will be to[i] this generation. 31 *The* queen of[1] *the* south will be raised up in judgment with the men of[1] this generation and condemn them, for she came from the ends of[1] the earth to hear the wisdom of[1] Solomon, and behold, *a* greater than Solomon *is* here. 32 *The* men of[1] Nineveh will rise up in the judgment with this generation and condemn it, for they repented at the preaching of[1] Jonah, and behold, *a* greater than Jonah *is* here. 33 But no one, having lit *a* lamp, is putting *it* in *a* secret place or under a basket, but on the

lampstand, that those *who are* coming in may be seeing the light. 34 The lamp of[f] the body is the eye. Therefore, when your[s] eye is[sp] good, your[s] whole body also is full of light. But when it is bad, your[s] body *is* also full of darkness. 35 Therefore, keep taking heed *that* the light which *is* in you[s] is not darkness. 36 If then your[s] whole body *is* full of light, *which will* have no part dark, *the* whole *body* will be full of light, as when the lamp is lighting[sp] you[s] with[i] *its* brightness."
37 ¶ And when *He* spoke, *a* certain Pharisee was asking Him to dine[si] with him. So He entered *and* sat down to eat. 38 *When* the Pharisee *had* seen *it,* he marvelled that He did not first wash before dinner. 39 And the Lord said to him, "Now you yourselves Pharisees are making the outside of[f] the cup and the dish clean, but your inward part is being full of[f] extortion and wickedness. 40 *You* fools! Did the One *Who had* made the outside not[y] make the inside also? 41 But *rather* give alms *of* what *you* have, and behold, all things are[s] clean to[i] you. 42 But woe to[i] you Pharisees! For you are tithing mint, rue, and every herb, and are passing by justice and the love of[f] God. These it is being necessary to do, and not to be leaving the others undone. 43 Woe to[i] you Pharisees! For you love the best seat in the synagogues and greetings in the marketplaces. 44 Woe to[i] you, scribes and Pharisees, pretenders! For you are like the unmarked graves, and the men who *are* walking over *them* do not know[b] *it*." 45 And *when* one of[f] the lawyers answered, he said* to[i] Him, "Teacher, by[i] saying these *things* you[s] are reproaching us also." 46 And that One said, "Woe to[i] you also, lawyers! For you are loading men *with* hard-to-bear burdens, and you yourselves are not touching the burdens with[i] one of[f] your fingers. 47 Woe to[i] you! For you are building the tombs of[f] the prophets, and your forefathers killed them. 48 Truly, you are bearing witness and are approving the deeds of[f] your forefathers; for indeed they themselves killed them, and you yourselves are building their tombs. 49 Therefore, the wisdom of[f] God also said, 'I shall send to them prophets and apostles, and *some* of them they will kill and persecute,' 50 that the blood of[f] all the prophets which *was* being shed from *the* foundation of[f] *the* world might be required of this generation, 51 from the blood of[f] Abel to the blood of[f] Zechariah who perished between the altar and the temple. Yes, I am saying to[i] you, it will be required of this generation. 52 Woe to[i] you lawyers! For you took away the key of[f] knowledge. You yourselves did not enter in *yourselves,* and you hindered those *who were* entering in." 53 And *as* He *was* saying these *things* to them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to be assailing *him* vehemently, and to be cross-examining Him about many things, 54 lying in wait for Him and seeking to catch something out of His mouth that they might accuse Him.

Luke 12

1 ¶ In *the* meantime, *when* an innumerable multitude[s] of[f] people *had* been gathered together so that *they were* trampling *upon* each other, He began to be saying to His disciples first *of all:* "Keep bewaring of the yeast of[f] the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. 2 For there is nothing covered up[b] that will not be revealed, nor hidden that will not be known. 3 Therefore, whatever you <have said in the dark will be heard in the light, and what you spoke in the ear in inner rooms will be proclaimed on the housetops. 4 And I am saying to[i] you, My friends: Do not be afraid of those *who are* killing the body, and after that they are not being able to do anything more. 5 But I shall show you whom you shall fear: Fear the One *Who,* after the killing *of the body,* has authority to cast into hell. Yes, I am saying to[i] you, fear Him! 6 Are[s] not[y] five sparrows being sold for[i] two copper coins? And not[y] one of them is forgotten[b] before God? 7 But even the hairs of[f] your head are all numbered[b]. Therefore, stop fearing; you are being of more value *than* many sparrows. 8 But I am saying to[i] you: Whoever confesses[sp] Me before men, the Son of[f] Man also will confess him before the angels of[f] God. 9 But the one denying Me before men will be denied before the angels of[f] God. 10 And everyone who will say *a* word against the Son of[f] Man, it will be forgiven him; but to[i] the one blaspheming against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven. 11 And when they are bringing[sp] you to the synagogues, magistrates, and authorities, stop worrying about how or what will you answer[o], or what will you say[o]. 12 For the Holy Spirit will teach you in that very hour what it is being necessary to say."
13 ¶ Then one from the people said to[i] Him, "Teacher, speak to[i] my brother to divide the inheritance with me." 14 But that One said to[i] him, "Man, who made Me *a* judge or arbitrator over you?" 15 And He said to them, "Keep taking heed and keep guarding against covetousness, for life **II** to him **II** of his **II** is not consisting while *it is* abounding in his possessions." 16 And He spoke *a* metaphor to them, saying: "The ground of[f] *a* certain rich man yielded plentifully. 17 And he was reasoning within himself, saying: 'What shall I do, because I have no *room,* where I shall store my crops?' 18 And he said, 'I shall do this: I shall pull down my barns and build larger *ones,* and there I shall store all my crops and goods.' 19 And I shall say to[i] my soul, 'Soul, you[s] have many goods being laid up for many years; keep taking your[s] ease; eat, drink *and* keep being merry.' 20 But God said to[i] him, 'Fool! This night, they are requiring your[s] soul from you[s]. Then what things you[s] provided, whose will it be?' 21 So *is* the one *who is* treasuring up for[i] himself and *is* not rich towards God."

22 ¶ Then He said to His disciples, “Therefore I am saying to[i] you: Stop worrying about[i] your life—what will you eat[o]—or *about* the body—what will you put on[o]. 23 Life is more than food, and the body *is more than* clothing. 24 Consider the ravens, for they neither are sowing nor reaping, which have[s] neither storehouse nor barn; and God is feeding them. Of[t] how much more are you yourselves better *than* the birds? 25 And which of you, *by* worrying, is being able to add one cubit to his stature? 26 If then you are not being *to do the* least, why are you being anxious about the rest? 27 Consider the lilies, how they are[s] growing: They are[s] neither toiling nor spinning[s]; yet I am saying to[i] you, not even Solomon in all his glory arrayed *himself* like one of[t] these. 28 If then God so is clothing the grass, *which* today is in the field and tomorrow *is* being thrown into *the* oven, how much more *will He clothe* you, *O you of* little faith? 29 And you—stop seeking what will you eat[o] or what will you drink[o], stop being anxious of mind. 30 For all these *things* the nations of[t] the world are seeking after, and your Father knows[b] that you need these *things*. 31 But keep seeking the kingdom of[t] God, and all these *things* will be added to[i] you. 32 Stop fearing, little flock, for your Father supposed it good to give you the kingdom. 33 Sell your possessions and give alms. Make yourselves money bags *that are* not growing old, *an* unfailing treasure in the heavens, where no thief is approaching nor moth is destroying. 34 For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also. 35 Let your waist keep being girded[b] and *your* lamps burning. 36 And you—*must be* like men waiting for their master **II** to return[si] **II** *when* he will return **II** from the wedding, that *when he is* coming and knocking, they might open *the door* for[i] him immediately. 37 Blessed *are* those servants whom the master, *when he is* coming, will find watching. Truly, I am saying to[i] you: He will gird himself, *have* them sit down *to eat,* and *when he is* coming, he will serve them. 38 And if he comes[sp] in the second watch or comes[sp] in the third watch and finds[sp] *them* so, blessed are those servants. 39 But know this: If the master of the house <knew[b] in[i] what hour the thief is coming, he would <have watched and not <allowed his house to be broken into. 40 Therefore you—keep being ready also, for the Son of[t] Man is coming at[i] what hour you are not thinking.”

41 ¶ And Peter said to[i] Him, “Lord, are You[s] speaking this metaphor to us, or also to all *people*?” 42 And the Lord said, “Who then is the faithful and wise steward whom *his* master will make ruler over his household, to be giving *them their* portion of food in due season? 43 Blessed *is* that servant whom his master, *when he is* coming, will find so doing. 44 Truly, I am saying to[i] you that he will make him ruler over all his possessions. 45 But if that servant says[sp] in his heart, ‘My master is delaying *his* coming,’ and begins[sp] to be beating the male and female servants, and to be eating, drinking, and being drunk, 46 the master of[t] that servant will come on *a* day when he is not looking for *him,* and at *an* hour when he does not know, and will cut him in two and appoint his portion with the unbelievers. 47 That servant who knows the will of[t] his master and *is* not preparing *himself* or doing according to his will will be beaten *with* many *stripes*. 48 But the one *who does* not know, yet committing *things* worthy of[t] stripes, will be beaten *with* few *stripes.* For to[i] everyone to[i] whom much was given, from him much will be required from him; and to[i] whom did commit much, they will ask more. 49 I came to send fire on the earth, and how I wish it were already kindled! 50 But I have *a* dipping to be dipped *with,* and how I am being distressed until it is accomplished[sp]! 51 Are you supposing I came to give peace on earth? I am telling you, no, but rather division. 52 For from now on, five in one house will be divided[b]: three against two, and two against three. 53 Father will be divided against son, and son against father; mother against daughter and daughter against mother, mother-in-law against her daughter-in-law, and daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law.”

54 ¶ Then He was also saying to[i] the multitudes, “Whenever you see[sp] the cloud rising out of *the* west, immediately you are saying, *‘A* shower is coming’, and so it is happening. 55 And when *you see a* south wind blowing, you are saying, ‘There will be hot weather’, and it is happening. 56 Pretenders! You know[b] *how* to be discerning the appearance of[t] the sky and the earth, but how *is it* you are not[y] discerning this time? 57 Yes, and why, *even* of yourselves, are you not[y] judging what *is* right? 58 For when you[s] are going with your[s] adversary to *the* magistrate, make *every* effort along the way to be delivered[b] from him, lest he drag[sp] you[s] to the judge, the judge delivers[sp] you[s] to[i] the officer, and that officer is throwing[sp] you[s] into prison. 59 I am telling you[s], you[s] will[v] by[e] no means depart from there until you[s] pay[sp] even the *very* last mite.”

Luke 13

1 ¶ And there were being present at that season, some *who were* telling Him about the Galileans whose blood Pilate mixed with their sacrifices. 2 And Jesus answered *and* said to[i] them, “Are you supposing that these Galileans were sinners more than all the Galileans because they have suffered such *things*? 3 I am telling you, no; but unless you are repenting[sp], you will all likewise perish. 4 Or those eighteen upon whom the tower in Siloam fell and killed them—are you thinking that these were worse sinners than all men who *were* living in Jerusalem? 5 I am telling you, no; but unless you are repenting[sp], you will all likewise perish.”

6 ¶ Then He was speaking this metaphor: *"A* certain *one* <had *a* fig tree planted[b] in his vineyard, and he came seeking fruit on it but found none. 7 Then he said to the keeper of his vineyard, 'Behold, *for* three years I am coming seeking fruit on this fig tree and am finding none. Cut it down! Why is it using up the ground?' 8 But that one *who* answered said* to[i] him, 'Sir, leave it alone this year also, until I dig[sp] around it and put[sp] manure *on it*. 9 And if it produces[sp] fruit, *well and good. But* if not, after that you[s] shall cut it down.'"
10 ¶ Now He was teaching in one of[t] the synagogues on the Sabbath[s]. 11 And behold, *a* woman <had *a* spirit of[t] infirmity *for* eighteen years. She was bending over and not being able to raise *herself* up at all. 12 But *when* Jesus *had* seen her, He called to *her* and said to[i] her, "Woman, you[s] are loosed[b] from[i] your[s] infirmity." 13 Then He laid *His* hands on[i] her, and immediately she was made straight and she was glorifying God. 14 But *when* the ruler of the synagogue *had* answered, being indignant because Jesus healed on[i] the Sabbath, he was saying to[i] the people, "There are six days on which is being necessary[s] to work. Therefore, come *and* be healed on those *days,* and not on[i] the day of[t] the Sabbath." 15 Then the Lord answered him and said, "Hypocrite! Is not[y] each one of[t] you on[i] the Sabbath loosing his ox or donkey from the stall and *when he* led *it* away, he is giving *it a* drink? 16 So is is not[y] being necessary *for* this *woman, who* is *a* daughter of[t] Abraham whom Satan bound, behold, *for* eighteen years, to be loosed from this bond on[i] the day of[t] the Sabbath?" 17 *As* He *was* saying these *things,* all adversaries to Him were being ashamed, but all the people were[s] rejoicing over all the glorious things which *were* done by Him.
18 ¶ Then He was saying, "To what is the kingdom of[t] God like, and to[i] what shall I compare it? 19 It is like *a* mustard seed, which *a* man took *and* planted in his garden. It grew and became *a* large tree, and the birds of[t] the air nested[s] in its branches." 20 Again **II** He said, **II** and **II** "To[i] what shall I compare the kingdom of[t] God? 21 It is like yeast that *a* woman took *and* mixed in three measures of[t] meal until it was all leavened." 22 And he was going through cities and villages, teaching, and journeying towards Jerusalem.
23 ¶ Then one said to[i] Him, "Lord, *are* only *a* few being saved?" And that One said to them, 24 "Keep striving to enter through the narrow gate, for many, I am saying to[i] you, will seek to enter and will not be able. 25 Once the master of the house rises up[sp] and shuts[sp] the door, and you begin[sp] to stand[b] outside and to be knocking at the door, saying, 'Lord, Lord, open to[i] us.' But *when He is* answering, He will say to[i] you, 'I do not know[b] you where you are *from*.' 26 Then you will begin to be saying, 'We ate and drank in Your[s] presence, and You[s] taught in our streets.' 27 But He will say, 'I am telling you, I do not know[b] you where you are *from.* Depart from Me, all *you* workers of[t] iniquity!' 28 There will be weeping and gnashing of[t] teeth when you see[sp] Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and all the prophets in the kingdom of[t] God, but you *are* being thrust out. 29 And they will come from east, west, north, and south, and sit down in the kingdom of[t] God. 30 Behold, there are last who will be first, and there are first who will be last."
31 ¶ On that very day, some Pharisees came, saying to[i] Him, Get out and keep departing from here, for Herod Antipater wants to kill You[s]. 32 And He said to[i] them, "Go *and* tell that fox, 'Behold, I am casting out demons and performing cures today and tomorrow, and the third *day* I am being perfected!' 33 Nevertheless, it is being necessary *for* Me to be journeying today, tomorrow, and the *day* following, for it is not being possible *for a* prophet to perish outside *of* Jerusalem. 34 *O* Jerusalem, Jerusalem, who *is* killing the prophets and stoning those sent[b] to her! How often I wanted to gather your[s] children together, as *a* hen *is gathering* her brood under *her* wings, but you did not want *it*! 35 Behold, your house is being left to[i] you desolate. And truly, I am saying to[i] you, 'you will[v] by[e] no means see Me until *the time* comes[sp] when you say[sp], "Blessed[b] *is* the one *who is* coming in *the* name of[t] *the* Lord!'"

Luke 14

1 ¶ And it came to pass, when He went into *a* house of[t] one of[t] the rulers of[t] the Pharisees to eat bread on[i] *a* Sabbath, that they themselves were watching Him *closely*. 2 And behold, there was *a* certain man with dropsy before Him. 3 And Jesus answered *and* spoke to the lawyers and[gs] Pharisees, saying, "Is it being lawful to be healing on[i] the Sabbath?" 4 But those kept silent. And He took *him and* healed him, and released *him*. 5 Then He answered them *and* said, "Which of[t] you, *if a* donkey or *an* ox will fall into *a* pit, will he not[y] immediately pull it out on the day of[t] the Sabbath?" 6 And they could not answer Him regarding these *things*.
7 ¶ So He was speaking *a* metaphor to those invited[b], noticing how they were choosing the best places for themselves, saying to them: 8 "When you[s] are invited[sp] by someone to *a* wedding[s] feast, do[u] not sit in the best place, lest *a* more honourable *than* you[s] are[sp] invited[b] by him, 9 and *when* the one *who is* inviting you[s] and him *is* coming, he will say to[i] you[s], 'Give place to[i] this *one*', and then with shame you[s] begin[sp] to be taking the lowest place. 10 But when you[s] are invited[sp], go *and* sit down in the lowest place, that when that one *who* invited[b] you[s] comes[sp] to say[si] to[i] you[s], 'Friend, come up higher'. Then honour will be to[i] you[s] before those dining with you[s]. 11 For whoever exalting himself will be humbled, and the one humbling himself will be exalted." 12 Then He was also saying to[i] the

one *who had* invited him: “When you[s] are making[sp] *a* dinner or *a* supper, stop calling your[s] friends, your[s] brothers, your[s] relatives, or *your* rich neighbours, lest they themselves also invite[sp] you[s] again, and repayment be made[sp] to[i] you[s]. 13 But when you[s] are making[sp] *a* feast, keep inviting *the* poor, *the* maimed, *the* lame, *and the* blind. 14 And you[s] will be blessed because they do not have to repay you[s]; for it will be repaid to[i] you[s] at the resurrection of[t] the just.”
15 ¶ Now *when* one of[t] those dining *with Him had* heard these *things,* he said to[i] Him, “Blessed *is* the one *who* will eat bread in the kingdom of[t] God!” 16 But that One said to[i] him, *“A* certain man gave *a* great supper and invited many, 17 and at[i] the time of[t] supper he sent his servant to say to[i] those invited[b], ‘Keep coming, for everything[s] is now ready.’ 18 But they all with one *accord* began to be making excuses. The first said to[i] him, ‘I <have bought *a* field, and I have to go and to see it. I am asking you[s], keep having me excused[b].’ 19 And another said ‘I <have bought five yokes of[t] oxen, and I am going to test them. I am asking you[s], keep having me excused[b].’ 20 And another said, ‘I <have married *a* wife, and therefore I am not being able to come.’ 21 So that servant came *and* reported these *things* to[i] his master. Then the master of the house was angry *and* said to[i] his servant, ‘Go out quickly into the streets and[gs] lanes of[t] the city, and bring in here the poor and[gs] maimed and[gs] lame and[gs] blind.’ 22 And the servant said, ‘Master, it is done[b] as you[s] commanded, and still there is room.’ 23 Then the master said to the servant, ‘Go out into the highways and[gs] hedges, and compel *them* to come in, that my house might be filled.’ 24 For I am saying to[i] you: ‘none of[t] those men who *were* invited[b] will taste my supper.’”
25 ¶ Now great multitudes were going with Him, and He turned *and* said to them, 26 “If anyone is coming to Me and does not hate his father, mother, wife, children, brothers, sisters, and even his *own* life also, he is not being able to be My disciple. 27 And whoever is not bearing his cross and coming after Me is not being able to be My disciple. 28 For which of you, intending to build *a* tower, having sat down first, is not[y] counting the cost, whether he has *enough* to finish *it*? 29 Lest that, *when* he *had* laid *a* foundation, and *as he was* not *being* able to finish, all who *were* seeing *it* begin[sp] to be mocking him, 30 saying, ‘This man began to be building and was not being able to finish.’ 31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, having sat down first, is not[y] considering whether he is being able with ten thousand to meet the one coming against him with twenty thousand? 32 Otherwise, *as* he is still *a* great way off, having sent *a* delegation, he is asking for *terms* of peace. 33 So likewise, whoever of you is not forsaking all his possessions is not being able to be My disciple. 34 Salt *is* good, but if the salt becomes tasteless[sp], how will it be seasoned? 35 It is fit neither for *the* land nor for *the* dunghill; they are throwing it out. The one having ears to be hearing, let him keep hearing.”

Luke 15

1 ¶ And all the publicans and the sinners were drawing near to[i] Him to be hearing Him. 2 And the Pharisees and the scribes were murmuring, saying, “This One is receiving sinners and eating with them.” 3 And He spoke this metaphor to them, saying, 4 “What man of you, having *a* hundred sheep and losing one of them, is not[y] leaving the ninety-nine in the wilderness, and going after that *is* lost[b] until he finds[sp] it? 5 And having found *it,* he is laying *it* on his shoulders, rejoicing. 6 And having come home, he is calling together *his* friends and neighbours, saying to[i] them, ‘Rejoice with[i] me, for I <have found my sheep that *was* lost[b].’ 7 I am saying to[i] you, ‘likewise there will be joy in heaven over one sinner repenting more than over ninety-nine just persons who do not have need of[t] repentance.’ 8 Or what woman, having ten *silver* coins, if she loses[sp] one coin, is not[y] lighting *a* lamp, sweeping the house, and searching carefully until she find[sp] *it*? 9 And having found *it,* she is calling together *her* friends and neighbours, saying, ‘Rejoice with[i] me, for I <have found the coin that I lost.’ 10 Likewise, I am saying to[i] you, there is joy in the presence of[t] the angels of[t] God over one sinner *who is* repenting.”
11 ¶ And He said: *“A* certain man <had two sons. 12 And the younger of[t] them said to[i] *his* father, ‘Father, give to[i] me the portion of[t] goods *which are* falling *to me*.’ And he divided to[i] them *his* livelihood. 13 Not many days after, *when* the younger son *had* gathered all together, he journeyed into *a* far country, and there wasted his possessions *with* reckless living. 14 But *when* he *had* spent all, *a* mighty famine arose in that land, and he himself began to being in need. 15 And he went *and* was joined to[i] one of[t] the citizens of[t] that country, and he sent him into his fields to be feeding swine. 16 And he was longing to fill his stomach with the husks that the swine were eating, and no one was giving *anything* to[i] him. 17 But *when he had* come to himself, he said, ‘How many hired servants of[t] my father have abundance of[t] bread, and I myself am perishing with[i] hunger! 18 Having arisen, I shall go to my father and say to[i] him, "Father, I <have sinned against heaven and before you[s]. 19 I am no longer worthy to be called your[s] son. Make me like one of[t] your[s] hired servants."’ 20 And he rose up *and* came to his father. But *as* he was yet far off, his father saw him and was moved with compassion; and he ran *and* fell on his neck and kissed him. 21 And the son said to[i] him, ‘Father, I <have sinned against heaven and in[i] your[s] sight, and I am no longer worthy to be called your[s] son.’ 22 But the father said to his servants, ‘Bring out the best robe and put *it* on him, and put *a* ring on his hand and sandals on *his* feet. 23 And bring the fatted calf *and* kill *it,* and let[t] us eat *and* be merry, 24 for this son of[t] mine was

dead and >is alive again; he was lost[b] and >is being found.' And they began to being merry. 25 Now his older son was in *the* field. And *as he was* coming, he drew about near to[i] the house, he heard music and dancing. 26 And *when he had* called one **II** of[f] the **II** his **II** servants, he was asking what these *things* might be! 27 And that one said to[i] him, 'Your[s] brother <has come, and because your[s] father received him safe and sound, he killed the fatted calf.' 28 But he was angry and <did not wish to go in. Therefore *when* his father *had* gone out, he was pleading with him. 29 And that one answered *and* said to[i] *his* father, 'Behold, these *many* years I am serving you[s], and never transgressed your[s] commandment at any time, yet you[s] never gave me *a* young goat that I might make merry with my friends. 30 But as soon as this son of[f] yours[s] came, who *had* devoured your[s] livelihood with harlots, you[s] killed the fatted calf for[i] him!' 31 But that one said to[i] him, 'Son, you[s] yourself are always with me, and all that *is* mine is yours[s]. 32 But it was right to make merry and to be glad, for this brother of[f] yours[s] was dead and >is alive, and was lost[b] and >is being found.'"

Luke 16

1 ¶ And He was saying also to His disciples: "There was *a* certain rich man who <had *a* steward, and *the* same was accused to[i] him as wasting his goods. 2 So he called him *and* said to[i] him, 'What *is* this I am hearing about you[s]? Give an account of[f] your[s] stewardship, for you[s] will no longer be able to being steward.' 3 Then the steward said within himself, 'What shall I do[o]? For my master is taking away the stewardship from me. I am not being able to be digging; I am being ashamed to be begging. 4 I >know what I shall do, that, when I am removed[sp] from[i] the stewardship, they might receive me into their houses.' 5 So *when he had* called each one of[f] the debtors of[f] his master *to him,* he was saying to[i] the first, 'How much are you[s] owing my master?' 6 And that one said, *'A* hundred measures of[f] olive oil.' And he said to[i] him, 'Take your[s] bill, and sit down quickly, *and* write fifty.' 7 Then he said to[i] another, 'And how much are you[s] yourself owing?' And he said, *'A* hundred measures of[f] wheat.' And he said* to[i] him, 'Take your[s] bill, and write eighty.' 8 And the master commended the unjust steward because he acted prudently. For the sons of[f] this world are more shrewd in their generation than the sons of[f] light. 9 And I Myself am saying to[i] you, make for[i] yourselves friends of the mammon of[f] unrighteousness, that when you fail[sp], they might receive you into an everlasting dwelling. 10 He *who is* faithful in *what is* least is also faithful in much, and the one *who is* unjust in *what is* least is also unjust in much. 11 Therefore, if you did not become faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to[i] your trust the true *riches*? 12 And if you did not become faithful in what *belongs* to[i] another man, who will give you what *is* yours? 13 No servant is being able to be serving two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to *the* one and despise the other. You are not being able to be serving God and mammon." 14 Now the Pharisees, *who* were lovers of money, were hearing all these *things,* and they were deriding Him. 15 And He said to[i] them, "You yourselves are those *who are* justifying yourselves before men, but God knows your hearts. For what *is* highly esteemed among men is *an* abomination in the sight of[f] God. 16 The Law and the Prophets *were* until John. Since that time, the kingdom of[f] God is being preached, and every man is pressing into it. 17 But it is easier *for* heaven and earth to pass away than *for* one tittle of[f] the law to fail. 18 Whoever *is* divorcing his wife and marrying another is committing adultery, and whoever *is* marrying *her who is* divorced[b] from *her* husband is committing adultery.

19 ¶ There was *a* certain rich man and he was clothing *himself in* purple and fine linen faring sumptuously every day. 20 And there was *a* certain beggar named Lazarus, who had been placed at his gate, full of sores[b], 21 and <desired to be fed with the crumbs which *were* falling from the table of[f] the rich *man.* Even the dogs *were* coming *and* were licking his sores. 22 And it came to pass *that* the beggar died and he *was* carried away by the angels into the bosom of[f] Abraham. The rich *man* also died and was buried. 23 And in hell, being in torments, *when he* lifted up his eyes, he saw* Abraham afar off and Lazarus in his bosom. 24 And he himself cried out *and* said, 'Father Abraham, be merciful to me, and send Lazarus that he might dip the tip of[f] his finger in[i] water and cool my tongue; for I am being tormented in this flame.' 25 But Abraham said, 'Son, remember that in your[s] lifetime you[s] yourself received your[s] good things, and likewise Lazarus bad things; but now he also is being comforted and you[s] yourself are being tormented. 26 And besides all this, between us and you *a* great gulf is being fixed[b], so that those *who* desire to pass from here to you are not being able[s], nor they are passing[sp] to us from there.' 27 Then he said, 'I am begging you[s] therefore, father, that you[s] send[sp] him to the house of[f] my father, 28 for I have five brothers, that he may be testifying to[i] them, lest they themselves also come[sp] into this place of[f] torment.' 29 Abraham said* to[i] him, 'They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.' 30 But that one said, 'No, father Abraham; but if one goes[sp] to them from *the* dead, they will repent.' 31 And he said to[i] him, 'If they are not hearing Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded if one rises[sp] from *the* dead.'"

Luke 17

1 ¶ And He said to the disciples, “It is impossible *that* no offences >will come: but woe *to him* through whom they are coming[s]! 2 It is better for[i] him if *a* millstone <were[s] hung around his neck, and he were[s] thrown[b] into the sea, than to offend[si] one of[t] these little ones. 3 Keep taking heed to[i] yourselves. And if your[s] brother sins[sp] against you[s], rebuke him, and if he repents[sp], forgive him. 4 And if he sins[sp] against you[s] seven times in[i] a day, and seven times in[i] a day returns[sp] to you[s], saying, ‘I am repenting,’ you[s] shall forgive him.” 5 And the apostles said to[i] the Lord, “Increase our faith.” 6 And the Lord said, “If you <had faith as *a* mustard seed, you would >say to[i] this mulberry tree, ‘Be pulled up by the roots and be planted in the sea,’ and it would >obey you. 7 But which of you, having *a* servant ploughing or tending sheep, will say *to him, when he is* coming from the field ‘Come immediately *and* sit down to eat?’ 8 Will he not[y] rather say to[i] him, ‘Prepare something *for* my supper[sp], and having gird yourself, keep serving me until I eat[sp] and drink[sp], and after this you[s] yourselves will eat and drink’? 9 Is he giving thanks to[i] that servant because he did the things **II** *what had* been commanded? **II** him **II** No[n]! I am thinking not. 10 So you also, when you do[sp] all things that *were* commanded you, keep saying, ‘We are unprofitable servants. We have done what we were requiring to do.’”

11 ¶ And it came to pass while He *was* going up to Jerusalem, that He Himself was passing through *the* midst of[t] Samaria and Galilee. 12 And *as* He *was* entering into *a* certain village, ten leprous men met Him, who stood afar off. 13 And they themselves lifted up *their* voice, saying, “Jesus, Master, have mercy on us!” 14 And *when He had* seen *them,* He said to[i] them, “Go *and* show yourselves to[i] the priests.” And it came to pass, while they *were* going, they were cleansed. 15 And one of them, *when he had* seen that he was healed, turned back, glorifying God with *a* loud voice, 16 and fell down on *his* face at His feet, giving thanks to[i] Him. And he himself was *a* Samaritan. 17 And Jesus answered *and* said, “Were not[y] the ten cleansed? But where *are* the nine? 18 Were there not[y] *any* found *who had* returned to give glory to[i] God except this foreigner?” 19 And He said to[i] him, “Arise, keep going your[s] way. Your[s] faith has healed you[s].”

20 ¶ And *when He had been* asked by the Pharisees when the kingdom of[t] God is coming, He answered them and said, “The kingdom of[t] God is not coming with observation; 21 nor will they say, ‘Behold here!’ or ‘Behold there!’ For, behold, the kingdom of[t] God is within you.” 22 And He said to the disciples, *“The* days will come when you will desire to see one of[t] the days of[t] the Son of[t] Man, and you will not see *it*. 23 And they will say to[i] you, ‘Behold here!’ or ‘Behold there!’ Do[u] not go after *them* nor follow[u] *them*. 24 For as the lightning that *is* flashing out of the *one part* under heaven is shining to the *other part* under heaven, so also the Son of[t] Man will be in His day. 25 But first it is being necessary *for* Him to suffer many *things* and to be rejected by this generation. 26 And as it came to pass in the days of[t] Noah, so it will be also in the days of[t] the Son of[t] Man: 27 They were eating, drinking, marrying, were being given in marriage, until *the* day that Noah entered into the ark, and the flood came and destroyed *them* all. 28 Likewise, as it came to pass in the days of[t] Lot: They were eating, drinking, buying, selling, planting, *and* building; 29 but on[i] *the* day *that* Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven and destroyed *them* all. 30 Even so will it be in[i] *the* day when the Son of[t] Man is being revealed. 31 In that day, who will be on the housetop, and his goods in the house, let him not come down to take them away. And likewise, the one who *is* in the field, let him not turn back. 32 Keep remembering the wife of[t] Lot. 33 Whoever seeks[sp] to save his life will lose it, and whoever loses[sp] it will preserve it. 34 I am telling you, in[i] that night there will be two *men* in one bed: the one will be taken, and the other will be left. 35 Two *women* will be grinding together: the one will be taken, and the other will be left.” 36 **II NOT IN BYZ II** Two *men* will be in the field: the one will be taken and the other will be left. **II** 37 And *when they* answered they said* to[i] Him, “Where, Lord?” So that One said to[i] them, “Where the body *is,* there the vultures will be gathered together.”

Luke 18

1 ¶ And He also was speaking *a* metaphor to[i] them, that it is being necessary to be praying always and not to be losing heart, 2 saying, “There was *a* certain judge in *a* certain city, *who was* not fearing God nor regarding man. 3 And there was *a* widow in that city, and she was coming to him, saying, ‘Get justice *for* me from my adversary.’ 4 And for *a* while he did not desire; but afterwards he said within himself, ‘Though I am not fearing God nor regarding man, 5 yet because this widow is causing trouble for[i] me, I shall avenge her, lest by *her* continual coming she be wearying[sp] me.’” 6 And the Lord said, “Hear what the unjust judge said*. 7 And will God by[e] no[y] means certainly execute vengeance for[i] His elect, who *will* be crying day and night to him, and *will* be bearing long with them? 8 I am telling you, ‘He will execute vengeance for[i] them speedily.’ Nevertheless, *when* the Son of[t] Man *is* coming, will He find faith on the earth?”

9 ¶ And He spoke also this metaphor to some who trusted[b] in themselves that they were righteous, and despising
others: 10 "Two men went up to the temple to pray, one *a* Pharisee and the other *a* publican. 11 The Pharisee *who had*
stood *there* was praying thus with himself, 'God, I am thanking You[s] that I am not like the rest of men—
extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. 12 I am fasting twice *a* week; I am giving tithes *of* all that I
am possessing.' 13 And the publican, standing[b] afar off, <did not wish to raise so much as *his* eyes to heaven, but
was beating his breast, saying, 'God, be merciful to[i] me, a sinner.' 14 I am telling you, this *one* went down to his
house justified[b] rather than *the* other; for everyone exalting himself will be humbled, and the one humbling himself
will be exalted."
15 ¶ And they were bringing infants to[i] Him that He might touch them, but *when* the disciples *had* seen *it, they*
rebuked them. 16 But Jesus called them to *Himself and* said, "Permit the little children to be coming to Me, and stop
forbidding them; for of[t] such is the kingdom of[t] God. 17 Truly, I am saying to[i] you, whoever does not receive[sp] the
kingdom of[t] God as *a* little child will[v] by[e] no means enter it."
18 ¶ Now *a* certain ruler asked Him, saying, "Good Teacher, what *must* I do *that* I shall inherit eternal life?" 19 So
Jesus said to[i] him, "Why are you[s] calling Me good? No one *is* good except One, *that is,* God. 20 You[s] know[b] the
commandments: 'Do[u] not commit adultery,' 'Do[u] not murder,' 'Do[u] not steal,' 'Do[u] not bear false witness,' 'Keep
honouring your[s] father and your[s] mother.'" 21 And that one said, "All these I <have kept from my youth." 22 And
when Jesus *had* heard these *things, He* said to[i] him, "One thing is still lacking in[i] you[s]: Sell all that you[s] have and
distribute to[i] *the* poor, and you[s] will have treasure in heaven; and come, keep following Me." 23 But *when* that one
had heard this, *he* became very sorrowful, for he was very rich. 24 And *when* Jesus *had* seen him *who had* become
very sorrowful, He said, "How the ones possessing riches will enter with difficultly the kingdom of[t] God! 25 For it
is easier *for a* camel to go through *the* eye of[t] *a* needle than *for a* rich *man* to enter into the kingdom of[t] God." 26
And those *who had* heard *it* said, "Who then is being able to be saved?" 27 And that One said, "The things *which*
are impossible with men are[s] possible with God." 28 And Peter said, "Behold, we ourselves <have left all, and
<followed You[s]." 29 And that One said to[i] them, "Truly, I am saying to[i] you, there is no one who <has left house or
parents or brothers, or wife or children, for the sake of[t] the kingdom of[t] God, 30 who will[v] by[e] no means receive
many times more in this present time, and in the world which *is* coming, eternal life."
31 ¶ Then He took the twelve *and* said to them, "Behold, we are going up to Jerusalem, and all things that *are*
written[b] by the prophets concerning[i] the Son of[t] Man will be accomplished. 32 For He will be delivered to[i] the
Gentiles, and will be mocked and insulted and spit upon. 33 And *when they are* scourging *Him,* they will kill Him.
And the third day He will rise again." 34 And they themselves understood none of[t] these *things,* and this saying was
hidden[b] from them, and they were not knowing the things *which were* being spoken.
35 ¶ And it came to pass, while He *was* drawing near to Jericho, *a* certain blind *man* was sitting by the road begging.
36 And *when he had* heard *that a* multitude *was* passing by, he was asking what this might be! 37 And they told him
"Jesus *of* Nazareth is passing by!" 38 And he cried out, saying, "Jesus, Son of[t] David, have mercy on me!" 39 And
those *who were* going before were warning him to be quiet[si]; but he himself was crying out all *the* more, "Son of[t]
David, have mercy on me!" 40 So Jesus stood still *and* commanded him to be brought to Him. And *when* he *had*
come near, He asked him, 41 saying, "What do you[s] want *Me* to do[si] for[i] you[s]?" And that one said, "Lord, that I
might receive *my* sight." 42 And Jesus said to[i] him, "Receive *your* sight; your[s] faith has healed you[s]." 43 And
immediately he received *his* sight and was following Him, glorifying God. And *when* all the people *had* seen *it,*
they[s] gave praise to[i] God.

Luke 19

1 ¶ Then, *when Jesus had* entered, He was passing through Jericho. 2 And behold, *there was a* man being named
Zacchaeus, and he himself was *a* chief publican, and he himself was rich. 3 And he was seeking to see Jesus Who
He <was, but he was not being able because of the people, for he was short of[t] stature. 4 So he ran ahead *and*
climbed up into *a* sycamore tree to see[si] Him, for He was being about to be passing that *way*. 5 And when He came
to the place, Jesus looked up *and* saw him, and said to him, "Zacchaeus, make haste *and* come down; for today it is
being necessary *for* Me to stay at your[s] house." 6 So he made haste *and* came down and received Him joyfully. 7 But
when all *had* seen *it, they* were murmuring, saying, "He went to be *a* guest with *a* sinful man." 8 And Zacchaeus
stood *and* said to the Lord, "Behold, Lord, I am giving half of[t] my goods to[i] the poor, and if I <have taken anything
from anyone by false accusation, I am restoring fourfold." 9 And Jesus said to him, "Today salvation <has come to[i]
this house, because he himself also is *a* son of[t] Abraham. 10 For the Son of[t] Man came to seek and to save what *was*
lost[b]."
11 ¶ And *as* they *were* hearing these *things,* He continued *and* spoke *a* metaphor, because He was near Jerusalem and
they *were* thinking that the kingdom of[t] God is intending to be appearing immediately. 12 Therefore He said: *"A*

certain nobleman went into *a* far country to receive for[i] himself *a* kingdom and to return. 13 And he called his ten servants *and* delivered to[i] them ten minas, and said to them, 'Do business until I am coming.' 14 But his citizens <hated him and sent after his delegation, saying, 'We do not wanting this *man* to reign over us.' 15 And it came to pass, when he *who had* received the kingdom returned, he commanded these servants to[i] whom he gave the money to be called to[i] him, that he might know what everyone gained by trading. 16 And the first came, saying, 'Master, your[s] mina earned for itself ten minas.' 17 And he said to[i] him, 'Well *done,* good servant! Because you[s] were faithful in *a* very little, keep having authority over ten cities.' 18 Then the second came, saying, 'Master, your[s] mina earned five minas.' 19 So he said likewise to[i] him, 'You[s]—also keep being over five cities.' 20 Then another came, saying, 'Master, behold *here is* your[s] mina, which *was* being laid up, I was keeping in *a* handkerchief. 21 For I was fearing you[s], because you[s] are *an* austere man. You[s] are collecting what you[s] did not deposit and are reaping what you[s] did not sow.' 22 And he said* to[i] him, 'Out of your[s] *own* mouth I shall judge you[s], *you* wicked servant. You[s] <knew[b] that I myself am *an* austere man, taking up what I did not lay down and reaping what I did not sow. 23 'Why then did you[s] not[y] put my money with the money changers[s], that *when I had* come I myself would <have collected it with interest?' 24 And he said to[i] those standing[b] by, 'Take the mina from him and give *it* to[i] the one *who* has the ten minas.' 25 (And they said to[i] him, 'Master, he *already* has ten minas!') 26 For I am saying to[i] you, to[i] everyone who has, *more* will be given, but from the one *who does* not have, even what he has will be taken away from him. 27 But bring here those enemies of[i] mine, who *did* not want me to reign over them and slay *them* before me."
28 ¶ *When He had* said these *things,* He was going on ahead, going up to Jerusalem. 29 And it came to pass, when He came near to Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount being called Olivet, He sent two of[i] His disciples, 30 saying, "Keep going into the village opposite *you,* where, *as you will* enter, you will find *a* colt tied[b], on which no one of[i] men <has ever sat. Loose it *and* bring *it here*. 31 And if anyone is asking[sp] you, 'Why are you loosing *it*?' You shall say to[i] him 'Because the Lord has need of[i] it.'" 32 So those *who were* sent[b] departed *and* found *it* just as He said to[i] them. 33 And *as* they *were* loosing the colt, the owners of[i] it said to them, "Why are you loosing the colt?" 34 And those ones said, "The Lord has need of[i] it." 35 Then they brought it to Jesus, and they threw their clothes on the colt *and* set Jesus on *it*. 36 And *as* He *was* going, they were spreading their clothes on the road. 37 *When* He *was* now drawing near at the descent of[i] the Mount of[i] Olives, the whole multitude of[i] the disciples began joyfully to praise God with[i] *a* loud voice for all *the* mighty works which they <had seen, 38 saying: 'Blessed[b] *is* the King *Who is* coming in *the* name of[i] *the* Lord!' Peace in heaven and glory in *the* highest! 39 And some of[i] the Pharisees from the multitude said to Him, "Teacher, rebuke Your[s] disciples." 40 But He answered *and* said to[i] them, "I am telling you that if these are silent[sp], the stones will cry out."
41 ¶ Now when He drew near, *He* saw the city *and* wept over it, 42 saying, "If you[s] knew, even you[s], at least in this day of[i] yours[s], the things *that make* for your[s] peace! But now they[s] >are being hidden from your[s] eyes. 43 For *the* days will come upon you[s] when your[s] enemies will build *an* embankment around you[s], surround you[s], and close you[s] in on every side, 44 and they will level you[s], and your[s] children within you[s], even with the ground, and they will not leave in you[s] *a* stone upon *a* stone, because you[s] did not know the time of[i] your[s] visitation." 45 Then He entered into the temple *and* began to be driving out those *who were* selling and buying in it, 46 saying to[i] them, "It is written[b], 'My house is *a* house of[i] prayer', but you yourselves made it *a* 'den of[i] thieves.'" 47 And He was teaching daily in the temple. But the chief priests, the scribes, and the leaders of[i] the people were seeking to destroy Him, 48 and they were not finding what to do[si], for all the people were[s] being very attentive, hearing Him.

Luke 20

1 ¶ And it came to pass on one of[i] those days, *as* He *was* teaching the people in the temple and preaching the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes, with the elders, came upon *Him*, 2 and they spoke to Him, saying, "Tell us, by what authority are You[s] doing these *things?* Or who is he who gave You[s] this authority?" 3 And He answered *and* said to them, "I Myself shall also ask you one thing, and you answer Me: 4 Was the dipping of[i] John from heaven or men?" 5 And these ones reasoned among themselves, saying, If we say[sp], 'From heaven', He will say, 'Why then did you not[y] believe him?' 6 But if we say[sp], 'From men', all the people will stone us, for they are[s] persuaded[b] *that* John was *a* prophet." 7 And they answered *that we do* not know[b] from where. 8 And Jesus said to[i] them, "Neither am I Myself telling you by what authority I am doing these *things*."
9 ¶ Then He began to be speaking to the people this metaphor: *"A* certain man planted *a* vineyard, and leased it out to[i] vinedressers, and went into *a* far country for *a* long time. 10 At *the* harvest time, he sent *a* servant to the vinedressers, that they might give him from the fruit of[i] the vineyard. But the vinedressers beat him *and* sent *him* away empty-handed. 11 He again sent another servant, and these ones beat, shamefully treated him also, *and* sent *him* away empty. 12 And he again sent a third, but they also wounded this one *and* threw *him* out. 13 Then the owner of[i] the vineyard said, 'What shall I do[o]? I shall send my beloved son; perhaps *when they are* seeing him, they will

respect *him*.' 14 But *when* the vinedressers *had* seen him, they were reasoning among themselves, saying, 'This is the heir. Come, let us keep killing him *as we did to the others*, that the inheritance might be ours.' 15 So they threw him out of[f] the vineyard *and* killed *him.* What therefore will the owner of[f] the vineyard do to[i] them? 16 He will come and destroy these vinedressers and give the vineyard to[i] others." And *when they had* heard *it,* they said, "May it not be!" 17 And that one looked at[i] them *and* said, "What is this then that *is* written[b], *'The* stone which the builders rejected, This became *the* head of[f] *the* corner'? 18 Whoever *is* falling on that stone will be broken; but on whomever it falls[sp], it will grind him to powder." 19 And in that same hour, the chief priests and the scribes sought to lay hands on Him, but they feared the people, for they knew that He spoke this metaphor against them.
20 ¶ So they watched *Him and* sent spies, *who were* pretending themselves to be righteous, that they might take hold of[f] His words[s], in order to deliver Him to[i] the power and authority of[f] the governor. 21 Then they asked Him, saying, "Teacher, we know[b] that You[s] are saying and teaching rightly, and You[s] are not accepting *the* person *of any,* but teaching the way of[f] God in truth. 22 Is it being lawful for[i] us to pay taxes[s] to[i] Tiberius Caesar or not[y]?" 23 But He perceived their craftiness *and* said to them, "Why are you testing Me? 24 Show Me *a* denarius. Whose image and inscription does it have?" And they answered *and* said, "Of[f] Tiberius Caesar." 25 And that One said to[i] them, "Render therefore to[i] Tiberius Caesar the things of[f] Tiberius Caesar, and the things of[f] God to[i] God." 26 And they did not prevail to take hold of[f] His words[s] before the people. They marvelled at His answer *and* remained silent.
27 ¶ Then some of[f] the Sadducees, who *were* denying *a* resurrection, *that* there is none, came *to Him and* asked Him, 28 saying: "Teacher, Moses wrote to[i] us: if any brother dies[sp] *who* <had *a* wife, and this one dies[sp] childless, his brother takes[sp] that wife and raises up[sp] offspring for[i] his brother. 29 So there were seven brothers. The first took *a* wife *and* died childless. 30 Then the second took that wife, and this one died childless. 31 And the third took her, and likewise, the seven also, and they left no children and died. 32 Last of[f] all, the woman also died. 33 Therefore, in the resurrection, whose wife of[f] them is she becoming? For the seven had her *as* wife." 34 Jesus answered *and* said to[i] them, "The sons of[f] this world are marrying and are being given in marriage. 35 But those counted worthy to obtain that world and the resurrection from the dead neither are marrying nor are being given in marriage; 36 for they are not being able to die anymore, for they are equal like the angels and are *the* sons of[f] God, being *the* sons of[f] the resurrection. 37 Now the dead are being raised, even Moses showed at the bush when he is calling *the* Lord 'the God of[f] Abraham, the God of[f] Isaac, and the God of[f] Jacob.' 38 For He is not *a* God of[f] *the* dead but of[f] *the* living, for all are living to[i] Him."
39 ¶ Then some of[f] the scribes answered *and* said, "Teacher, You[s] said well." 40 And they were not daring to be asking Him anything. 41 And He said to them, "How are they saying *that* the Christ is Son of[f] David? 42 And David himself is saying in *the* book of[f] Psalms: 'The LORD said to[i] my Lord, Keep sitting on my right hand, 43 Until I make[sp] your[s] enemies Your[s] footstool.' 44 David, therefore is calling Him 'Lord'; how then is He his Son?" 45 Then, *as* all of[f] the people *were* hearing, He said to[i] His disciples, 46 "Keep bewaring of the scribes, who desire to be walking in long robes, loving greetings in the markets, the highest seats in the synagogues, and *the* best seats at feasts, 47 who is devouring the houses of[f] widows and, for[i] *a* pretence, are making long prayers. These will receive greater damnation."

Luke 21

1 ¶ And He looked up *and* saw *the* rich putting their gifts into the treasury, 2 He saw also *a* certain poor widow putting in two mites. 3 And He said, "Truly I am saying to[i] you: 'this poor widow put in more than all *the others*'; 4 for all these put in the offerings for[i] God out of their abundance, but that *one* out of her poverty, put in all the livelihood she <had."
5 ¶ And *as* some *were* speaking of the temple, how it is adorned[b] with[i] beautiful stones and gifts, He said, 6 "These *things* which you are seeing—*the* days will come in which *one* stone will not be left upon another that will not be thrown down." 7 So they asked Him, saying, "Teacher, but when will these *things* be? And what *will be* the sign when these *things* is being about[ssp] to be coming to pass?" 8 And that One said, "Keep taking heed, do[u] not be deceived. For many will come in My name, saying, 'I myself am *Christ*', and 'The time is at hand[b]!' Therefore do[u] not go after them. 9 When you hear[sp] of wars and commotions, do[u] not be terrified, for these *things* are being necessary[s] to come to pass first, but the end *is* not immediate." 10 Then He was saying to[i] them, "Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. 11 There will be great earthquakes in *various* places, famines, and pestilences, and there will be fearful sights and great signs from heaven. 12 But before all these *things,* they will lay their hands on you and persecute *you,* delivering *you* up to *the* synagogues and prisons, being brought before kings and rulers on account of My name. 13 But it will turn out to[i] you for *a* testimony. 14 Therefore, settle in your hearts, not to be meditating beforehand *how* to answer, 15 for I Myself shall give you *a* mouth and wisdom which all your adversaries will not be able to contradict or resist. 16 You will even be betrayed even by parents, brothers, relatives,

and friends, and they will put *some* of you to death. 17 You will be hated by all for My name. 18 But *a* hair of your head will[v] by[e] no means perish. 19 By your patience, possess your souls.
20 ¶ But when you see[sp] Jerusalem being surrounded by armies, then know that its desolation is at hand[b]. 21 Then *let* those *who are* in Judea keep fleeing to the mountains, and *let* those *who are* in her midst keep departing, and stop letting those *who are* in the country[s] enter her. 22 For these are *the* days of[t] vengeance to be fulfilled all things which *are* written[b]. 23 Woe to[i] those bearing *a* child and to[i] those nursing babies in those days! For there will be great distress in the land and wrath against this people. 24 They will fall by *the* edge of[t] *the* sword, and be led away captive into all nations. And Jerusalem will be trampled by *the* Gentiles until *the* times of[t] *the* Gentiles are fulfilled[sp]. 25 There will be signs in *the* sun, *the* moon, and *the* stars, and on the earth distress among[i] nations, with perplexity at[i] *the* roaring of[t] *the* sea and of[t] *the* waves. 26 *The* heart of[t] men failing *them* from fear and expectation of[t] what *is* coming upon the earth, for the powers of[t] heaven will be shaken. 27 Then they will see the Son of[t] Man coming in *a* cloud with power and great glory. 28 *As* these *things are* beginning to be happening, look up and lift up your heads, because your redemption is drawing near."
29 ¶ Then He spoke to[i] them *a* metaphor: "Behold the fig tree and all the trees. 30 When they already come out in leaf[sp], you see *and* know for yourselves that summer is now at hand. 31 So also you, when you see[sp] these *things* happening, know that the kingdom of[t] God is at hand. 32 Truly, I am saying to[i] you, this generation will[v] by[e] no means pass away until all *these things* take place[ssp]. 33 Heaven and earth will pass away, but My words will[v] by[e] no means pass away. 34 But keep taking heed to[i] yourselves, lest your hearts be weighed down[sp] with carousing, drunkenness, and *the* cares of[t] *this* life, and that day come[sp] upon you unexpectedly. 35 For it will come as *a* snare on all those *who will* be living on *the* face of[t] the whole earth. 36 Keep watching therefore *and* keep praying always that you might be counted worthy to escape all these *things* that *is* being about to be coming to pass, and to stand before the Son of[t] Man." 37 And *in* the daytime, He was teaching in the temple, but *at* night *He was* going out *and* staying on the mount being called Olivet. 38 And all the people were[s] coming early in the morning to Him in the temple to be hearing Him.

Luke 22

1 ¶ Now the Feast of[t] Unleavened Bread being called *the* Passover, was drawing near. 2 And the chief priests and the scribes were seeking how to kill[si] Him, for they were fearing the people. 3 Then Satan entered Judas, *who was* being called Iscariot, *who* was of the number of[t] the twelve. 4 So he went away *and* conferred with[i] the chief priests and the captains, how to betray[si] Him to[i] them. 5 And they were glad and agreed to give him money. 6 And he promised and was seeking *an* opportunity to betray Him to[i] them in the absence of[t] *the* multitude.
7 ¶ Then the day of[t] Unleavened Bread came, on which the Passover was being needful to being killed. 8 And He sent Peter and John, saying, "Go *and* prepare the Passover for[i] us, that we might eat." 9 And those ones said to[i] Him, "Where do You[s] want *us* to prepare[si]?" 10 This One said to[i] them, "Behold, *when* you *are* entering into the city, *a* man carrying *a* pitcher of[t] water will meet you. Follow him into the house where he is entering. 11 Then you will say to[i] the master of[t] the house, 'The Teacher is saying to[i] you[s], Where is the guest room where shall I eat[o] the Passover with My disciples?' 12 And he himself will show you *a* large, furnished[b] upper room. Make ready there." 13 So they went *and* found *it just* as He <had said to[i] them, and they prepared the Passover. 14 When the hour came, He sat down, and the twelve apostles with Him. 15 And He said to them, "With[i] *fervent* desire I <have desired to eat this Passover with you before I suffer; 16 for I am saying to[i] you, 'I shall[v] by[e] no means eat it anymore until it is fulfilled[sp] in the kingdom of[t] God.'" 17 And *when He had* taken *the* cup, He gave thanks *and* said, "Take this and divide *it* among[i] yourselves. 18 For I am saying to[i] you, 'I shall[v] by[e] no means drink of the fruit of[t] the vine until the kingdom of[t] God comes[sp].'" 19 And *when He had* taken bread, He gave thanks *and* broke *it,* and gave *it* to[i] them, saying, "This is My body, which is being given for you. Keep doing this in remembrance of[t] Me." 20 Likewise, also the cup, after *they* ate, saying, "This cup *is* the new testament in My blood, which *is* being shed for you.
21 ¶ But behold, the hand of[t] the one *who is* betraying Me *is* with Me on the table. 22 And the Son of[t] Man is truly going as it *is* determined[b], but woe to[i] that man by whom He is being betrayed!" 23 And they themselves began to be questioning among themselves which of them may be intending to be doing this. 24 Now there came to pass also *a* dispute among them, *regarding* which of[t] them is considering *himself* to be *the* greatest. 25 And that One said to[i] them, "The kings of[t] the Gentiles are exercising lordship over them, and those *who are* exercising authority over them are being called 'benefactors.' 26 But you *shall* not *be* so. But let the greatest among you be like the younger, and the one *who is* governing like the one *who is* serving. 27 For who *is* greater, that one *who is* dining, or that one *who is* serving? *Is* not[y] that one *who is* dining? But I Myself am among you as that One *Who is* serving. 28 But you yourselves are those *who have* continued with Me in My trials. 29 And I Myself am appointing *a* kingdom to[i] you, just as My Father appointed *one* to[i] Me, 30 that you might be eating and drinking at My table in My kingdom, and

might sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of[i] Israel." 31 And the Lord said, "Simon, Simon, behold, Satan begged *for* you, to sift *you* as wheat. 32 But I Myself prayed for you[s], lest your[s] faith be failing[sp]. And *when* you[s], *yourself have* <returned *to Me,* strengthen your[s] brothers." 33 But that one said to[i] Him, "Lord, I am ready to be going with You[s] both to prison and to death." 34 Then that One said, "I am telling you[s], Peter, *the* rooster will by[e] no means crow *this* day before you[s] will deny Me three times *that you do* not know[b] *Me*." 35 Then He said to[i] them, "When I sent you without *a* money bag, *a* knapsack, or sandals, did you lack anything?" No[n]! And they said, "Nothing." 36 He said to[i] them, "But now, let the one *who* has *a* money bag take *it,* and likewise *a* knapsack. And let the one *who does* not have *a* sword, sell his garment and buy *one*. 37 For I am saying to[i] you: 'this which *is* written[b] is being necessary to be accomplished in Me,' 'And He was numbered among *the* transgressors.' For also the things concerning Me has *an* end." 38 So those ones said, "Lord, behold, here *are* two swords." And that One said to[i] them, "It is enough."

39 ¶ Then He came out *and* went, as *was His* custom, to the Mount of[i] Olives, and His disciples also followed Him. 40 *When He had* come to the place, He said to[i] them, "Keep praying not to enter into temptation." 41 And He Himself was withdrawn from them about *a* stone's throw, and *when He had* kneeled down, He was praying, 42 saying, "Father, if You[s] wish, take away this cup from Me. Nevertheless, not My will, but Yours[s]—be done." 43 And *an* angel from heaven appeared to[i] Him, strengthening Him. 44 And *though He had* become in agony, He was praying more earnestly. And His sweat became like great drops of[i] blood falling down to the ground. 45 *When He had* risen up from prayer, He came to His disciples *and* found them sleeping from sorrow. 46 And He said to[i] them, "Why are you sleeping? *When you* rise up, keep praying, lest you enter[sp] into temptation."

47 ¶ *As* He *was* still speaking, behold, *a* multitude, and the one *who was* being called Judas, one of[i] the twelve, was going before them and drew near to Jesus to kiss Him. 48 But Jesus said to[i] him, "Judas, are you[s] betraying the Son of[i] Man with[i] *a* kiss?" 49 And those around Him *Who had* seen what *was* going to be happening, said to[i] Him, "Lord, shall we strike with *the* sword?" 50 And *a* certain one of them struck the servant of[i] the high priest and cut off his right ear. 51 But Jesus answered *and* said, "Keep permitting even this." And *He* touched his ear *and* healed him. 52 Then Jesus said to *the* chief priests, captains of[i] the temple, and *the* elders who *had* come for Him, "Have you come out with swords and clubs as against *a* robber? 53 *As* I was with you daily in the temple, you did not lay hands on Me. But this is your hour and the authority of[i] darkness."

54 ¶ Then they arrested Him *and* led *Him away,* and brought Him into the house of[i] the high priest. But Peter was following at *a* distance. 55 *When* they *had* kindled *a* fire in *the* midst of[i] the palace and *had* sat down together, Peter was sitting among them. 56 *A* certain maid saw him sitting by the fire, and looked intently at him *and* said, "This *one* was also with Him." 57 But that one denied it, saying, "Woman, I do not know[b] Him." 58 And after *a* little while, *when* another *had* seen him, he was saying, "You[s] yourself are also of them." But Peter said, "Man, I am not!" 59 *When* about one hour *had* passed, some other *person* was confidently affirming, saying, "In truth this *fellow* also was with Him, for he also is *a* Galilean." 60 But Peter said, "Man, I do not know[b] what you[s] are saying." Immediately, *as* he *was* still speaking, the rooster crowed. 61 Then the Lord turned *and* looked at Peter. And Peter remembered the word of[i] the Lord, how He said to[i] him, "Before *the* rooster is crowing, you[s] will deny Me three times." 62 And Peter went out *and* wept bitterly.

63 ¶ The men who *were* holding Jesus were mocking Him, beating *Him*. 64 *When they had* blindfolded Him, they were striking His face and were asking Him, saying, "Prophesy! Who is the one *who* struck You[s]?" 65 And they *were* blaspheming many other *things and* were speaking against Him. 66 And as day came to pass, the elders[s] of[i] the people, both chief priests and scribes, came[s] together and led Him into their council, saying, 67 "If You[s] Yourself are the Christ, tell us." And He said to[i] them, "If I tell[sp] you, you will[v] by[e] no means believe. 68 And if I also ask[sp] *you,* you will[v] by[e] no means answer Me nor you will[v] let *Me* go. 69 Hereafter, the Son of[i] Man will be seated at *the* right hand of[i] the power of[i] God." 70 So all said, "Are You[s] Yourself then the Son of[i] God?" And that One was affirming to them, "You yourselves are *rightly* saying: 'I Myself am.'" 71 And those ones said, "What further testimony do we have need? For we ourselves <have heard from His *own* mouth."

Luke 23

1 ¶ Then the whole multitude of[i] them arose *and* led Him to Pilate. 2 They began to be accusing Him, saying, "We found this *fellow* perverting the nation, and forbidding to be paying taxes to[i] Tiberius Caesar, saying *that* He is Christ, *a* King." 3 Then Pilate asked Him, saying, "Are You[s] Yourself the King of[i] the Jews?" And this One *had* answered him was affirming, "You[s] yourself are saying *it*." 4 Pilate said to the chief priests and the people, "I am finding no fault in this man." 5 But those ones were being more fierce, saying, "He is stirring up the people, teaching throughout all Judea, having begun in Galilee to this place." 6 *When* Pilate *had* heard Galilee, he asked if this man was* *a* Galilean. 7 And *when he had* known that He was from the jurisdiction of[i] Herod Antipater, he sent

Him to Herod Antipater, who also was in Jerusalem at that time. 8 *When* Herod Antipater *had* seen Jesus, he rejoiced greatly, for he <desired to see Him for *a* long *time,* because *he was* hearing many *things* about Him, and he was hoping to see some miracle being performed by Him. 9 He was questioning Him with many words, but He Himself answered him nothing. 10 And the chief priests and the scribes were standing[b], vehemently accusing Him. 11 Then *when* Herod Antipater with his men of war *had* treated Him with contempt and mocked *Him, he* arrayed Him *in a* gorgeous robe *and* sent Him back to[i] Pilate. 12 On that day, Pilate and Herod Antipater became friends with each other, for they <had previously been at enmity between themselves.

13 ¶ Pilate then called together the chief priests, the rulers, and the people, 14 *and* said to them, "You brought this Man to[i] me as *One Who is* perverting the people. But behold, I myself examined *Him* before you *and* found no fault in this Man of[i] which you are accusing Him. 15 Not even Herod Antipater, for I sent you to him, and behold, there is nothing done[b] *which is* deserving of[i] death by[i] Him. 16 Therefore, *when* I *am done* chastising Him, I shall release *Him*." 17 (For he <had *a* requirement to be releasing one to[i] them during *the* feast.) 18 And they cried out all at once, saying, "Keep taking away with this *One,* and release to[i] us Barabbas!" 19 Who was thrown[b] into prison for murder and *a* certain rebellion, *which had been* made in the city. 20 Therefore Pilate called out to *them* again, *because he* <wished to release Jesus. 21 But these ones were shouting, saying, "Crucify, crucify Him!" 22 *A* third *time* that one said to them, "For what evil did this *One* do? I <have found no reason for[i] death in Him. Therefore, *when* I *am done* chastising Him, I shall let *Him* go." 23 But these ones were insisting with[i] loud voices, demanding *that* He would be crucified. Their voices and of[i] the chief priests were prevailing. 24 So Pilate gave sentence *for* their request to be done. 25 **II** He released **II** to[i] them **II** the one *who was* thrown[b] into prison for rebellion and murder, whom they were requesting; but he delivered Jesus to[i] their will.

26 ¶ As they led Him away, they laid hold of[i] *a* certain Simon, *a* Cyrenian, who *was* coming from *the* country *and* laid the cross on[i] him, to be bearing *it* behind Jesus. 27 *A* great multitude of[i] the people were[s] following Him, including women who also were mourning and lamenting *for* Him. 28 But Jesus turned to them *and* said, "Daughters of[i] Jerusalem, stop weeping for Me, but keep weeping for yourselves and for your children. 29 For behold, days are coming in which they will say, 'Blessed *are* the barren and[gs] wombs that never bore, and breasts which never nursed!' 30 Then they will begin to be saying to[i] the mountains, 'Fall on us!' and to[i] the hills, 'Cover us!' 31 For if they are doing these *things* in the green tree, what will be done in the dry?"

32 ¶ Two others, criminals, were also being led with Him to be put to death. 33 When they came to the place being called Calvary there, they crucified Him, and the criminals—one on *the* right *hand* and the other on *the* left. 34 Then Jesus was saying, "Father, forgive them, for they do not know[b] what they are doing." And *as they were* dividing His garments, they threw lots[s]. 35 The people were[sb] standing looking on, and the rulers with them were sneering *at Him,* saying, "He saved others; let Him save Himself if this is the Christ, the Chosen *One* of[i] God." 36 The soldiers also were mocking Him, coming and offering Him vinegar, 37 and saying, "If You[s] Yourself are the King of[i] the Jews, save Yourself!" 38 *An* inscription was also written[b] above Him: THIS IS THE KING OF[i] THE JEWS, in[i] Greek, Latin, and Hebrew letters. 39 One of[i] the criminals *who had* been hanged was reviling Him, saying, "If You[s] Yourself are the Christ, save Yourself and us!" 40 But *when* the other *had* answered, *he* was rebuking him, saying, "Are not[y] even you[s] yourself fearing God, since you[s] are under the same condemnation? 41 And we indeed justly, for ourselves receive *the* due reward of[i] what we did. But this *One* did nothing wrong." 42 Then he was saying to[i] Jesus, "Lord, remember me when You[s] come[sp] into Your[s] kingdom." 43 Jesus said to[i] him, "Truly I am saying to[i] you[s], today you[s] will be with Me in Paradise."

44 ¶ And it was about *the* sixth hour, and there was darkness over all the earth until *the* ninth hour. 45 The sun was darkened, and the veil of[i] the temple was torn *in* two. 46 And *when* Jesus *had* cried with[i] *a* loud voice, *He* said, "Father, into Your[s] hands I shall commit My spirit." And *when He had* said this, He breathed His last. 47 *When* the centurion *had* seen what *had* happened, *he* glorified God, saying, "Certainly this was *a* Righteous Man!" 48 All *the* people who *had* come together to that sight, *who were* seeing the things *that had* taken place, were returning, beating their breasts. 49 But all His acquaintances and *the* women who *had* followed Him from Galilee were[b] standing at *a* distance, beholding these *things*.

50 ¶ Now behold, *there was a* man named Joseph, being *a* council member, *a* good and just man, 51 the same was not consenting[b] to[i] the decision and their deed. *He was* from Arimathea, *a* city of[i] the Jews, and who also himself was waiting for the kingdom of[i] God. 52 This one went to[i] Pilate *and* asked for the body of[i] Jesus. 53 *When he had* taken it down, he wrapped it in[i] linen, and laid it in *a* tomb *that was* hewn out of *the* rock, where no one was laying before. 54 *That* day was *the* **II** Preparation, **II** and **II** *the* Sabbath was drawing near. 55 *The* women also who were gathered to[b] Him from Galilee followed after *and* observed the tomb and how His body was laid. 56 Then they returned *and* prepared spices and fragrant oils. And they rested on the Sabbath according to the commandment.

Luke 24

1 ¶ On[i] the first *day* after[i] the Sabbaths, they came very early in[i] *the* morning to the tomb, bringing *the* spices that
they prepared and certain *other women* with them. 2 They found the stone rolled away[b] from the tomb, 3 and *when*
they had gone in, they did not find the body of[t] the Lord Jesus. 4 And it came to pass, while they *were greatly* being
perplexed about this, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments. 5 *When* they *had* become afraid and *as*
they were bowing *their* faces[s] to the earth, they said to them, "Why are you seeking the living among the dead? 6
He is not here but <has risen! Remember how He spoke to[i] you *as He* was still in Galilee, 7 saying, 'It is being
necessary *for* the Son of[t] Man to be delivered into *the* hands of[t] sinful men, to be crucified, and to rise again on[i] the
third day.'" 8 Then they remembered His words. 9 They returned from the tomb *and* told all these *things* to the
eleven and to[i] all the rest. 10 Now Mary Magdalene, Joanna, Mary *the mother* of[t] James, and the other *women who*
were with them, were telling these *things* to the apostles. 11 But their words seemed before these *women* like *an* idle
tale, and they were not believing them. 12 But Peter arose *and* ran to the tomb. *When he* stooped down, he saw* the
linen cloths lying by themselves, and he departed, marveling to himself at what *had* come to pass.
13 ¶ Behold, two of them were travelling on the same day to *a* village called Emmaus, *which* is *about* sixty stadia
from Jerusalem. 14 They themselves were talking together of all these *things* that *had* happened. 15 And it came to
pass, while they *were* conversing and reasoning, *when* Jesus Himself *had* drawn near, *He* was going with[i] them. 16
But their eyes were being restrained, *so that they* did not recognize Him. 17 He said to them, "What *are* these words
which you have with each other *as you are* walking, and *why* are you sad?" 18 Then that one whose name *was*
Cleopas, answered *and* said to Him, "Are You[s] Yourself *the* only *one* living in Jerusalem and You[s] did not know
the things *that had* come to pass there in these days?" 19 He said to[i] them, "What things?" They said to[i] Him, "The
things concerning Jesus of[t] Nazareth, Who was *a* man—*a* prophet—mighty in deed and word before God and all
the people, 20 and how the chief priests and our rulers delivered Him to be condemned to[i] death and crucified Him.
21 But we ourselves were hoping that He Himself was* the One being about to be redeeming Israel. Besides all
these *things,* today is that third day since these *things* happened. 22 Moreover, some women from among us, *who*
had arrived at the tomb early, astonished us. 23 *When they had* not found His body, they came saying: *'They* also
have seen *a* vision of[t] angels, who said* *that* He is alive.' 24 Some of[t] those with us went to the tomb and found *it*
just as the women said, but they did not see Him." 25 Then He Himself said to them, "O fools, and slow of[t] heart to
be believing in all that the prophets spoke! 26 Was it not[y] being necessary *for* the Christ to suffer these *things* and to
enter into His glory?" 27 *When He had* begun at Moses and all the prophets, He was expounding to[i] them the things
concerning Himself in all the Scriptures. 28 They drew near to the village where they were going, He Himself was
indicating to be going farther. 29 But they constrained Him, saying, "Stay with us, for it is towards evening, and the
day is far spent[b]. So He went in to stay with them." 30 It came to pass, when He dined with them, He took bread *and*
blessed and *when He had* broken *it,* He was giving *it* to[i] them. 31 Then their eyes were opened and they recognized
Him, but He Himself vanished from them. 32 They said to one another, "Were[s] not[y] our hearts[s] being kindled within
us as He was talking with[i] us on the road and as He was opening the Scriptures to[i] us?" 33 That *same* hour they rose
up *and* returned to Jerusalem. They found the eleven and those gathered together[b] with them, 34 saying, "The Lord
<has indeed risen, and <has appeared to[i] Simon!" 35 And they themselves were telling *about the* things on the road
and how He was recognized by[i] them in the breaking of[t] *the* bread.
36 ¶ *As* they *were* saying these *things,* Jesus Himself stood in their midst and said* to[i] them, "Peace to[i] you." 37 But
because they were terrified and frightened, they were supposing to be seeing *a* spirit. 38 He said to[i] them, "Why are
you troubled[b], and why are doubts arising in your hearts? 39 Behold My hands and My feet; I Myself am He.
Handle Me and see, for *a* spirit does not have flesh and bones as you are seeing Me having." 40 *When He had* said
this, He showed them *His* hands and *His* feet. 41 *As* they still *were* not believing for joy and marveling, He said to[i]
them, "Do you have any food here?" 42 So those ones gave Him *a* piece of[t] *a* broiled fish and *some* honeycomb. 43
He took *it and* ate before them. 44 He said to[i] them, "These *are* the words which I spoke to you *as I* was still with
you: it is being necessary *for* all things written[b] about Me in the law of[t] Moses, *the* Prophets and *the* Psalms to be
fulfilled." 45 Then He opened their minds[s] to be understanding the Scriptures. 46 He said to[i] them, "Thus it is
written[b], and thus it was being necessary *for* the Christ to suffer and to rise from *the* dead the third day, 47 and to be
preached repentance and remission of[t] sins in His name to all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. 48 You yourselves are
witnesses of[t] these *things*. 49 Behold, I Myself am sending the promise of[t] My Father upon you, but you—stay in
the city of[t] Jerusalem until you are clothed[sp] *with* power from on[i] high."
50 ¶ Then He led them out as far as to Bethany, and *He* lifted up His hands *and* blessed them. 51 Now it came to pass,
while He *was* blessing them, He separated from them and was being carried up into heaven. 52 They themselves
worshipped Him *and* returned to Jerusalem with great joy, 53 and were continually in the temple praising and
blessing God. Amen.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO JOHN

John 1

1 ¶ In *the* beginning was the Word, and that Word was [§]God. {§First, no article is used with the predicate of the verb "to be," since the noun with the article is the subject. See **Joh 4:24**, where it is not "Spirit is God," but "God is Spirit," because here "God" has the article. See also **Mt 22:32**. Secondly, a noun following the verb "to be" without the article indicates the essence or nature of the word. Finally, in Greek, the predicate most commonly precedes the verb "to be." Therefore, it is inappropriate to claim that "the Word was *a* god."} **2** He was the same in *the* beginning with God. **3** All things were[s] made through Him,
and without Him not one thing was made that has been made. **4** In Him was Life, and the Light of[i] men was that
Life.
5 ¶ And that Light is shining in the darkness, and that darkness did not comprehend It. **6** There was *a* man sent[b] from
God, whose name *was* John. **7** This *one* came as *a* witness, to bear witness[si] about that Light, that all might believe
through him. **8** The same was not that Light, but to bear witness[si] about that Light. **9** *That light* was the true Light,
which is giving light to every man coming into the world. **10** He was in the world, and that world was made through
Him, and that world did not know Him. **11** He came to His *own,* and His *own* did not receive Him. **12** But as many as
received Him, He gave to[i] them *the* authority to become *the* children of[i] God, *even* to[i] those *who are* believing in
His name: **13** who were born not out of blood[s], nor out of *the* will of[i] *the* flesh, nor out of *the* will of[i] man, but out of
God. **14** That Word became flesh and dwelt among us, and we beheld His glory, *the* glory as of[i] *the* only begotten of
the Father, full of[i] grace and truth.
15 ¶ John bore witness* about Him and has cried, saying, "This was He of[i] Whom I spoke, 'He *Who is* coming after
me is preferred[b] before me, for He was before me.'" **16** From His fulness we ourselves all received, grace upon
grace. **17** For the law was given through Moses, *but* grace and truth came through Jesus Christ. **18** No one has seen
God at any time; the only begotten Son, Who is in the bosom of[i] the Father, the Same declared *Him*.
19 ¶ This is the testimony of[i] John when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask[si] him, "Who are you[s]
yourself?" **20** He confessed and did not deny, but confessed "I myself am not the Christ." **21** And they asked him,
"What then? Are you[s] yourself Elijah?" He said*, "I am not." "Are you[s] yourself the prophet?" He answered,
"No." **22** Then they said to[i] him, "Who are you[s], that we might give *an* answer to[i] those *who* sent us? What are you[s]
saying about yourself?" **23** He said: "I *am 'The* voice of[i] *one* crying in the wilderness: "Make straight the way of[i]
the Lord,"' as the prophet Isaiah said." **24** Now those *who were* sent[b] were from the Pharisees. **25** They asked him
and said to[i] him, "Why then are you[s] dipping, if you[s] yourself are not the Christ, nor Elijah, nor the Prophet?" **26**
John answered them, saying, "I myself am dipping with water, but among you stands[b] *One* Whom you yourselves
do not know[b]. **27** It is He Who *is* coming after me, is preferred[b] before me, Whose sandal strap I myself am not
worthy to loose[si]." **28** These *things* took place[s] in Bethabara, beyond the Jordan, where John was dipping.
29 ¶ On[i] the next day, John saw* Jesus coming towards him and said*, "Behold! The Lamb of[i] God, Who *is* taking
away the sin of[i] the world! **30** This is He of Whom I myself said, 'After me is coming *a* Man Who is preferred[b]
before me, for He was before me.' **31** And I myself <did[b] not know Him; but that he is revealed[sp] to[i] Israel, therefore
I myself came dipping with water." **32** And John testified, saying, "I have seen the Spirit descending from heaven
like *a* dove, and it remained upon Him. **33** And I myself <did[b] not know Him, but the One *Who had* sent me to be
dipping with water, *the* Same said to[i] me, 'Upon Whom you[s] see[sp] the Spirit descending, and remaining on Him,
this is the One dipping with *the* Holy Spirit.' **34** And I myself have seen and testified that this is the Son of[i] God." **35**
Again, the next day, John was[b] standing, and two of his disciples. **36** *When he* looked at Jesus walking, he said*,
"Behold the Lamb of[i] God!"
37 ¶ The two disciples heard him speaking *this,* and they followed Jesus. **38** Then *when* Jesus turned and saw them
following, he said* to[i] them, (1:39) "What are you seeking?" Those ones said to[i] Him, "Rabbi" (which is being
translated Teacher,) "where are You[s] staying?" **39** (1:40) He said* to[i] them, "Keep coming and see." They came and
saw where He stayed*, and they stayed with Him that day, for it was about *the* tenth hour. **40** (1:41) One of the two
who *had* heard from John and followed Him was Andrew, the brother of[i] Simon Peter. **41** (1:42) This first one found*
his *own* brother Simon and said* to[i] him, "We have found the Messiah" (which is being translated the Christ). **42**
(1:43) And he brought him to Jesus. Jesus looked at him *and* said, "You[s] yourself are Simon, the son of[i] Jonah. You[s]
yourself will be called Cephas" (which is being translated, *'A* stone').
43 ¶ (1:44) The next day, Jesus decided to go into Galilee, and He found* Philip and said* to[i] him, "Keep following
Me." **44** (1:45) Now Philip was from Bethsaida, the city of[i] Andrew and Peter. **45** (1:46) Philip found* Nathanael and
said* to[i] him, "We have found *Him of* Whom Moses in the Law, and the Prophets, wrote—Jesus of Nazareth, the
son of[i] Joseph." **46** (1:47) Nathanael said to[i] him, "Is anything being able to be good out of Nazareth?" Philip said* to[i]

him, “Keep coming and see.” 47 (1:48) Jesus saw Nathanael coming towards Him and said* concerning him, “Behold, *an* Israelite indeed, in whom is no deceit!” 48 (1:49) Nathanael said* to[i] Him, “How do You[s] know me?” Jesus answered and said to[i] him, “Before Philip called you[s], *when you* were under the fig tree, I saw you[s].” 49 (1:50) Nathanael answered and said* to[i] Him, “Rabbi, You[s] Yourself are the Son of[f] God! You[s] Yourself are the King of[f] Israel!” 50 (1:51) Jesus answered and said to[i] him, “Because I said to[i] you[s], I saw you[s] under the fig tree, are you[s] believing? You[s] will see greater *things than* these.” 51 (1:52) And He said* to[i] him, “Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, hereafter you will see heaven opened[b] and the angels of[f] God ascending and descending upon the Son of[f] Man.”

John 2

1 ¶ On[i] the third day, there was *a* wedding in Cana of[f] Galilee, and the mother of[f] Jesus was there. 2 Jesus and His disciples were[s] *also* invited to the wedding. 3 *When the* wine ran out, the mother of[f] Jesus said* to Him, “They have no wine.” 4 Jesus said* to[i] her, “Woman, what *does this to do* with Me and you[s]? My hour is not yet coming.” 5 His mother said* to[i] the servants, “Whatever He is saying[sp] to[i] you, do *it*.” 6 Now there were six stone waterpots standing there, according to the purification of[f] the Jews, containing each two or three measures *apiece*. 7 Jesus said* to[i] them, “Fill the waterpots with[i] water.” And they filled them up to *the* brim. 8 Then He said* to[i] them, “Draw *some* out now and keep carrying *it* to[i] the governor of the feast.” So they carried *it*. 9 When the governor of the feast tasted the water *that was* turned into[b] wine and <did[b] not know where it <was (but the servants who *had* drawn the water knew[b]), the governor of the feast called* the bridegroom. 10 He said* to[i] him, “Every man is setting out the good wine first, and when they drink freely[sp], then *what is* worse. You[s] yourself have kept the good wine until now!” 11 This beginning of[f] miracles Jesus did in Cana of[f] Galilee and revealed His glory and His disciples believed in Him.
12 ¶ After this, He Himself, His mother, His brothers, and His disciples went down to Capernaum, and they did not stay there *for* many days. 13 The Passover of[f] the Jews was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. 14 In the temple, He found those selling oxen, sheep, doves, and the money-changers sitting *there*. 15 *When He had* made *a* whip of cords, He drove *them* all out of the temple, along with the sheep and the oxen. He poured out the coins[s] of[f] the money-changers and overturned *their* tables. 16 He said to[i] those *who were* selling the doves, “Take these *things* away! Stop making the house of[f] My Father *a* house of[f] merchandise!” 17 His disciples remembered that it is written[b], “The zeal of[f] your[s] house **II** will consume **II** consumed **II** Me.” 18 So the Jews answered and said to[i] Him, “What sign are You[s] showing to[i] us that You[s] are doing these *things*?” 19 Jesus answered and said to[i] them, “Destroy this temple, and in three days I shall raise it up.” 20 The Jews said, “This temple was built *in* forty six years, and will You[s] Yourself raise it up in three days?” 21 But this One was speaking of the temple of[f] His body. 22 Therefore, when He was raised from *the* dead, His disciples remembered that He was saying **II** this, **II** to[i] them **II** and they believed the Scripture and the word which Jesus said.
23 ¶ When He was in Jerusalem at the Passover, during the feast, many believed in His name *as they were* seeing His miracles which He was doing. 24 But Jesus Himself was not committing Himself to[i] them, because He was knowing all *people*. 25 He <had no need for anyone to testify[si] about man, for He Himself was knowing what was in man.

John 3

1 ¶ Now there was *a* man of the Pharisees named Nicodemus, *a* ruler of[f] the Jews. 2 This one came to **II** Him **II** Jesus **II** by[i] night and said to[i] Him, “Rabbi, we know[b], Teacher, You[s] have come from God, for no one is being able to be doing these miracles that You[s] Yourself are doing unless God is[sp] with him.” 3 Jesus answered and said to[i] him, “Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you[s], unless anyone is born[sp] from above, he is not being able to see the kingdom of[f] God.” 4 Nicodemus said* to Him, “How is *a* man being able to be born *when he* is old? Is he being able to enter *a* second time into the womb of[f] his mother and be born?” No[n]! 5 Jesus answered, “Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you[s]; unless anyone is born[sp] of water and *the* Spirit, he cannot enter the kingdom of[f] God. 6 What *is* born[b] of the flesh is flesh, and what *is* born[b] of the Spirit is spirit. 7 Do[u] not marvel that I said to[i] you[s], ‘It is being necessary *for* you to be born again.’ 8 The wind is blowing where it wishes, and you[s] are hearing the sound of[f] it, but you[s] do not know[b] where it is coming *from* and where it is going. So is everyone who *is* born[b] of the Spirit.” 9 Nicodemus answered and said to[i] Him, “How are these *things* being able[s] to be?” 10 Jesus answered and said to[i] him, “Are you[s] yourself a teacher of[f] Israel and do not[y] know these *things*? 11 Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you[s], we are speaking what we know[b] and are testifying what we have seen, yet you are not receiving our witness. 12 If I told you earthly *things* and you are not believing, how will you believe if I tell[sp] you heavenly *things*? 13 No one has ascended into heaven except the One *Who* came down from heaven—the Son of[f] Man Who is in heaven. 14 And just as Moses lifted up

the serpent in the wilderness, so it is being necessary *for* the Son of[t] Man to be lifted up, 15 lest everyone who *is* believing in Him perish[sp] but have[sp] eternal life. 16 For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever *is* believing in Him does not perish[sp] but has[sp] everlasting life. 17 For God did not send His Son into the world to be condemning[si] the world, but that the world through him might be saved. 18 The one believing in Him is not being condemned, but the one not believing is already condemned[b] because he has not believed in the name of[t] the only begotten Son of[t] God. 19 And this is the condemnation: that the Light has come into the world, and men loved the darkness rather than that Light, because their deeds were[s] evil. 20 For everyone doing evil hates that Light and is not coming to that Light, lest his deeds be exposed[sp]. 21 But the one practising the truth is coming to that Light, that his deeds might be revealed, that they were*[s] done[b] in God."
22 ¶ After these *things,* Jesus came and His disciples into the land *of* Judea, where He was staying with them and was dipping. 23 John also was dipping in Aenon near Salim, because there was much water[s] there, and they were coming and were being dipped. 24 For John was not yet thrown[b] into prison. 25 Then there arose *a* question between *some* of the disciples of[t] John *and the* Jews about purification. 26 So they came to John and said to[i] him, "Rabbi, this One was with you[s] beyond the Jordan, to[i] Whom you[s] yourself have borne witness, behold, *the* Same is dipping, and all are coming to Him!" 27 John answered and said, *"A* man is being able to be receiving nothing unless it is[sp] given[b] to[i] him from heaven. 28 You yourselves the same are bearing me witness that I said, 'I myself am not that Christ,' but that I am sent[b] before Him. 29 The one having the bride is *the* bridegroom. But the friend of[t] the bridegroom, standing[b] and hearing Him, is rejoicing with[i] joy because of the voice of[t] the bridegroom. Therefore my joy is fulfilled[b]. 30 It is being necessary *for* Him to be increasing, but *for* me to be decreasing. 31 The One coming from above is above all; the one *who* is from the earth is earthly and is speaking of the earth. The One coming from heaven is above all. 32 And what He has seen and heard, that He is testifying, and no one is receiving His testimony. 33 The one *who had* received His testimony set to *His* seal that God is true. 34 For He Whom God sent is speaking the words of[t] God, for God is not giving the Spirit by measure. 35 The Father loves the Son and has given all things into His hand. 36 The one believing in the Son has everlasting life, but the one not believing the Son will not see life, but the wrath of[t] God is remaining on him."

John 4

1 ¶ When, therefore, the Lord knew that the Pharisees heard 'Jesus <was making and <was dipping more disciples than John,'— 2 (though Jesus Himself was not dipping, but His disciples,)— 3 He left Judea and departed again into Galilee.
4 ¶ Now it is being necessary *for* Him to be going through Samaria. 5 So He came* to *a* city of[t] Samaria being called Sychar, near the plot of ground that Jacob gave to[i] his son Joseph. 6 Now the well *of* Jacob was there. Therefore, *because* Jesus *was* wearied[b] from the journey, He was sitting on the well. It was about *the* sixth hour. 7 *A* woman of Samaria came* to draw water. Jesus said* to[i] her, "Give Me *a* drink." 8 (For His disciples had gone away into the city to buy[si] food.) 9 Then the woman, the Samaritan said* to[i] Him, "How can You[s] Yourself, being *a* Jew, are asking me, *who* am *a* Samaritan woman, *for water* to drink?" (For Jews has no dealings with[i] *the* Samaritans.) 10 Jesus answered and said to[i] her; "If you[s] <knew[b] the gift of[t] God, and Who it is Who *is* saying to[i] you[s], 'Give Me *a* drink,' you[s] yourself would <have asked Him, and He *would* <have given you[s] living water." 11 The woman said* to[i] Him, "Sir, You[s] have nothing to draw with, and the well is deep. Where then are You[s] getting that living water? 12 Are You[s] Yourself greater than our forefather Jacob, who gave us the well and he himself drank from it, and his sons and his livestock?" No[n]! 13 Jesus answered and said to[i] her, "Whoever *will* drink from this water will thirst again, 14 but whoever drinks[sp] from the water that I Myself shall give him, will[v] never[e] thirst for ever. But the water that I shall give him will become *a* fountain of[t] water in him, springing up into everlasting life." 15 The woman said* to Him, "Sir, give me this water, lest I be thirsting[sp], nor be coming[sp] here to be drawing." 16 Jesus said* to[i] her, "Keep going, call your[s] husband, and come here." 17 The woman answered and said, "I do not have *a* husband." Jesus said* to[i] her, "You[s] said well, 'I do not have *a* husband,' 18 for you[s] had five husbands, and this one *whom* you[s] now have is not your[s] husband. You[s] have spoken truly." 19 The woman said* to[i] Him, "Sir, I am perceiving that You[s] Yourself are *a* Prophet. 20 Our forefathers worshipped on this mountain, but You Yourselves are saying: 'in Jerusalem is the place where it is being necessary to be worshipping.'" 21 Jesus said* to[i] her, "Woman, believe Me, that *the* hour is coming when you will worship the Father neither on this mountain nor in Jerusalem. 22 You yourselves are worshipping what you do not know[b]; we ourselves are worshipping what we know[b], for salvation is from the Jews. 23 But *the* hour is coming, and now is, when the true worshippers will worship the Father in spirit and truth. For the Father is seeking such who *are* worshipping Him. 24 God *is* Spirit, and it is being necessary *for* those worshipping Him to be worshipping *Him* in spirit and truth." 25 That woman

said* to[i] Him, “I know[b] that Messiah is coming (Who *is* being called Christ). When He comes[sp], this One will tell all things to[i] us.” 26 Jesus said* to[i] her, “I Myself am that One *Who is* speaking to[i] you[s].”
27 ¶ And after this, His disciples came, and marvelled that He was talking with *the* woman; yet no one said, “What are You[s] seeking?” or, “Why are You[s] talking with her?” 28 Then that woman left her waterpot, went away into the city, and said* to[i] the men, 29 “Come, see *a* Man Who told me all things whatever I did. Is This not[n] the Christ?” 30 **II** They went **II** then **II** out of the city and were coming to Him. 31 And in the meantime, the disciples were asking Him, saying, “Master, eat.” 32 But that One said to[i] them, “I Myself have food to eat that you yourselves do not know[b] *about*.” 33 Therefore the disciples were saying to each other, “Did anyone bring Him *something* to eat?” 34 Jesus said* to[i] them, “My food is to be doing[si] the will of[l] the One *Who* sent Me and to finish[si] His work. 35 Are you yourselves not[y] saying, ‘It is yet four months, and *then* is coming the harvest?’ Behold, I am saying to[i] you, lift up your eyes and look upon the fields, for they are ripe already for harvest. 36 And the one reaping is receiving wages[s] and gathering fruit for eternal life, that both the one sowing and the one reaping may be rejoicing[s] together. 37 For in this, the saying is true: ‘One is sowing, and another *is* reaping.’ 38 I Myself sent you to be reaping what you yourselves have not laboured. Others have laboured, and you yourselves have entered into their labour.” 39 Many of[l] the Samaritans from that city believed in Him because of the word of[l] the woman *who was* testifying, “He told me all *things* that I *ever* did.” 40 So when the Samaritans came to Him, they were asking Him to stay with them; and He stayed there two days. 41 Many more believed because of His word. 42 And they were saying to[i] the woman, “Now we are believing, not because of your[s] saying, for we ourselves have heard and we know[b] that This is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of[l] the world.”
43 ¶ After the two days, He departed from there and went into Galilee. 44 For Jesus Himself testified that *a* prophet has no honour in his *own* country. 45 When He came into Galilee, the Galileans received Him, having seen all *the* things that He did in Jerusalem at the feast; for they themselves also went to the feast. 46 So Jesus came again to Cana of[l] Galilee where He made the water wine. And there was *a* certain nobleman whose son was being sick at Capernaum. 47 *When* this one heard “Jesus <had come out of Judea into Galilee,” *he* went to Him and was asking Him to come[si] down and heal[si] his son, for he was about to be dying. 48 Then Jesus said to him, “Unless you see[sp] signs and wonders, you will[v] by[e] no means believe.” 49 The nobleman said* to Him, “Sir, come down before my child >dies.” 50 Jesus said* to[i] him, “Keep going; your[s] son is living.” And the man believed the word that Jesus said to[i] him, and he was going away. 51 *As* he *was* now going down, his servants met him and told *him,* saying, “Your[s] son is living.” 52 So he enquired of them the hour when he became better. And they said to[i] him, “Yesterday *at the* seventh hour, the fever left him.” 53 Then the father knew that *it was* at the same hour in which Jesus said to[i] him, “Your[s] son is living.” And he himself believed, and his whole household. 54 This again *is the* second miracle Jesus did *when He had* come out of Judea into Galilee.

John 5

1 ¶ After this, there was *a* feast of[l] the Jews, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. 2 Now there is in Jerusalem, by the Sheep *Gate, a* pool, which *is* being called *in* Hebrew, Bethesda, having five porches. 3 In these were[s] lying *a* great multitude of[l] sick *people*—blind, lame *and* paralyzed—waiting *for* the moving of[l] the water. 4 For *an* angel was going down at *a* certain time into the pool and was stirring up the water. Then the one *who had* entered first, after the stirring of[l] the water, was being made well of[l] whatever disease he <had. 5 Now *a* certain man <had there *an* infirmity *for* thirty-eight years. 6 *When* Jesus saw him lying *there* and knew that he <was already *a* long time *in that condition,* He said* to[i] him, “Do you[s] want to be made well?” 7 The impotent *one* answered Him, “Sir, I have no man to be putting[si] me into the pool when the water is stirred up[sp]; but while I myself am coming, another is stepping down before me.” 8 Jesus said* to[i] him, “Rise, take up your[s] bed, and keep walking.” 9 And immediately the man was made well, took up his bed, and was walking. Now on the same day, it was *the* Sabbath. 10 Therefore, the Jews were saying to[i] the one *who was* healed[b], “It is *the* Sabbath; it is not being lawful for[i] you[s] to carry *your* bed.” 11 He answered them, “the One *Who had* made me well, *the* same said to[i] me, ‘Take up your[s] bed and keep walking.’” 12 Then they asked him, “Who is the Man Who said to[i] you[s], ‘Take up your[s] bed and keep walking’?” 13 And that one *who had* been healed <did[b] not know Who it is, for Jesus withdrew *because a* multitude was in the place. 14 After these *things,* Jesus found* him in the temple and said to[i] him, “Behold, you[s] have been made well. Stop sinning anymore, lest *a* worse thing happen[sp] to[i] you[s].” 15 The man departed and told the Jews that it was* Jesus Who made him well. 16 And, therefore, the Jews were persecuting Jesus and were seeking to kill Him because He was doing these *things* on *the* Sabbath.
17 ¶ But Jesus answered them, “My Father is working until now, and I Myself am working.” 18 Therefore, because of this, the Jews were seeking all the more to kill Him, not only because was He breaking the Sabbath, but also *because* He was calling God His own Father, making Himself equal with[i] God. 19 Then Jesus answered and said to[i]

them, “Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, the Son is being able to be doing nothing by Himself, unless what He is seeing[sp] the Father doing. For whatever this One is doing[sp], the Son also is doing these *things* likewise. 20 For the Father loves the Son and is showing Him all *things* that He Himself is doing. And He will show Him greater works than these, that you yourselves may be marvelling. 21 For just as the Father is raising the dead and is giving life, so also the Son is giving life *to* whom He wishes. 22 For the Father is judging no one but has committed all judgment to[i] the Son, 23 that all may be honouring the Son just as they are honouring the Father. The one *who is* not honouring the Son is not honouring the Father Who sent Him. 24 Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you: ‘the one *who is* hearing My word and believing the One *Who* sent Me has everlasting life, and is not coming into condemnation, but has passed from death to life.’ 25 Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you: *‘the* hour is coming and now is, when the dead will hear the voice of[i] the Son of[i] God, and those *who are* hearing will live.’ 26 For as the Father has life in Himself, so also He gave to[i] the Son <to have life in Himself, 27 and gave Him authority to be executing judgment also because He is Son of[i] Man. 28 Stop marvelling at[i] this, for *the* hour is coming in which all who *are* in the graves will hear His voice 29 and will come out—those who *are* doing good, to *the* resurrection of[i] life, and those who *are* doing evil, to *the* resurrection of[i] damnation. 30 I Myself am being able to be doing nothing by Myself. As I am hearing, I am judging, and My judgment is just because I am not seeking my *own* will but the will of[i] *the* Father Who sent Me.
31 ¶ If I Myself am bearing witness[sp] of Myself, My witness is not true. 32 There is Another Who *is* bearing witness of Me, and I know[b] that the witness which He is witnessing of Me is true. 33 You yourselves have sent *an inquiry* to John, and he has borne witness to[i] the truth. 34 But I Myself am not receiving testimony from man. However, I am saying these *things* that you yourselves might be saved. 35 This One was the burning and shining lamp, and for *a* time you yourselves wished to rejoice in His light. 36 But I Myself have the greater witness than *that* of[i] John: the works that the Father <has given Me to finish[si] them, the same works that I Myself am doing, is bearing witness of Me, that the Father has sent Me. 37 And the Father *Who had* sent Me, has Himself borne witness of Me. You have neither heard His voice at any time nor seen His form. 38 And you do not have His word abiding in you, because you yourselves are not believing Him Whom this One Himself sent. 39 Keep searching the Scriptures, for you yourselves are thinking in them <to have eternal life, and these are themselves that *are* testifying of Me. 40 Yet you do not wish to come to Me that you may have life. 41 I am not receiving honour from men. 42 But I have known you, that you do not have the love of[i] God in you. 43 I Myself have come in the name of[i] My Father, and you are not receiving Me. If another comes[sp] in his *own* name, him you will receive. 44 How are you yourselves being able to believe, *if you are* receiving honour from each other but are you not[y] seeking the honour that *comes* from the only God? 45 Stop thinking that I Myself shall accuse you to the Father. There is *one* who *is* accusing you—Moses, in whom you youselves have trusted. 46 For if you were believing Moses, you would >believe Me; for this one wrote about Me. 47 But if you are not believing his writings, how will you believe My words?”

John 6

1 ¶ After these *things,* Jesus went over the Sea of[i] Galilee, which *is the Sea* of[i] Tiberias. 2 And *a* great multitude was following Him because they were seeing His miracles which He was doing on those *who were* being sick. 3 Jesus went up on a mountain and He was sitting there with His disciples. 4 Now the Passover, the feast of[i] the Jews, was near. 5 *When* Jesus lifted up *His* eyes and saw that *a* great multitude came* towards Him, He said* to Philip, “Where shall we buy bread that these might eat?” 6 He was saying this *because He was* testing him, for He Himself <knew[b]what He was being about to be doing. 7 Philip answered Him, “Two hundred denarii worth *of* bread is[s] not providing enough for[i] them, that each of[i] them might take *a* little.” 8 One of His disciples, Andrew, the brother of[i] Simon Peter, said* to[i] Him, 9 “There is *a* lad here who has five barley loaves and two small fish, but what are[s] these among so many?” 10 Jesus said, “Make the men to sit down.” Now there was much grass in the place, so the men sat down, about five thousand *in* number. 11 And Jesus took the loaves and, *when He had* given thanks, He distributed *them* to[i] the disciples, and the disciples to[i] those sitting down, and likewise the fish, as much as they <wanted. 12 When they were filled, He said* to[i] His disciples, “Gather up the remaining fragments, lest some be lost[sp].” 13 Therefore they gathered *them* up and filled twelve baskets with[i] *the* fragments of the five barley loaves which were[s] left by[i] those *who had* eaten. 14 *When they had* seen *the* miracle that Jesus did, those men were saying, “This is truly the Prophet Who *is* coming into the world.”
15 ¶ Therefore *when* Jesus *had* known that they are being about to be coming and taking Him by force to make[si] **II** Him, **II** King **II** *He* departed again to the mountain *by* Himself alone. 16 When evening came, His disciples went down to the sea, 17 and *when they had* entered a boat, they were going over the sea towards Capernaum. It had already become dark, and Jesus had not *yet* come to them. 18 The sea was being agitated by[i] *a* strong blowing wind. 19 *When they* rowed about twenty-five or thirty stadia, they saw* Jesus walking on the sea and drawing near to the

boat, and they were afraid. 20 But that One said* to[i] them, “I Myself am *Jesus;* stop being afraid.” 21 Then they <wished to receive Him into the boat, and immediately the boat came to the land to which they were going.
22 ¶ The next day, *when* the people standing[b] *on the* other side of[t] the sea *had* seen that no other boat was there except that one into which His disciples entered, and that Jesus did not enter into the boat with His disciples, but His disciples went away alone. 23 (But other boats came from Tiberias near the place where they ate bread *when* the Lord *had* given thanks.) 24 Therefore, when the people saw that Jesus was* not there, nor His disciples, they themselves also entered into these boats and came to Capernaum seeking Jesus. 25 *When they had* found Him *on the* other side of[t] the sea, they said to[i] Him, “Rabbi, when >did You[s] come here?” 26 Jesus answered them and said, “Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, you are seeking Me not because you saw *the* miracles, but because you ate of the loaves and were filled. 27 Stop labouring *for* the food that *is* perishing, but *for* the food that *is* enduring to everlasting life, which the Son of[t] Man will give you, for God the Father put *His* seal on Him.”
28 ¶ Then they said to Him, “What shall we do[o] that we may be working the works of[t] God?” 29 Jesus answered and said to[i] them, “This is the work of[t] God: that you believe[sp] in Him *Whom* this One sent.” 30 Therefore they said to[i] Him, “What sign are You[s] Yourself doing then, that we might see and believe You[s]? What are You[s] doing? 31 Our forefathers ate manna in the desert, as it is written[b], ‘He gave them bread from heaven to eat.’” 32 Then Jesus said to[i] them, “Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, Moses has not given you the bread from heaven, but My Father is giving you the true bread from heaven. 33 For that bread of[t] God is the One *Who is* coming down from heaven and giving life to[i] the world.” 34 Then they said to Him, “Lord, give us this bread always.” 35 Jesus said to[i] them, “I Myself am that bread of[t] life. The one coming to Me will[v] never[e] hunger, and the one believing in Me will[v] never[e] thirst at any time. 36 But I said to[i] you that you have also seen Me and are not believing. 37 All that the Father is giving Me will come to Me, and the one coming to Me I shall[v] by[e] no means cast out. 38 For I have come down from heaven not to be doing[si] My will, but the will of[t] the One *Who* sent Me. 39 And this is that will of[t] *the* Father Who sent Me: that *of* all whom He has given Me to not lose[si] *any* of them[s], but I shall raise them[s] up on the last day. 40 And this is that will of[t] the One *Who* sent Me: that everyone who *is* seeing the Son and believing in Him may have everlasting life, and I Myself shall raise him up on[i] the last day.” 41 The Jews then were murmuring about Him because He said, “I Myself am that bread that came down from heaven.” 42 And they were saying, “Is this not[y] Jesus, the son of[t] Joseph, whose father and mother we ourselves know[b]? How *is it* then that this One is saying, ‘I have come down from heaven’?” 43 Jesus therefore answered and said to[i] them, “Stop murmuring among yourselves. 44 No one is being able to come to Me unless the Father Who sent Me draws[sp] him, and I Myself shall raise him up on[i] the last day. 45 It is written[b] in the prophets, ‘And they will be all taught by[i] God.’ Everyone, therefore, who heard and learned from the Father is coming to Me. 46 Not that anyone has seen the Father, except the One *Who* >is from God; this One has seen the Father. 47 Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, the one believing in Me has everlasting life. 48 I Myself am that bread of[t] life. 49 Your forefathers ate manna in the wilderness and died. 50 This is the bread that *is* coming down from heaven, that anyone might eat of it and might not die. 51 I Myself am that living bread that came down from heaven. If anyone eats[sp] of this bread, he will live for ever. And that bread also that I Myself shall give is My flesh, which I Myself shall give for the life of[t] the world.” 52 Therefore, the Jews were contending among themselves, saying, “How is this One being able to give us *His* flesh to eat?” 53 Then Jesus said to[i] them, “Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, unless you eat[sp] the flesh of[t] the Son of[t] Man and drink[sp] His blood, you have no life in yourselves. 54 Whoever *is* eating My flesh and drinking My blood has eternal life, and I Myself shall raise him up on[i] the last day. 55 For My flesh is indeed food, and My blood is indeed drink. 56 The one eating My flesh and drinking My blood is remaining in Me, and I Myself in him. 57 As the living Father sent Me, and I Myself am living because of the Father, and the one feeding *on* Me, even he himself will live because of Me. 58 This is that bread which came down from heaven—not like your forefathers ate the manna and died. The one feeding *on* this bread will live for ever.” 59 These *things* He said *as He was* teaching in *the* synagogue in Capernaum.
60 ¶ Therefore, many of His disciples, *when they had* heard *this,* said, “This saying is hard; who is being able to be understanding it?” 61 But *as* Jesus knows[b] in Himself that His disciples are murmuring about this, He said to[i] them, “Is this offending you? 62 Then *what* if you are seeing[sp] the Son of[t] Man ascending to where He was before? 63 It is the Spirit Who *is* giving life; the flesh is profiting nothing. The words that I Myself am speaking to[i] you are[s] spirit, and they are[s] life. 64 But there are some of you who are not believing.” For Jesus <knew[b]from *the* beginning who they are who *are* not believing, and who he is who *would* betray Him. 65 And He was saying, “Therefore I have said to[i] you: ‘no one can come to Me unless it is[sp] given[b] to[i] him by My Father.’” 66 From that *time,* many of[t] His disciples went back and were walking no longer with Him. 67 Then Jesus said to[i] the twelve, “Do you yourselves not[n] also want to be going away?” 68 Then Simon Peter answered Him, “Lord, to whom shall we go? You[s] have *the* words of[t] eternal life. 69 And we ourselves have believed and have known that You[s] Yourself are the Christ, the Son of[t] the living God.” 70 Jesus answered them, “Did not[y] I Myself choose you, the twelve? And *yet* one of you is *a*

devil?” 71 He was speaking *of* Judas Iscariot, *the son* of[i] Simon, for he was being about to be betraying Him, *though he* was one of the twelve.

John 7

1 ¶ And after these *things,* Jesus was walking in Galilee; for He <did not want to be walking in Judea because the Jews were seeking to kill Him. 2 Now the Feast *of* the Tabernacles of[i] Jews was at hand. 3 Therefore, His brothers said to Him, “Depart from here and keep going into Judea that Your[s] disciples also might see Your[s] works that You[s] are doing. 4 For no one is doing anything in secret and he himself is seeking to being *known* in public. If You[s] are doing these *things,* show Yourself to[i] the world.” 5 For neither were His brothers believing in Him. 6 Then Jesus said* to[i] them, “My time is not yet near, but your time is always ready. 7 The world is not being able to hate you, but it hates Me because I Myself am testifying of it, that its works are[s] evil. 8 You—go up to this feast. I Myself am not yet going up to this feast because My time is not yet fulfilled[b].” 9 *When He had* said these *things* to[i] them, He remained in Galilee. 10 But when His brothers went up to the feast, then He Himself also went up—not openly but in secret. 11 Then the Jews were seeking Him at the feast and were saying, “Where is this One?” 12 And there was much murmuring among the people concerning Him. Some were saying, “He is good.” Others were saying, “No, He is deceiving the people.” 13 However, no one was speaking publicly of Him for fear of[i] the Jews.
14 ¶ *As* the feast *was* midway, Jesus went up into the temple and was teaching. 15 The Jews were marveling, saying, “How does this One know[b] letters, *if He has* never learned?” 16 Jesus answered them and said, “My doctrine is not Mine, but of the One *Who* sent Me. 17 If anyone wants[sp] to be doing His will, he will know concerning the doctrine, whether it is from God or *whether* I Myself am speaking on My *own authority*. 18 The one *who is* speaking from himself is seeking his *own* glory. But the One *Who is* seeking the glory *of Him Who* sent Him, this One is true, and no unrighteousness is in Him. 19 Has not[y] Moses given you the law? Yet none of you are[s] keeping the law. Why are you seeking to kill Me?” 20 The people answered and said, “You[s] have *a* demon! Who is seeking to kill You[s]?” 21 Jesus answered and said to[i] them, “I did one work, and you all are marvelling. 22 Because of this, Moses has given to[i] you circumcision (not that it is from Moses, but from the forefathers), and you are circumcising *a* man on *the* Sabbath. 23 If *a* man is receiving circumcision on *the* Sabbath lest the law of[i] Moses be broken[sp], are you being angry with[i] Me because I made *a* man completely well on *the* Sabbath? 24 Stop judging according to appearance, but judge *with* righteous judgment.” 25 Then some of those of[i] Jerusalem were saying, “Is not[y] this One Whom they are seeking to kill? 26 But behold, He is speaking boldly, and they are saying nothing to[i] Him. Did the rulers not[n] know indeed that this One is indeed the Christ? 27 However, we know[b] where this One is *from.* When the Christ is coming[sp], no one knows where He is *from*.” 28 Then Jesus cried out in the temple, teaching and saying, “You both know[b] Me, and know[b] where I am *from.* Yet I have not come of Myself, but the One *Who* sent Me is true, Whom you yourselves do not know[b]. 29 I Myself know[b] Him because I am from Him, and He Himself sent Me.” 30 Therefore they were seeking to take Him, but no one laid a hand on Him because His hour had not yet come. 31 Many of the people believed in Him and were saying, “When the Christ comes[sp], will He do more miracles than these which this One did?” No[n]! 32 The Pharisees heard the people murmuring[s] these *things* about Him, so the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take[si] Him. 33 Then Jesus said to[i] them, “Yet *a* little while I am with you, and *then* I am going to the One *Who* sent Me. 34 You will seek Me and not find *Me,* and where I Myself am, you yourselves cannot come.” 35 The Jews said among themselves, “Where is He intending to be going that we ourselves shall not find Him? Is He intending to be going to the Dispersion among[i] the Greeks and to be teaching the Greeks? No[n]! 36 What *kind of* saying is this that He said, ‘You will seek Me and not find *Me,* and where I Myself am, you yourselves are not being able to come? ’”
37 ¶ And on the last day, that great *day* of[i] the feast, Jesus had stood and cried, saying, “If anyone is being thirsty[sp], *let* him keep coming to Me and keep drinking. 38 The one believing in Me, as the Scripture <has said, out of his heart will flow rivers of[i] living water.” 39 (But this He spoke concerning the Spirit, Whom those believing in Him were about to be receiving. For *the* Holy Spirit was not yet *given* because Jesus was not yet glorified.) 40 Therefore, many from the people, *when they had* heard this saying, were saying, “Truly this is the Prophet.” 41 Others were saying, “This is the Christ.” But some were saying, “Is the Christ coming out of Galilee? No[n]! 42 Did not[y] the Scripture say that the Christ is coming from the seed of[i] David and out of the town *of* Bethlehem, where David was?” 43 So there was *a* division among the people because of Him. 44 Some of them <wanted to take Him, but no one laid hands on Him.
45 ¶ Then the officers came to the chief priests and[gs] Pharisees, and these ones said to[i] them, “Why did you not[y] bring Him?” 46 The officers answered, “No man spoke like this Man!” 47 Therefore the Pharisees answered them, “Are you yourselves also deceived[b]? No[n]! 48 <Have any[n] of the rulers or the Pharisees believed in Him? 49 But these[s] people who do not know the law are accursed.” 50 Nicodemus (the one *who* came to Him by[i] night, being one of

them) said* to them, 51 “Is our law judging a man unless it hears[sp] from him first and knows[sp] what he is doing?” No[n]! 52 They answered and said to[i] him, “Are you[s] yourself also from Galilee? No[n]! Search and look, that no prophet is arisen[b] out of Galilee.” 53 And each one went to his *own* house.

John 8

1 ¶ But Jesus went to the Mount of[i] Olives. 2 Early in the morning, He came again into the temple, and all the people were[s] coming to Him, and *when He had* sat down, He was teaching them. 3 Then the scribes and Pharisees brought* to Him *a* woman *who is* taken[b] in adultery. *When they* set her in *the* midst, 4 they said* to[i] Him, “Teacher, this woman was taken *of* committing adultery, in the very act. 5 Now Moses, in the law, **II** commanded **II** us **II** that such be stoned. But what are You[s] Yourself saying?” 6 They were saying this, testing Him that they may have **II** *an* accusation against **II** to be accusing **II** Him. But *when* Jesus *had* stooped down, He was writing with[i] *His* finger on the ground, *though He was* pretending not *to hear them*. 7 When they were continuing asking Him, He lifted himself up *and* said to them, “Let the one without sin among[i] you throw the first stone at her.” 8 And again, *when He had* stooped down, He was writing on the ground. 9 Those *who had* heard *it* and *were* being convicted by *their* conscience were going out one by one, having begun with the oldest, *even* to the last. Jesus was left alone and the woman standing[b] in *the* midst. 10 *When* Jesus *had* lifted *Himself* up and looked upon no one but the woman, He said to[i] her, “Woman, where are those accusers of[i] yours[s]? Did no[y] one condemn you[s]?” 11 That one said, “No one, Lord.” And Jesus said to[i] her, “Neither am I Myself condemning you[s]; keep going and stop sinning anymore.”
12 ¶ Then Jesus spoke to[i] them again, saying, “I Myself am the Light of[i] the world. The one following Me will by[c] no means walk in darkness but will have that Light of[i] life.” 13 The Pharisees, therefore, said to[i] Him, “You[s] Yourself are witnessing about Yourself; Your[s] witness is not true.” 14 Jesus answered and said to[i] them, “Even if I Myself am testifying[sp] about Myself, My witness is true, because I know[b] where I came from and where I am going. But you yourselves do not know[b] where I am coming from and where I am going. 15 You yourselves are judging according to the flesh; I Myself am judging no one. 16 Yet if I Myself am judging[sp], My judgment is true, because I am not alone, but I Myself and the Father *Who* sent Me. 17 And it is also written[b] in your[s] law that the witness of[i] two men is valid. 18 I Myself am the One *Who is* testifying about Myself, and the Father *Who* sent Me is testifying about Me.” 19 Then they were saying to[i] Him, “Where is Your[s] Father?” Jesus answered, “You neither know[b] Me nor My Father. If you <knew[b] Me, you would <have known[b] My Father also.” 20 Jesus spoke these words in the treasury *as He was* teaching in the temple, but no one laid hands on Him because His hour had not yet come.
21 ¶ Then Jesus said to[i] them again, “I Myself am going away, and you will seek Me, but you will die in your sin. Where I Myself am going, you yourselves cannot come.” 22 Then the Jews were saying, “Will[y] He kill Himself, since He is saying, ‘Where I Myself am going, are you yourselves not being able to come?’” 23 He said to[i] them, “You yourselves are from beneath; I Myself am from above. You yourselves are of this world; I Myself am not of this world. 24 Therefore I said to[i] you that you will die in your sins. For unless you believe[sp] that I Myself am *He,* you will die in your sins.” 25 Then they were saying to[i] Him, “Who are You[s] Yourself?” Jesus said to[i] them, “Even what I am saying to[i] you *from* the beginning. 26 I have many *things* to be saying and to be judging concerning you, but the One *Who* sent Me is true, and I Myself am speaking to the world those *things* which I heard from Him.” 27 They did not know that He was speaking to[i] them *about* the Father. 28 Then Jesus said to[i] them; “When you lift up[sp] the Son of[i] Man, then you will know that I Myself am *He* and *that* I am doing nothing of Myself, but as My Father taught Me, I am speaking these *things*. 29 And the One *Who* sent Me is with Me. The Father did not leave Me alone because I Myself always am doing those pleasing things to[i] Him.” 30 *As* He *was* speaking these words, many believed in Him.
31 ¶ Then Jesus was saying to *those* Jews who *were* believing[b] Him; “If you yourselves continue[sp] in My word, you are indeed My disciples. 32 And you will know the truth, and the truth will make you free.” 33 They answered Him, “We are *the* seed *of* Abraham, and have never been in bondage to[i] anyone. How are You[s] Yourself saying, ‘You will become free?’” 34 Jesus answered them, “Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, whoever *is* committing sin is *the* servant of[i] that sin. 35 The servant is not remaining in the house for ever, *but* the son is remaining for ever. 36 Therefore if the Son makes[sp] you free, you will be free indeed. 37 I know[b] that you are *the* seed *of* Abraham, yet you are seeking to kill Me because My word has no place in you.
38 ¶ I Myself am speaking what I have seen with My Father, and you yourselves are doing what you have seen from your father.” 39 They answered and said to[i] Him, “Abraham is our father.” Jesus said* to[i] them, “If you were *the* children of[i] Abraham, you would >be doing the works of[i] Abraham. 40 But now you are seeking to kill Me—*a* Man Who has told you the truth which I heard from God. Abraham did not do this. 41 You yourselves are doing the deeds of[i] your father.” Then they said to[i] Him, “We ourselves are not born[b] of fornication. We have one Father—

God.” 42 Jesus said to[i] them, “If God were your Father, you would >love Me, for I Myself proceeded forth and
<came from God; nor have I come of Myself, but this One sent Me. 43 Why are you not[y] understanding My speech?
Because you are not being able to be hearing My word. 44 You yourselves are of *your* father the devil, and the lusts
of[i] your father you desire to be doing. This One was *a* murderer from *the* beginning and does not stand[b] in the truth
because there is no truth in him. When he is speaking[sp] a lie, he is speaking from his *own character,* for he is *a* liar
and the father of[i] it. 45 But because I Myself am telling *you* the truth, you are not believing Me.
46 ¶ Which of you is convicting Me of sin? If I am telling *the* truth, why are you yourselves not[y] believing Me? 47
The one *who* is of God is hearing the words of[i] God. Therefore you yourselves are not hearing because you are not
of God.” 48 The Jews answered and said to[i] Him, “Are we ourselves not[y] saying rightly that You[s] Yourself are *a*
Samaritan and have *a* demon?” 49 Jesus answered, “I Myself do not have *a* demon, but I am honouring My Father,
and you yourselves are dishonouring Me. 50 And I Myself am not seeking My *own* glory; there is One seeking and
judging.
51 ¶ Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, if anyone keeps[sp] My word, he will[v] never[e] see death for ever.” 52 Then the Jews
said to[i] Him, “Now we have known that You[s] have *a* demon! Abraham died, and the prophets, yet You[s] Yourself
are saying, ‘If anyone keeps[sp] My word, he will never[e] taste death for ever.’ 53 Are You[s] Yourself greater than our
father Abraham, No[n]! who died? And the prophets died. Whom are You[s] Yourself making yourself *to be*?” 54 Jesus
answered, “If I Myself am honouring Myself, My honour is nothing. It is My Father Who *is* honouring Me, *of*
Whom you yourselves are saying: ‘He is your God.’ 55 You >do not know Him, but I Myself know[b] Him. And if I
say[sp], ‘I do not know[b] Him,’ I shall be *a* liar like you. But I know[b] Him and am keeping His word. 56 Your father
Abraham rejoiced to see[si] My day; he saw *it* and rejoiced.” 57 Then the Jews said to Him, “You[s] are not[y] yet fifty
years *old,* and You[s] have seen Abraham?” 58 Jesus said to[i] them, “Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, before Abraham
was, I Myself am!” 59 Then they took up stones to throw[si] at Him, but Jesus hid *Himself* and went out of the temple,
having gone through *the* midst of[i] them, and so was passing by.

John 9

1 ¶ *As Jesus was* passing by, He saw *a* man *who was* blind from *his* birth. 2 And His disciples asked Him, saying,
“Master, who sinned—this *man* or his parents—that *a* blind is born[sp] *this way*?” 3 Jesus answered, “Neither this one
nor his parents sinned, but that the works of[i] God are revealed[ssp] in him. 4 It is being necessary *for* Me to be
working the works of[i] the One *Who* sent Me while it is day. Night is coming when no one is being able to be
working. 5 As long as I am[sp] in the world, I am Light of[i] the world.” 6 *When He had* said these *things,* He spat on *the*
ground, made clay with the saliva, and applied the clay on the eyes of[i] the blind *man*. 7 Then He said to[i] him, “Keep
going, wash in the pool of[i] Siloam” (which is being translated Sent[b].) So He went, washed, and came back seeing.
8 ¶ The neighbours, therefore, and those *who* previously *were* seeing him that he was blind were saying, “Is this not[y]
the one *who was* sitting and begging?” 9 Some were saying, “It is this one.” But others *were saying,* “He is like
him.” *But* this one was saying, “I myself am *he*.” 10 Therefore they were saying to[i] him, “How were your[s] eyes
opened?” 11 This one answered and said, *“A* man being called Jesus made clay, anointed my eyes, and said to[i] me,
‘Keep going to the pool of[i] Siloam and wash.’ So I went, washed *and* received sight.” 12 Then they said to[i] him,
“Where is this One?” He said*, “I do not know[b].”
13 ¶ They brought* him who *was* formerly blind to the Pharisees. 14 Now it was *the* Sabbath when Jesus made the
clay and opened his eyes. 15 Then again the Pharisees also were asking him how he received *his* sight. That one
said to[i] them, “He put clay on my eyes, I washed, and I am seeing.” 16 Therefore some of the Pharisees were
saying, “This man is not from God because He is not keeping the Sabbath.” Others were saying, “How can *a* man
who is a sinner be doing such miracles?” And there was *a* division among them. 17 They said* to[i] the blind *man*
again, “What are you[s] yourself saying about Him, since He opened your[s] eyes?” That one said: “He is Prophet.” 18
The Jews did not believe concerning him, that he was blind and received *his* sight until they called the parents of[i]
him who *had* received sight. 19 And they asked them, saying, “Is this your son, who you yourselves are saying: ‘he
was born blind?’ How then is he now seeing?” 20 His parents answered them and said, “We know[b] that this is our
son and that he was born blind, 21 but how he now is seeing we do not know[b]. Nor do we ourselves know[b] who
opened his eyes. Ask him. He himself has *the* age; He himself will speak for himself.” 22 His parents said these
things because they were fearing the Jews, for the Jews had already agreed that if anyone confesses[sp]: “He *is*
Christ.” he >would be put out of the synagogue. 23 Therefore his parents said, “He is *of* age; ask him.” 24 Then
again, they called the man who was blind and said to[i] him, “Give glory to[i] God! We ourselves know[b] that this Man
is sinful.” 25 Then this one answered and said, “Whether He is *a* sinner *or not,* I do not know[b]. One *thing* I do
know[b]: that, *though I* was blind, now I am seeing.” 26 They said to[i] him again, “What did He do to[i] you[s]? How did
He open your[s] eyes?” 27 He answered them, “I already told you, and you did not listen. Why do you want to be

hearing *it* again? Do you yourselves also want to become His disciples?" No[n]! 28 They reviled him and said, "You[s] yourself are His disciple, but we ourselves are disciples of[i] Moses. 29 We ourselves know[b] that God has spoken to[i] Moses; but *as for* this One, we do not know[b] where He is *from*." 30 That man answered and said to[i] them, "in this is *a* marvellous *thing*—you yourselves do not know[b] where He is *from;* yet He opened my eyes. 31 Now we know[b] that God is not hearing sinful *ones*, but if anyone is[sp] *a* worshipper of God and is doing[sp] His will, He is hearing this One. 32 Since the world *began,* it was not heard that anyone opened *the* eyes of[i] *a man* born[b] blind. 33 If this One was not from God, He was not being able to be doing anything." 34 They answered and said to[i] him, "You[s] yourself were completely born in sins, and are you[s] yourself teaching us?" And they threw him out.
35 ¶ Jesus heard that they threw him out, and *when He had* found him, He said to[i] him, "Are you[s] yourself believing in the Son of[i] God?" 36 That one answered and said, "Who is He, Lord, that I might believe in Him?" 37 And Jesus said to[i] him, "You[s] have both seen Him, and it is that One Who *is* talking with you[s]." 38 And that one was saying, "Lord, I am believing." And he worshipped Him.
39 ¶ And Jesus said, "For judgment I Myself came into this world, that those *who are* not seeing may be seeing, and those seeing might become blind." 40 *Some* of the Pharisees who were with Him heard these *things,* and said to[i] Him, "Are we ourselves blind also?" No[n]! 41 Jesus said to[i] them, "If you were blind, you would >have no sin. But now you are saying, 'We are seeing.' Therefore your sin is remaining."

John 10

1 ¶ "Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, the one *who is* not entering by the door into the fold of[i] the sheep but climbing up some other way, himself is *a* thief and robber *by nature*. 2 But the one *who is* entering in by the door is shepherd of[i] the sheep. 3 To[i] him, the doorkeeper is opening, and the sheep are[s] hearing his voice. He is calling his *own* sheep by name and is leading them out. 4 When he brings out[sp] his *own* sheep, he is going before them, and the sheep are[s] following him because they know[b] his voice. 5 They will[v] by[e] no means follow *a* stranger; instead, they will flee from him because they do not know[b] the voice of[i] strangers." 6 Jesus spoke this metaphor to[i] them, but these ones did not understand what it was that He was speaking to[i] them. 7 So Jesus said to[i] them again, "Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, I Myself am that Door of[i] the sheep. 8 All who *ever* came before Me are thieves and robbers, but the sheep did not hear them. 9 I Myself am that Door. If anyone enters[sp] through Me, he will be saved, he will go in and out, and find pasture. 10 The thief is not coming except to steal[si], kill[si], and destroy[si]. I Myself came that they may have life and *that* they may have *it* more abundantly. 11 I Myself am the Good Shepherd. The Good Shepherd is laying down His life for the sheep. 12 The hired servant, *who* is not *the* shepherd, who is[s] not owning the sheep, is seeing the wolf coming, leaving the sheep, and fleeing. Then the wolf is catching them and scattering the sheep. 13 The hired servant is fleeing because he is *a* hired servant and is not caring about the sheep. 14 I Myself am the Good Shepherd. I know My *sheep,* and am known by Mine, 15 just as the Father knows Me, even so I Myself know the Father. I am laying down My life for the sheep. 16 I have other sheep that are[s] not of this fold. It is being necessary *for* Me to bring them also, and they will hear My voice. Then there will be one flock *and* one shepherd. 17 Therefore, the Father loves Me: because I Myself am laying down My life that I might take it again. 18 No one is taking it from Me, but I Myself am laying it down by Myself. I have *the* authority to lay it down, and I have *the* authority to take it again. This command I received from My Father."
19 ¶ Therefore, there was *a* division again among the Jews for these sayings. 20 Many of them were saying, "He has *a* demon and is being mad. Why are you hearing Him?" 21 Others were saying, "These are[s] not the words of[i] *a* demon-possessed *person.* Is *a* demon being able to be opening *the* eyes of[i] *the* blind?" No[n]!
22 ¶ Then the Feast of Dedication took place in Jerusalem. It was winter, 23 and Jesus was walking in the temple, in the porch of[i] Solomon. 24 The Jews surrounded Him and were saying to[i] Him, "How long are You[s] keeping our soul in doubt? If You[s] Yourself are the Christ, tell us plainly." 25 Jesus answered them, "I told you, and you are not believing. The works that I Myself am doing in the name of[i] My Father, these are witnessing about Me. 26 But you yourselves are not believing because you are not of My sheep, as I said to[i] you. 27 My sheep are hearing My voice, and I Myself know them, and they are following Me. 28 I Myself am giving them eternal life, and they will[v] never[e] perish for ever. No one will snatch them out of My hand. 29 My Father, Who has given *them* to[i] Me, is greater than all. No one is being able to be snatching *them* out of the hand of[i] My Father. 30 I and the Father are One." 31 Then the Jews took up stones again to stone[si] Him. 32 Jesus answered them, "I showed you many good works from My Father. For which of[i] those works[s] are you stoning Me?" 33 The Jews answered Him, saying, "We are not stoning You[s] for *a* good work but for blasphemy, because You[s] Yourself, being *a* man, are making yourself God." 34 Jesus answered them, "Is it not[y] written[b] in your law, 'I Myself said, "You are gods"'? 35 If He called them gods to whom the word of[i] God came, (and the Scripture is not being able to be broken), 36 are you yourselves saying *of Him* Whom the Father sanctified and sent into the world, 'You[s] are blaspheming' because I said, 'I am *the* Son of[i] God'?

37 If I am not doing the works of[fl] My Father, stop believing Me. 38 But if I am doing, even if you were not to be believing[sp] Me, believe the works, that you might know and believe that the Father *is* in Me, and I Myself in Him."
39 ¶ Therefore they were seeking again to take Him, but He went out of their hand. 40 Then He went again beyond the Jordan to the place where John was dipping *at* first, and He stayed there. 41 Many came to Him and were saying, "John performed no miracle, but all things *that* John said about this One were[s] true." 42 And many believed in Him there.

John 11

1 ¶ *A* certain *one* was being sick, Lazarus of Bethany, the town of[fl] Mary and her sister Martha. 2 (And it was Mary who anointed the Lord with[i] ointment and wiped His feet with[i] her hair, whose brother Lazarus was being sick.) 3 Therefore, the sisters sent *a message* to Him, saying, "Lord, behold, he whom You[s] love is being sick." 4 *When* Jesus heard *this,* He said, "This sickness is not to death but for the glory of[fl] God, that the Son of[fl] God might be glorified through it." 5 Now Jesus <loved Martha, her sister, and Lazarus. 6 Yet when He heard that he was being sick, then He stayed two days in *the* place where He was. 7 Then after this, He said* to[i] the disciples, "Let[t] us keep going to Judea again." 8 The disciples said* to[i] Him, "Master, the Jews just now were seeking to stone You[s], and are You[s] going there again?" 9 Jesus answered, "Are there not[y] twelve hours in[i] the day? If anyone is walking[sp] in the day, he is not stumbling because he is seeing the light of[fl] this world. 10 But if anyone is walking[sp] during the night, he is stumbling because the light is not in him." 11 These *things* He said, and after that He said* to[i] them, "Our friend Lazarus is fallen asleep[b], but I am going that I might wake him." 12 Then his disciples said, "Lord, if he is fallen asleep[b], he will recover." 13 However, Jesus had spoken of his death, but these ones thought that He was speaking of taking *a* rest in[i] sleep. 14 So Jesus said to[i] them plainly, "Lazarus died. 15 And I am being glad for your sakes that I was not there, that you might believe. However, let[t] us keep going to him." 16 Then Thomas, *who is* being called the Twin, said to[i] *his* fellow disciples, "Let[t] us ourselves also keep going, that we might die with him."
17 ¶ *When* Jesus *had* come, He found him having been already in the tomb four days. 18 Now Bethany was near Jerusalem, about fifteen stadia off, 19 and many of the Jews had come around Martha and Mary to comfort[si] them about their brother. 20 Then as soon as Martha heard: 'Jesus is coming!' She met Him, but Mary was sitting in the house. 21 Then Martha said to Jesus, "Lord, if You[s] were here, my brother were not to >have died. 22 But even now, I know[b] that whatever you[s] ask[sp] *of* God, God will give You[s]." 23 Jesus said* to[i] her, "Your[s] brother will rise again." 24 Martha said* to[i] Him, "I know[b] that he will rise again in the resurrection on the last day." 25 Jesus said to[i] her, "I Myself am the resurrection and the life. The one believing in Me, though he might die, he will live. 26 And whoever *is* living and believing in Me will[v] never[e] die. Are you[s] believing this?" 27 She said* to[i] Him, "Yes, Lord, I Myself have believed that You[s] Yourself are the Christ, the Son of[fl] God, Who *is* coming into the world." 28 *When she had* said these *things,* she went away and secretly called Mary her sister, having said, "The Teacher is coming and is calling *for* you[s]." 29 When this one heard *that,* she rose up* quickly and came* to Him. 30 Jesus had not yet come into the town but was in the place where Martha met Him. 31 The Jews then who were with her in the house, and *were* comforting her *when they had* seen Mary that she rose up quickly and went out, followed her, saying, "She is going to the tomb to weep[si] there." 32 When Mary saw Him *and* came where Jesus was, she fell at His feet, saying to[i] Him, "Lord, if You[s] were here, My brother would not >have died."
33 ¶ Therefore, when Jesus saw her weeping, and the Jews *who had* come with her weeping, He groaned in[i] the spirit and troubled Himself. 34 He said, "Where have you laid him?" They said* to[i] Him, "Lord, Keep coming and see." 35 Jesus wept. 36 Then the Jews were saying, "Behold how He loved him!" 37 And some of them said, "Could not[y] this One who *had* opened the eyes *of* the blind *one*, <have caused that even this one does not die[sp]?" 38 Jesus, again groaning in Himself, came* to the tomb. It was *a* cave, and *a* stone was lying against it. 39 Jesus said*, "Take away the stone!" Martha, the sister of[fl] the one *who* died[b], said* to[i] Him, "Lord, he is already stinking, for he <has been *dead* four days." 40 Jesus said* to[i] her, "Did I not[y] say to[i] you[s] that if you[s] believe[sp], you[s] will see the glory of[fl] God?" 41 So they took away the stone where the dead *one* was lying. Jesus lifted up *His* eyes and said, "Father, I am thanking You[s] that You[s] heard Me. 42 I Myself <knew[b]that You[s] always are hearing Me, but because of the people who *were* standing[b] by I said *it,* that they might believe that You[s] sent Me." 43 *When He had* said these *things,* He cried with[i] *a* loud voice, "Lazarus, keep coming out!" 44 The one *who was* dead[b] came out, bound[b] hand[s] and foot[s] with[i] grave clothes, and his face had been wrapped with[i] *a* cloth. Jesus said* to[i] them, "Loose him and allow *him* to be going."
45 ¶ Many of the Jews who *had* come to Mary and seen what Jesus did believed in Him. 46 But some of them went to the Pharisees and told them what Jesus did. 47 Then the chief priests and the Pharisees gathered *a* council and said, "What are we doing? For this Man is doing many miracles. 48 If we leave Him alone[sp] like this, all will believe in Him, and the Romans will come and take away both our place and nation." 49 But *a* certain one of them, Caiaphas,

who was *the* high priest that year, said to[i] them, “You yourselves know[b] nothing *at all*! 50 You are not considering
that it is being expedient for[i] us that one Man might die for the people, and *that* the whole nation might not perish.”
51 And this he did not say on his *own authority;* but *because he* was *the* high priest that year, he prophesied that
Jesus was being about to be dying for the nation, 52 and not for the nation only, but also to gather together[si] in one
the children of[t] God who *are* scattered abroad[b]. 53 Then from that day they took counsel together to put Him to
death[si]. 54 Therefore Jesus was walking no more openly among the Jews but He went from there into the country
near the wilderness, to *a* city being called Ephraim, and He was staying there with His disciples. 55 And the
Passover of[t] the Jews was at hand, and many went out of the country up to Jerusalem to purify[si] themselves before
the Passover. 56 They were looking for Jesus and were saying among themselves *as they* <stood[b] in the temple,
“What is it seeming to[i] you, that He will[v] by[e] no means come to the feast?” 57 Now both the chief priests and the
Pharisees had given *a* command, that if anyone knows[sp] where He is, he reports[sp] *it,* that they might take Him.

John 12

1 ¶ Six days before the Passover, Jesus came to Bethany, where Lazarus was—who *had* been dead—whom He
raised from *the* dead. 2 There they made Him *a* supper. Martha was serving, and Lazarus was one of[t] those *who*
were dining with Him. 3 Then Mary took *a* pound of[t] pure, great price spikenard ointment *and* anointed the feet of[t]
Jesus, and wiped His feet with[i] her hair. The house was filled with the fragrance of[t] the ointment. 4 But Judas
Iscariot, one of His disciples, *the son* of[t] Simon, (who *is* being about to be betraying Him), said*, 5 “Why was this
ointment not[y] sold for[i] three hundred denarii and given to[i] *the* poor?” 6 But he said this not because **II** he was caring
II himself **II** for the poor, but because he was *a* thief. He <had the moneybag and was carrying what *was* put[s] *into it*. 7
Jesus said, “Leave her alone! She has kept this for the day of[t] My burial. 8 For the poor you do always have with
you, but you do not always have Me.” 9 *A* great multitude of the Jews knew that He <was there, and they came—
not because of Jesus only, but they might also see Lazarus, whom He <had raised from *the* dead. 10 But the chief
priests took counsel to be putting Lazarus to death[si] also; 11 because many of[t] the Jews, on account of Him, were
going away and believing in Jesus.
12 ¶ *On* the next day, *a* great multitude that *had* come to the feast, *when they had* heard: “Jesus is coming into
Jerusalem!” 13 They took branches of[t] palm trees and went out to meet Him, and were crying: “Hosanna! Blessed[b]
is the one coming in *the* name of[t] *the* Lord! The **II** King **II** 3588 **II** of[t] Israel!” 14 Jesus found *a* young donkey *and* sat
on it, as it is written[b]: 15 Stop fearing, Daughter of[t] Zion; Behold, your[s] King is coming, Sitting on *a* colt of[t] *a*
donkey. 16 His disciples did not understand these *things at* first. But when Jesus was glorified, they then
remembered that these *things* were[s] written[b] about Him and *that* they <had done these *things* to[i] Him. 17 Therefore
the people, who were[s] with Him when He called Lazarus out of the tomb and raised Him from *the* dead were[s]
testifying. 18 For this reason, the people also met Him—because they[s] heard *that* He *had* done this miracle. 19 The
Pharisees, therefore, said among themselves, “Are you seeing that you are accomplishing nothing? Behold, the
world <has gone after Him.”
20 ¶ Now there were some Greeks among those *who were* coming up to worship[si] at the feast. 21 Therefore these
came to Philip, who *was* from Bethsaida of[t] Galilee and were asking him, saying, “Sir, we wish to see Jesus.” 22
Philip came* and told* Andrew, and again Andrew and Philip told* Jesus. 23 And Jesus answered them, saying,
“The hour has come for the Son of[t] Man to be glorified[si]. 24 Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, unless a grain of[t] wheat
falls into the ground *and* dies[sp], it itself is remaining alone; but if it dies[sp], it is producing much fruit. 25 The one
loving his life will lose it, and the one hating his life in this world will keep it for eternal life. 26 If anyone is
serving[sp] Me, let him keep following Me; and where I Myself am, there will My servant also be. If anyone is
serving[sp] Me, the Father will honour him.
27 ¶ Now My soul is troubled[b], and what shall I say[o]? ‘Father, save Me from this hour’? But because of[t] this, I came
to this hour. 28 Father, glorify Your[s] name.” Then *a* voice came from heaven, *saying,* “I <have glorified *it* and I shall
glorify *it* again.” 29 Therefore the people standing[b] *by* and *had* heard *it* were[s] saying, “It is[b] thunder!” Others were
saying, *“An* angel has spoken to[i] Him.” 30 Jesus answered and said, “This voice has not come because of Me, but
because of you. 31 Now is *the* judgment of[t] this world; now the ruler of[t] this world will be cast out. 32 And I, if I am
lifted up[sp] from the earth, Myself shall draw all to Myself.” 33 And this He was saying, signifying by[i] what death He
was being about to be dying. 34 The people answered Him, “We ourselves heard from the law that the Christ is
remaining for ever. So how are You[s] Yourself saying, ‘It is being necessary *for* the Son of[t] man to be lifted up?’
Who is this Son of[t] man?” 35 Jesus said to[i] them, “The Light is with you *for a* little while longer. Keep walking
while you have that Light, lest darkness overtake[sp] you. The one *who is* walking in darkness does not know[b] where
he is going. 36 While you have that Light, keep believing in that Light, that you might become sons of[t] Light.” Jesus
spoke these *things,* then departed *and* was hidden from them.

37 ¶ *Though* He *had* done so many miracles before them, they *still* were not believing in Him, 38 that the word of[f] Isaiah the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spoke: Lord, who <has believed our report? And to[i] whom <has the arm of[f] *the* Lord been revealed? 39 Therefore they were not being able to be believing, because Isaiah said again: 40 He has blinded their eyes And hardened their hearts[s], Lest they see[sp] with[i] *their* eyes, Understand[sp] with[i] *their* hearts[s], And turn[sp], and I heal[sp] them. 41 Isaiah said these *things* when he saw His glory and spoke about Him.
42 ¶ Nevertheless, many even among the rulers believed in Him, but because of the Pharisees, they were not confessing *Him,* lest they be[sp] put out of the synagogue. 43 For they loved the praise of[f] men more than the praise of[f] God.
44 ¶ Jesus cried and said, "The one believing in Me is not believing in Me *alone,* but in the One *Who* sent Me. 45 And the one seeing Me is seeing the One *Who* sent Me. 46 I Myself have come *as* Light into the world, that whoever *is* believing in Me does not remain[sp] in darkness. 47 If anyone hears[sp] My words and believes[sp] not, I Myself am not judging him; for I did not come to be judging[si] the world, but to save[si] the world. 48 The one rejecting Me and *is* not receiving My words has what *is* judging him: the word that I spoke, it itself will judge him in the last day. 49 For I Myself did not speak on My *own authority;* but the Father *Who* sent Me, He Himself gave Me *a* command—what shall I say[o], and what shall I speak[o]. 50 And I know[b] that His command is eternal life. Therefore, whatever I Myself am speaking, just as the Father has said to[i] Me, so I am speaking."

John 13

1 ¶ Now before the feast of[f] the Passover, Jesus, knowing[b] that His hour has come to depart[si] from this world to the Father, loved His *own* who *were* in the world *and* loved them to *the* end. 2 And *when* supper *had* ended, *when* the devil *had* already put into the heart of[f] Judas Iscariot, *the son* of[f] Simon, to betray[si] Him, 3 Jesus, knowing[b] that the Father has given all things into His hands, and that He came from God and is going to God, 4 rose* from supper, laid* aside *His* garments, took *a* towel, *and* girded Himself. 5 After that, He poured* water into a basin and began to be washing the feet of[f] the disciples and to be wiping *them* with[i] the towel with[i] which He was girded[b]. 6 Then He came* to Simon Peter. And *Peter* said* to[i] Him, "Lord, are You[s] Yourself washing My feet?" 7 Jesus answered and said to[i] him, "What I Myself am doing, you[s] yourself do not know[b] now, but you[s] will know after these *things*." 8 Peter said* to[i] him, "You[s] will[v] never[e] wash my feet!" Jesus answered him, "Unless I wash[sp] you[s], you[s] have no part with Me." 9 Simon Peter said* to[i] Him, "Lord, not only my feet, but also *my* hands and *my* head!" 10 Jesus said* to[i] him, "The one *who is* washed[b] has no need to wash *other* than *his* feet, but is completely clean. And you yourselves are clean, but not all." 11 For He <knew[b]the one betraying Him; therefore, He said, "You are not all clean." 12 So when He washed their feet and took His garments, He sat down again *and* said to[i] them, "Do you know what I have done to[i] you? 13 You yourselves are calling Me Teacher and Lord, and you are saying well, for *so* I am. 14 If I Myself then, *your* Lord and Teacher washed your feet, you yourselves also are owing to be washing the feet of[f] each other. 15 For I gave you *an* example, that you yourselves may be doing as I Myself did to[i] you. 16 Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, *a* servant is not greater than his master, nor *is a* messenger greater than the one *who* sent him. 17 If you know[b] these *things,* blessed are you if you are doing[sp] them.
18 ¶ I am not speaking concerning all of[f] you. I Myself know[b] whom I <have chosen for Myself, but that the Scripture might be fulfilled: 'The one eating bread with Me lifted up his heel against Me.' 19 Now I am telling you before *it* came to pass, that when it comes to pass[sp], you might believe that I Myself am *He*. 20 Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, the one receiving whomever I send[sp] is receiving Me, and the one receiving Me is receiving the One *Who* sent Me." 21 *When* Jesus *had* said these *things, He* was troubled in[i] spirit, testified, and said, "Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, 'one of you will betray Me.'" 22 Then the disciples were looking at each other *because they were* being perplexed about whom He is speaking. 23 Now there was one of[f] His disciples, whom Jesus <loved, leaning on the bosom of[f] Jesus. 24 Simon Peter therefore is motioning to[i] him to ask who would it may be of whom He is speaking. 25 Then, this one himself *who* leaned on the breast of[f] Jesus, said* to[i] Him, "Lord, who is it?" 26 Jesus answered*, "It is this one to[i] whom I Myself shall give a piece *of bread when I* dip *it*." And *when He* dipped the piece *of bread,* He gave* *it* to[i] Judas Iscariot, *the son* of[f] Simon. 27 And after the piece *of bread,* then Satan entered him. Then Jesus said* to[i] him, "What you[s] are doing, do quickly." 28 But no one of[f] those *who were* dining knew for what reason He said this to[i] him. 29 For some were thinking, because Judas <had the money box, that Jesus said* to[i] him, "Buy what things we are requiring for the feast," or that he gives[sp] something to[i] the poor. 30 Then *when he had* received the piece *of bread,* this one immediately went out. And it was night.
31 ¶ Therefore, when he went out, Jesus said*, "Now the Son of[f] Man >is being glorified, and God >is being glorified in Him. 32 If God >is being glorified in Him, God will also glorify Him in Himself, and will straightaway glorify Him. 33 Little children, yet *a* little while I am with you. You will seek Me, and as I said to[i] the Jews, 'Where I Myself am going, you yourselves are not being able to come,' so now I am saying to[i] you. 34 *A* new

commandment I am giving to[i] you, that you may love each other. Just as I loved you, that you yourselves also may be loving each other. 35 By this, all will know that you are My disciples, if you have[sp] love for each other."
36 ¶ Simon Peter said* to[i] him, "Lord, where are you[s] going?" Jesus answered him, "Where I am going, you[s] are not being able to follow Me now, but you[s] will follow Me afterwards." 37 Peter said* to[i] Him, "Lord, why am I not[y] being able to follow You[s] now? I shall lay down my life for Your[s] sake." 38 Jesus answered him, "Will you[s] lay down your[s] life for My *sake?* Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you[s], *the* rooster will by[e] no means crow until you[s] will deny Me three times."

John 14

1 ¶ "Stop letting your heart be troubled; you are believing in God, keep believing also in Me. 2 In the house of[i] My Father are many mansions; if *it were* not *so,* I would <have told you. I am going to prepare *a* place for[i] you. 3 And if I go[sp] and prepare[sp] *a* place for[i] you, I am coming again and shall receive you to Myself; that where I Myself am, *there* you yourselves may be also.
4 ¶ And where I Myself am going, you know[b], and the way you know[b]." 5 Thomas said* to[i] Him, "Lord, we do not know[b] where You[s] are going, and how are we being able to know[b] the way?" 6 Jesus said* to[i] him, "I Myself am the way, the truth, and the life. No one is coming to the Father except through Me. 7 If you had known Me, you would >have known My Father also, and from now on you know Him and have seen Him." 8 Philip said* to[i] Him, "Lord, show us the Father, and it is being sufficient for[i] us." 9 Jesus said* to[i] him, "Have I been with you so long, and yet have you[s] not[y] known Me, Philip? The one *who had* seen Me has seen the Father, and how are you[s] yourself saying, 'Show us the Father'? 10 Are you[s] not[y] believing that I *am* in the Father, and the Father is in Me? The words that I Myself am speaking to[i] you I am not speaking on My *own authority;* but the Father Who *is* dwelling in Me, He Himself is doing the works. 11 Keep believing Me that I *am* in the Father and the Father *is* in Me, or else keep believing Me for *the sake of* the works themselves.
12 ¶ Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, the one believing in Me, the works that I Myself am doing, he himself will also do; and greater *works* than these he will do, because I Myself am going to My Father. 13 And whatever you ask[sp] in My name, that I shall do, that the Father might be glorified in the Son. 14 If you ask[sp] anything in My name, I Myself shall do *it*.
15 ¶ If you love[sp] Me, keep My commandments. 16 And I Myself shall pray *to* the Father, and He will give to[i] you another Helper, that He may be remaining with you for ever— 17 the Spirit of[i] truth, Whom the world is not being able to receive, because it is neither seeing Him nor knows Him; but you yourselves know Him, for He is dwelling with you and will be in you.
18 ¶ I shall not leave you orphans; I >shall come to you. 19 *A* little while longer and the world is seeing Me no more, but you yourselves are seeing Me. Because I Myself am living, you yourselves will live also. 20 At that day you yourselves will know that I *am* in My Father, and you in Me, and I in you. 21 The one *who* has My commandments and keeping them, it is this one *who* loves Me. And the one loving Me will be loved by My Father, and I Myself shall love him and reveal Myself to[i] him." 22 Judas (not Iscariot) said* to[i] Him, "Lord, how is[b] it that you[s] are being about to be revealing Yourself to[i] us, and not to[i] the world?" 23 Jesus answered and said to[i] him, "If anyone loves[sp] Me, he will keep My word, and My Father will love him, and We shall come to him and make *Our* home with him.
24 The one *who does* not love Me is not keeping My words; and the word which you are hearing is not Mine but from[i] the Father *Who* sent Me.
25 ¶ These *things* I have spoken to[i] you *as I was* abiding with you. 26 But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, Whom the Father will send in My name, this One will teach you all things, and bring all things to your memory that I said to[i] you. 27 Peace I am leaving with[i] you, My peace I am giving to[i] you; not as the world is giving, I Myself am giving to[i] you. Stop letting your heart be troubled, neither let it keep being afraid.
28 ¶ You heard that I Myself said to[i] you, 'I am going away and I shall come *back* to you.' If you <loved Me, you would >rejoice because I said, 'I am going to the Father', for My Father is greater than I. 29 And now I have told you before *it* came to pass, that when it comes to pass[sp], you might believe. 30 I shall no longer talk much with you, for the ruler of[i] **II** the **II** this **II** world is coming, and he has nothing in Me. 31 But that the world might know that I love the Father, and as the Father commanded Me, so I am doing. Keep arising, let[t] us keep going from here."

John 15

1 ¶ "I Myself am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. 2 Every branch in Me *that is* not producing fruit, He is taking it away, and every *branch* that *is* producing fruit, He is pruning it that it may be producing more fruit. 3

You yourselves are already clean because of the word which I have spoken to[i] you. 4 Remain in Me, and I *shall remain* in you. Just as the branch is not being able to be producing fruit by itself unless it remains[sp] in the vine, neither *are you being able* unless you yourself remain[sp] in Me. 5 I Myself am the vine; you *are* the branches. The one remaining in Me, and I Myself in Him, this one himself is producing much fruit; for without Me, you are being able to be doing nothing. 6 Unless anyone remains[sp] in Me, he >is being thrown out as a branch and >being withered. They are gathering them, throwing *them* into *the* fire, and *the branch* is being burned. 7 If you remain[sp] in Me and My words remain[sp] in you, you will ask whatever you desire[sp], and it will be done for[i] you. 8 My Father >is being glorified by this: that you are producing[sp] much fruit and you will become My disciples.
9 ¶ As the Father loved Me, I Myself also loved you; remain in My love. 10 If you keep[sp] My commandments, you will remain in My love, just as I Myself have kept the commandments of[i] My Father and I am remaining in His love. 11 These *things* I have spoken to[i] you that My joy might remain in you and your joy might be full. 12 This is My commandment: that you may love each other as I <have loved you. 13 No one has greater love than this: to lay down[si] one's life for his friends. 14 You yourselves are My friends if you are doing[sp] whatever I Myself am commanding you. 15 I am no longer calling you servants, because a servant does not know[b] what his master is doing. Instead, I have called you friends, because all things that I heard from My Father I made known to[i] you. 16 You yourselves did not choose Me, but I Myself chose you and appointed you that you yourselves may be going and producing fruit and your fruit may be remaining, that whatever you ask[sp] the Father in My name He might give you. 17 These *things* I am commanding you: that you may love one another.
18 ¶ If the world hates you, know that it has hated Me before *it hated* you. 19 If you were of the world, the world would >love its *own.* But because you are not of the world, but I Myself chose you out of the world, therefore the world hates you. 20 Keep remembering the word that I Myself said to[i] you: *'A* servant is not greater than his master.' If they persecuted Me, they will also persecute you. If they kept My word, they will keep yours also. 21 But they will do all these *things* to[i] you for *the* sake of My name, because they do not know[b] the One *Who* sent Me. 22 If I <had not come and <spoken to[i] them, they *would* >have no sin; but now they have no excuse for their sin. 23 The one hating Me is also hating My Father. 24 If I <had not done among them the works which no other one has done, they >would not have sin; but now they have both seen and hated both Me and My Father. 25 But *this came to pass* that the written[b] word in their law might be fulfilled, 'They hated Me without *a* cause.'
26 ¶ When the Helper comes[sp], whom I Myself shall send to[i] you from the Father—the Spirit of[i] truth Who is proceeding from the Father—this One will testify about Me. 27 And you yourselves also are bearing witness because you <have been with Me from *the* beginning."

John 16

1 ¶ "These *things* I have spoken to[i] you, lest you be offended[sp]. 2 They will put you out of the synagogues; yes, *the* time is coming that whoever kills you *and* thinks[sp] *that they* are offering service to[i] God. 3 And these *things* they will do to[i] you because they did not know the Father nor Me. 4 But these *things* I have told you, that when the time comes[sp], you may be remembering that I Myself told you of[i] them. And these *things* I did not say to[i] you at *the* beginning because I was with you. 5 But now I am going away to the One *Who* sent Me, and none of you are asking Me, 'Where are You[s] going?' 6 But because I have said these *things* to[i] you, sorrow has filled your heart.
7 ¶ Nevertheless, I Myself am telling you the truth. It is to[i] your advantage that I Myself go away[sp]; for unless I go away[sp], the Helper will not come to you; but if I depart[sp], I shall send Him to you. 8 And *when He is* coming, this One will convict the world of sin, of righteousness, and of judgment: 9 Of sin, because they are not believing in Me; 10 of righteousness, because I am going to My Father and you are seeing Me no more; 11 about judgment, because the ruler of[i] this world is judged[b]. 12 I have still many *things* to be saying to[i] you, but you are not being able to be bearing *them* now. 13 However, when this One, the Spirit of[i] truth, comes[sp], He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His *own authority,* but whatever He hears[sp], He will speak, and tell you the coming things. 14 This One will glorify Me, for He will take of what *is* Mine and He will declare *it* to[i] you. 15 All things that the Father has are[s] Mine. Therefore I said that He will take of Mine and will declare *it* to[i] you.
16 ¶ *A* little *while,* and you are not seeing Me, and again *a* little *while,* and you will see Me because I Myself am going to the Father." 17 Then *some* of His disciples said among themselves, "What is this that He is saying to[i] us, *'A* little *while,* and you are not seeing Me, and again *a* little *while,* and you will see Me', and 'because I Myself am going to the Father'?" 18 They were saying, therefore, "What is this that He is saying, ' *A* little *while*'? We do not know[b] what He is saying." 19 Now Jesus knew that they <desired to be asking Him, and He said to[i] them, "Are you enquiring among yourselves about what I said, *'A* little *while,* and you are not seeing me, and again *a* little *while,* and you will see Me'? 20 Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you that you yourselves will weep and lament, but the world will rejoice, and you yourselves will be sorrowful, but your sorrow will be turned into joy. 21 The woman when she

is being in labour[sp] has sorrow because her hour <has come, but as soon as she gives birth[sp] *to* the child, she is
remembering no longer the anguish, for joy that *a* man was born into the world. 22 And therefore you yourselves
have sorrow now, but I shall see you again, and your heart will rejoice, and your joy no one is taking from you.
23 ¶ And on that day, you will ask Me nothing. Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you, whatever you ask[sp] the Father in My
name, He will give you. 24 Until now, you asked nothing in My name. Keep asking, and you will receive, that your
joy may be full[b]. 25 These *things* I have spoken to[i] you in figurative language. *The* time is coming when I shall no
longer speak to[i] you in figurative language, but I shall tell you plainly about the Father. 26 In that day, you will ask
in My name, and I am not saying to[i] you that I Myself shall pray *to* the Father for you; 27 for the Father Himself
loves you because you yourselves have loved Me and have believed that I Myself came from God.
28 ¶ I came from the Father and have come into the world. Again, I am leaving the world and am going to the
Father." 29 His disciples said* to[i] Him, "Behold, now You[s] are speaking plainly, and using no figure of speech! 30
Now we know[b] that You[s] know[b] all things, and You[s] have no need that anyone is questioning[sp] You[s]. By this, we are
believing that You[s] came from God." 31 Jesus answered them, "Are you now believing? 32 Behold, *the* hour is
coming, yes, has now come, to be scattered[si], each man to his *own,* and to leave[si] Me alone. And *yet,* I am not alone
because the Father is with Me. 33 These *things* I have spoken to[i] you, that in Me you may have peace. In the world,
you will have tribulation; but keep being of good cheer, I Myself have overcome the world."

John 17

1 ¶ Jesus spoke these words and lifted up His eyes to heaven and said: "Father, the hour has come. Glorify Your[s]
Son, that Your[s] Son also might glorify You[s], 2 as You[s] gave Him authority over[i] all flesh, to give[si] eternal life *to* as
many as You[s] have given Him. 3 And this is eternal life, that they know[sp] You[s], the only true God and[gs] Jesus Christ
Whom You[s] sent. 4 I Myself glorified You[s] on the earth. I finished the work which You[s] have given Me to do[si]. 5 And
now, You[s] Father, glorify Me with Yourself, with[i] the glory which I <had with You[s] before the world was.
6 ¶ I revealed Your[s] name to[i] the men whom you[s] have given Me out of the world. They were Yours[s], and You[s] have
given them to[i] Me, and they have kept Your[s] word. 7 Now they have known that all things which You[s] have given
Me are[s] from You[s]. 8 For I have given to[i] them the words which You[s] have given Me, and they themselves received
them and knew truly that I came from You[s], and they believed that You[s] Yourself sent Me. 9 I Myself am praying
for them. I am not praying for the world but for those whom You[s] have given Me, for they are Yours[s]. 10 And all My
things are[s] Your[s] *things,* and Your[s] *things are* My *things,* and I am glorified[b] in them.
11 ¶ And I am no longer in the world, and these are in the world, and I Myself am coming to You[s]. Holy Father, keep
through Your[s] name those whom You[s] have given Me, that they may be one, as We *are*. 12 While I was with them in
the world, I Myself was keeping them in Your[s] name. *Those* whom You[s] have given Me, I kept, and none of them
perished except the son of[i] perdition, that the Scripture might be fulfilled. 13 And now I am coming to You[s], and
these *things* I am speaking in the world, that they may have My joy fulfilled[b] in themselves. 14 I Myself have given
them Your[s] word, and the world hated them because they are not of the world, just as I Myself am not of the world.
15 I am not praying that You[s] take[sp] them out of the world, but that You[s] keep[sp] them from the evil one. 16 They are
not of the world, just as I Myself am not of the world.
17 ¶ Sanctify them by Your[s] truth. Your[s] word is truth. 18 Just as You[s] sent Me into the world, I Myself also sent them
into the world. 19 And for their *sakes* I Myself am sanctifying Myself, that they themselves also may be sanctified[b]
by *the* truth.
20 ¶ And I am not praying for these alone, but also for those *who will* be believing in Me through their word; 21 that
they all may be one, as You[s], Father, *are* in Me, and I in You[s], that they themselves also may be one in Us, that the
world might believe that You[s] Yourself sent Me. 22 And the glory which You[s] have given Me I Myself have given
them, that they may be one just as We Ourselves are one: 23 I in them, and You[s] in Me; that they may be perfected[b]
in one, and that the world may know that You[s] Yourself sent Me, and loved them as You[s] loved Me.
24 ¶ Father, I desire that they also whom You[s] have given Me themselves are[sp] with Me where I Myself am, that they
are beholding[sp] My glory which You[s] gave Me; for You[s] loved Me before *the* foundation of[i] *the* world. 25 *O*
righteous Father, the world did not know You[s], but I Myself knew You[s], and these knew that You[s] Yourself sent
Me. 26 And I declared to[i] them Your[s] name, and I shall declare *it,* that the love *with* which You[s] loved Me may be in
them, and I Myself in them."

John 18

1 ¶ *When* Jesus *had* spoken these words, *He* went out with His disciples across the Brook Kidron, where *a* garden was, which He Himself and His disciples entered. 2 Judas, who *was* betraying Him, also <knew[b] the place, because Jesus often met there with His disciples. 3 So, *when* Judas received a band *of men* and[gs] officers from the chief priests and[gs] Pharisees, he came* there with lanterns, torches, and weapons. 4 Therefore, *because* Jesus <knew[b] all things which *were* coming upon Him, He went forward *and* said to[i] them, "Whom are you seeking?" 5 They answered Him, "Jesus *of* Nazareth." Jesus said* to[i] them, "I Myself am *He*." Judas also, who *was* betraying Him, was[b] standing with them. 6 Then as soon as He said to[i] them, "I Myself am *He*," they went backwards and fell to *the* ground. 7 Then He asked them again, "Whom are you seeking?" These ones said, "Jesus *of* Nazareth." 8 Jesus answered, "I told you that I Myself am *He.* Therefore, if you are seeking Me, let these be going *their* way," 9 that the saying might be fulfilled, which He spoke, "Of those whom you[s] have given Me, I did not lose any." 10 Then Simon Peter, having *a* sword, drew it and struck the servant of[f] the high priest, and cut off his right ear. *The* name of[f] the servant was Malchus. 11 Then Jesus said to[i] Peter, "Put your[s] sword into the sheath. Shall I by[e] no means drink[v] the cup which *My* Father has given Me?" 12 Then the band *of soldiers,* the captain, and the officers of[f] the Jews arrested Jesus and bound Him.
13 ¶ They led Him away first to Annas, because he was *the* father-in-law of[f] Caiaphas, who was §high priest that year. {§The noun follows the verb 'to be' and expresses a temporary office, not the essence of the person} 14 Now it was Caiaphas who *had* advised the Jews that it was* expedient *for* one man to die for the people. 15 Simon Peter was following Jesus, and *so did* another disciple. That disciple was known to[i] the high priest and he went with Jesus into the palace of[f] the high priest. 16 Peter was[b] standing outside at the door. Then the other disciple, who was known to[i] the high priest, went out, spoke to[i] the doorkeeper, and brought Peter in. 17 The maid, the doorkeeper, said* to[i] Peter, "Are you[s] yourself not[n] also *one* of the disciples of[f] this man?" This One said*, "I am not." 18 The servants and the officers, *who had* made *a* fire of coals were[b] standing *there,* for it was cold, and they were warming themselves. Peter was standing[b] with them and warming himself. 19 The high priest asked Jesus about His disciples and His doctrine. 20 Jesus answered him, "I Myself spoke openly to[i] the world. I Myself always taught in the synagogue and in the temple, where the Jews always are meeting, and I said nothing in secret. 21 Why are you[s] asking Me? Ask those *who* heard what I said to[i] them. Behold, they themselves know[b] what I Myself said." 22 *When* He *had* said these *things,* one of[f] the officers standing[b] nearby struck Jesus with *the* palm of *his* hand, saying, "Are You[s] answering the high priest like this?" 23 Jesus answered him, "If I spoke evil, bear witness of the evil; but if well, why are you[s] striking Me?" 24 Then Annas sent Him bound[b], to Caiaphas the high priest. 25 And Simon Peter was standing[b] and warming himself. Therefore they said to[i] him, "Are you[s] yourself not[n] also *one* of His disciples?" This One denied *it* and said, "I am not!" 26 One of the servants of[f] the high priest, *who* was *his* relative whose ear Peter cut off, said*, "Did I myself not[y] see you[s] in the garden with Him?" 27 Then Peter denied again, and immediately *a* rooster crowed.
28 ¶ Then they led* Jesus from Caiaphas to the Praetorium. It was early morning, and they themselves did not go into the Praetorium, lest they be defiled[sp], but that they might eat the Passover. 29 Pilate went out to them and said, "What accusation are you bringing against this Man?" 30 They answered and said to[i] him, "If this One Himself were[s] not *an* evildoer, we would not <have delivered Him to[i] you[s]." 31 Therefore Pilate said to[i] them, "Take Him yourselves and judge Him according to your law." Therefore the Jews said to[i] him, "It is not being lawful *for* us to put anyone to death," 32 that the saying of[f] Jesus which He spoke might be fulfilled, signifying by[i] what death He was being about to be dying. 33 Pilate entered the Praetorium again, called Jesus, and said to[i] Him, "Are You[s] Yourself the King of[f] the Jews?" 34 Jesus answered him, "Are you[s] yourself speaking *about* this for yourself, or did others tell you[s] concerning Me?" 35 Pilate answered, "Am I myself *a* Jew? No[n]! Your[s] *own* nation and the chief priests delivered You[s] to[i] me. What <have You[s] done?" 36 Jesus answered, "My kingdom is not of this world. If My kingdom were[s] of this world, My servants would >fight, lest I be delivered[sp] to[i] the Jews. But now My kingdom is not from here." 37 Therefore Pilate said to[i] Him, "Are You[s] Yourself §King then[y]?" Jesus answered, "You[s] Yourself are saying *rightly* that I Myself am §King. For this *cause,* I Myself was born[b], and for this *cause,* I have come into the world: I bear witness[sp] to[i] the truth. Everyone who is of the truth is hearing My voice." *{§The predicate noun precedes the verb εἰμι in Greek. The statement expresses essence or identity, not a position or type. Adding "a* King" would suggest *a kind of* king, which is not the intended meaning} 38 Pilate said* to[i] Him, "What is truth?" And *when he had* said this, he went out again to the Jews, and said* to[i] them, "I Myself am finding no fault in Him *at all*. 39 But it is your custom that I release[sp] to[i] you someone at the Passover. Therefore, *who* do you want *me* to release[si] to[i] you §the King of[f] the Jews?" *{§The definite article here marks position or office, not nature or identity}* 40 They all cried again, saying, "Not this *man,* but Barabbas!" Now Barabbas was *a* §robber. *{§The predicate noun follows the verb ἦν (to be). It expresses a classification or description—Barabbas is a type of person (a robber), not identified by a unique title}*

John 19

1 ¶ So then Pilate took Jesus and scourged *Him*. 2 And the soldiers twisted *a* crown of thorns *and* put *it* on His head, and they put on Him *a* purple robe. 3 And they were saying, "Keep hailing, §the King of[f] the Jews!" And they were

striking Him with *their* hands. *{§So the soldiers aren't just mocking "a* king," they're mocking him as the King of the Jews, emphasizing his official position*}* 4 Then
Pilate went out again, and said* to[i] them, "Behold, I am bringing Him out to[i] you that you might know that I am
not finding any fault in Him." 5 Then Jesus came out, wearing the crown *of* thorns[s] and the purple robe. And *Pilate*
said* to[i] them, "Behold the Man!" 6 Therefore, when the chief priests and the officers saw Him, they cried out,
saying, "§Crucify *Him*! §Crucify *Him*!" Pilate said* to[i] them, "Take Him yourselves and crucify *Him,* for I myself
am finding no fault in Him." *{§singular to reflect that each person individually shouted the same command}* 7 The Jews answered him, "We
ourselves have *a* law, and according to our law, He is owing to die, because He made Himself *the* Son of[t] God." 8
Therefore, when Pilate heard this saying, he was more afraid, 9 and went again into the Praetorium, and said* to[i]
Jesus, "Where are You[s] Yourself from?" But Jesus gave Him no answer. 10 Then Pilate said* to[i] Him, "Are You[s]
not[y] speaking to[i] me? Do You[s] not[y] know[b] that I have *the* authority to crucify You[s], and *the* authority to release
You[s]?" 11 Jesus answered; "You[s] were not having any authority at all against Me unless it were[s] given[b] to[i] you[s] from
above. Therefore, the one delivering Me to[i] you[s] has *the* greater sin." 12 From then on Pilate was seeking to release
Him, but the Jews were crying out, saying, "If you[s] release[sp] this *man,* you[s] are not *a* friend of[t] Tiberius Caesar.
Whoever *is* making himself *a* King is speaking against Tiberius Caesar." 13 *When* Pilate therefore *had* heard this
saying, *he* brought Jesus out and sat down in the judgment seat in *a* place being called *the* Pavement, but *in*
Hebrew, Gabbatha. 14 And it was *the* Preparation *Day* of[t] the Passover, and about *the* sixth hour. And he said* to[i]
the Jews, "Behold your King!" 15 But those ones cried out, "Away with *Him,* away with *Him!* Crucify Him!" Pilate
said* to[i] them, "Shall I crucify your King?" The chief priests answered; "We have no king except Tiberius Caesar."
16 ¶ Then he delivered Him to[i] them to be crucified[si]. And they took Jesus and led *Him* away. 17 And *as He was*
bearing His cross, He went out to the place called *the Place of a* Skull, which is being called *in* Hebrew, Golgotha,
18 where they crucified Him, and two others with Him, one on either side, and Jesus *in the* centre.
19 ¶ And Pilate wrote *a* title and put *it* on the cross. And it was written[b]: "JESUS *OF* NAZARETH, THE KING OF[i]
THE JEWS." 20 Then many of[t] the Jews read this title, for the place where Jesus was crucified was near the city,
and it was written[b] *in* Hebrew, Greek *and* Latin. 21 Therefore, the chief priests of[t] the Jews were saying to[i] Pilate,
"Stop writing, 'The King of[t] the Jews', but *instead write,* 'This One said, I am King of[t] the Jews.'" 22 Pilate
answered, "What I have written, I have written." 23 Then the soldiers, when they crucified Jesus, took His garments
and made four parts, to[i] each soldier *a* part, and *also* the coat. Now the coat was without seam, woven from the top
in one piece. 24 Therefore, they said among themselves, "Let[t] us not tear it, but let[t] us cast lots for it, whose it will
be," that the Scripture might be fulfilled which *is* saying: They divided My garments among[i] them, And for My
clothing they cast lots[s]. Therefore the soldiers did these *things*. 25 Now His mother was[b] standing by the cross of[t]
Jesus, and the sister of[t] His mother, Mary the *wife* of[t] Clopas, and Mary Magdalene. 26 *When* Jesus therefore saw
His mother and the disciple whom He <loved standing by[b], *He* said* to[i] His mother, "Woman, behold your[s] son!" 27
Then He said* to[i] the disciple, "Behold your[s] mother!" And from that hour, that disciple took her to his *own home*.
28 After this, *because* Jesus knows[b] that all things are now accomplished[b], that the Scripture might be fulfilled, *He*
said*, "I am thirsting." 29 Now *a* full vessel of[t] vinegar was lying *there,* and these *soldiers* filled *a* sponge with[i]
vinegar, put hyssop on *it, and* put *it* to[i] His mouth. 30 So when Jesus <had received the vinegar, He said, "It is
finished[b]!" And He bowed *His* head *and* gave up *His* spirit.
31 ¶ Therefore, because it was *the* Preparation *Day,* lest the bodies remain[ssp] on the cross on the Sabbath (for that
Sabbath was a high day,) the Jews asked Pilate that their legs might be broken, and *that* they might be taken away.
32 Then the soldiers came and broke the legs of[t] the first and of[t] the other who *had* been crucified with Him. 33 But
when they came to Jesus *and* saw *that* He *was* already dead[b], they did not break His legs. 34 But one of[t] the soldiers
pierced His side with[i] *a* spear, and immediately blood and water came out. 35 And the one *who* >*has* seen has
testified, and his testimony is true, and he himself knows[b] that he is saying *the* truth, that you yourselves might
believe. 36 For these *things* were[s] done that the Scripture is fulfilled[sp]: 'Not *a* bone of[t] Him will be broken.' 37 And
again another Scripture is saying, 'They will look on the One Whom they pierced.'
38 ¶ And after these *things,* Joseph of Arimathea, *who* was *a* disciple of[t] Jesus, but secretly[b] for fear of[t] the Jews,
asked Pilate that he take away[sp] the body of[t] Jesus, and Pilate gave *him* permission. Therefore, he came and took
the body of[t] Jesus. 39 And Nicodemus, who at first *had* come to Jesus by[i] night, also came, bringing *a* mixture of[t]
myrrh and aloes, about *a* hundred pounds. 40 Then they took the body of[t] Jesus, and bound it in[i] strips of linen with
the spices, as it is custom of[t] the Jews to be burying *their dead*. 41 Now in the place where He was crucified there
was *a* garden, and in the garden *a* new tomb in which no one was yet laid. 42 So they laid Jesus there because of the
Preparation *Day* of[t] the Jews, for the tomb was nearby.

John 20

1 ¶ But on[i] the first *day* after the Sabbaths, Mary Magdalene came* to the tomb early, *as* darkness is still *upon her*, and saw* the stone taken away[b] from the tomb. 2 Then she ran* and came* to Simon Peter and to the other disciple, whom Jesus <loved, and she said* to[i] them, "They <have taken away the Lord out of the tomb, and we do not know[b] where they <have laid Him." 3 Therefore Peter went out, and the other disciple, and they were going to the tomb. 4 And the two were running together, and the other disciple outran Peter and arrived at the tomb first. 5 And *when he* stooped down, he saw* the linen cloths lying *there;* but he did not go in. 6 Therefore Simon Peter, came*, following him, and he went into the tomb, and he saw* the linen cloths lying *there*, 7 and the handkerchief that was around His head, not lying with the linen cloths but folded together[b] in one place by itself. 8 Then the other disciple, who *had* arrived to the tomb first, went in also, he saw and believed. 9 For they <did[b] not yet know the Scripture, that it is being necessary *for* Him to rise again from *the* dead. 10 Then the disciples went away again to their *own homes*.
11 ¶ But Mary was[b] standing outside by the tomb, weeping, and as she was weeping, she stooped down *and looked* into the tomb. 12 She saw* two angels in white sitting, one at the head and one at the feet, where the body of[l] Jesus <had been lying. 13 And these ones said* to[i] her, "Woman, why are you[s] weeping?" She said* to[i] them, "Because they took away my Lord, and I do not know[b] where they <have laid Him." 14 *When she had* said these *things,* she turned around and saw* Jesus standing[b] *there,* but she <did[b] not know that it was* Jesus. 15 Jesus said* to[i] her, "Woman, why are you[s] weeping? Whom are you[s] seeking?" This one, supposing that He was* the gardener, said* to[i] Him, "Sir, if you[s] yourself <have carried Him away, tell me where you[s] <have laid Him, and I myself shall take Him away." 16 Jesus said* to[i] her, "Mary!" *When she* turned, this one said* to[i] him, "Rabboni!" (which is being said, Teacher). 17 Jesus said* to[i] her, "Stop clinging to[i] Me, for I have not yet ascended to My Father. But keep going to My brothers and say to[i] them, I am ascending to My Father and your Father, *to* My God, and your God." 18 Mary Magdalene came*, telling the disciples that she has seen the Lord, and *that* He spoke these *things* to[i] her.
19 ¶ Then, on[i] *the* same day, *as* evening was, the first *day* of[l] the week, *when* the doors *were* shut[b] where the disciples were assembled[b] for fear of[l] the Jews, Jesus came, stood in their midst and said* to[i] them, "Peace *be* to[i] you." 20 *When He had* said this, He showed them *His* hands and His side. Then the disciples rejoiced *when they had* seen the Lord. 21 So Jesus said to[i] them again, "Peace *be* to[i] you! Just as the Father has sent Me, I Myself also am sending you." 22 *When He had* said this, He breathed *on them* and said* to[i] them, "Receive *the* Holy Spirit. 23 If you forgive[sp] the sins of[l] anyone, they are being forgiven; if you are retaining[sp] of[l] anyone, they are retained[b]." 24 But Thomas, one of the twelve, being called *the* Twin, was not with them when Jesus came. 25 Therefore the other disciples were saying to[i] him, "We have seen the Lord!" But that one said to[i] them, "Unless I see[sp] the print of[l] the nails in His hands, and put[sp] my finger into the print of[l] the nails, and put[sp] my hand into His side, I shall[v] by[e] no means believe."
26 ¶ After eight days, His disciples were again inside, and Thomas *was* with them. Jesus came* *when* the doors *were* shut[b], and stood in their midst, and said, "Peace *be* to[i] you." 27 Then He said* to[i] Thomas, "Keep reaching here your[s] finger, and behold My hands, and keep reaching your[s] hand and put *it* into My side. Stop becoming unbelieving, but believing." 28 Thomas answered and said to[i] Him, "My LORD and my God!" 29 Jesus said* to[i] him, "Thomas, because you[s] have seen Me, you[s] have believed. Blessed *are* those *who* did not see and *yet* believed." 30 Truly, Jesus did many other signs in *the* presence of[l] His disciples, which are[s] not written[b] in this book. 31 But these are written[b] that you might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of[l] God, and that, believing, you may have life in His name.

John 21

1 ¶ After these *things,* Jesus showed Himself again to[i] the disciples at the Sea of[l] Tiberias, and He showed *Himself* in this way. 2 Simon Peter, Thomas being called *the* Twin, Nathanael of Cana in[i] Galilee, and the *sons* of[l] Zebedee, and two others of His disciples gether. 3 Simon Peter said* to[i] them, "I am going fishing." They said* to[i] him, "We ourselves also are going with you[s]!" They went out and immediately got into the boat, and that night they caught nothing. 4 But *when the* morning *had* now come, Jesus stood on the shore; yet the disciples <did[b] not know that it was* Jesus. 5 Then Jesus said* to[i] them, "Children, do you have any[n] fish?" They answered Him, "No." 6 And that One said to[i] them, "Cast the net on the right side of[l] the boat, and you will find *some*." Therefore they cast, and they were not being able to draw it in because of the multitude of[l] fish. 7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus <loved said* to[i] Peter, "It is the Lord!" Now *when* Simon Peter heard that it was* the Lord, he girded *his* outer garment (for he was naked), and plunged himself into the sea. 8 And the other disciples came in[i] the boat (for they were not far from land, but about two hundred cubits), dragging the net of[l] fish. 9 Then, as they came to land, they saw* *a* fire of coals lying *there,* and fish lying on *it,* and bread. 10 Jesus said* to[i] them, "Bring *some* of the fish which you just caught." 11 Simon Peter went up and dragged the net to land, full of[l] large fish, one hundred *and* fifty-three, and

though there were so many, the net was not broken. 12 Jesus said* to[i] them, "Come, eat breakfast." Yet none of[t] the disciples were[s] daring to ask Him, "Who are You[s] Yourself?" *Though they* know[b] that it was* the Lord. 13 Then Jesus came* and took* the bread and gave* *it* to[i] them, and likewise the fish. 14 This *is* now *the* third *time* Jesus was revealed to[i] His disciples, *when He had been* raised from *the* dead.
15 ¶ So when they ate breakfast, Jesus said* to[i] Simon Peter, "Simon *son* of[t] Jonah, do you[s] love Me more than these?" He said* to[i] Him, "Yes, Lord; You[s] Yourself know[b] that I have affection for You[s]." He said* to[i] him, "Keep feeding My lambs." 16 He said* to[i] him again *a* second time, "Simon *son* of[t] Jonah, do you[s] love Me?" He said* to[i] Him, "Yes, Lord; You[s] Yourself know[b] that I am having affection for You[s]." He said* to[i] him, "Keep tending My sheep." 17 He said* to[i] him the third *time,* "Simon *son* of[t] Jonah, do you[s] have affection for Me?" Peter was grieved because He said to[i] him the third *time,* "Do you[s] have affection for Me?" And he said to[i] Him, "Lord, You[s] Yourself know[b] all things; You[s] Yourself know that I am having affection for You[s]." Jesus said* to[i] him, "Keep feeding My sheep. 18 Truly, truly, I am saying to[i] you[s], when you[s] were younger, you[s] were girding yourself and were walking where you[s] <wished; but when you[s] are old[sp], you[s] will stretch out your[s] hands, and another will gird you[s] and will carry *you* where you[s] do not wish." 19 But He spoke this, signifying by[i] what death he will glorify God. And *when He* spoke this, He said* to[i] him, "Keep following Me."
20 ¶ And *when* Peter turned around, he saw* the disciple whom Jesus <loved following, who also leaned on His breast at the supper, and said, "Lord, who is the one *who is* betraying You[s]?" 21 *When* Peter saw him, he said* to[i] Jesus, "But Lord, what *about* this *man*?" 22 Jesus said* to[i] him, "If I wish[sp] *that* he *is* remaining until I am coming, what *is that* to you[s]? You[s]—keep following Me." 23 Then this saying went out among the brothers that this disciple >would not die. And Jesus did not say to[i] him that he >would not die, but, "If I wish[sp] *that* he *is* remaining until I am coming, what *is that* to you[s]?" 24 This is the disciple who *is* testifying of these *things* and wrote these *things,* and we know[b] that his testimony is true. 25 And there are[s] also many other things that Jesus did, which if it is writing[sp] one *by one,* I am supposing *that* even the world itself could not contain the written books. Amen.

THE ACTS OF[i] THE APOSTLES

Acts 1

1 ¶ The former account I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to be doing and to be teaching, 2 until *the* day in[i] which He was taken up, *when He,* through *the* Holy Spirit, *had* given commandments to[i] the apostles whom He chose, 3 to[i] whom also He presented Himself alive after He suffered, by many infallible proofs—being seen by[i] them during forty days, and speaking *of* the things about the kingdom of[t] God. 4 And *as He was* being assembled with them, He commanded them not to be departing from Jerusalem, but to be waiting *for* the promise of[t] the Father, "which," *He said,* "you heard from[i] Me; 5 for John truly dipped with[i] water, but you yourselves will be dipped with *the* Holy Spirit not many days from now."
6 ¶ Therefore, *when* those ones *had* come together, they were asking Him, saying, "Lord, are You[s] restoring at this time the kingdom to[i] Israel?" 7 And He said to them, "It is not for[i] you to know times or seasons which the Father put in His *own* authority. 8 But you will receive power *when* the Holy Spirit *is* coming upon you, and you will be witnesses to[i] Me both in Jerusalem, in all Judea, Samaria, and to *the* end of[t] the earth." 9 Now *when He had* spoken these *things, as* they *were* watching, He was taken up, and *a* cloud received Him out of their sight[s]. 10 And as they were looking steadfastly towards heaven *as* He *was* going up, behold, two men were[b] standing by them in white apparel, 11 who also said, "Men *of* Galilee, why do you stand[b] gazing up into heaven? This *same* Jesus, Who *is* being taken up from you into heaven, will so come in like manner *as* you saw Him going into heaven."
12 ¶ Then they returned to Jerusalem from *the* mount being called Olivet, which is near Jerusalem, *a* Sabbath *day's* journey. 13 And when they entered, they went up into the upper room where they were staying: Peter, James, John, Andrew, Philip, Thomas, Bartholomew, Matthew, James *the son* of[t] Alphaeus, Simon the Zealot, and Judas *the son* of[t] James. 14 These all were continuing with one accord in[i] prayer and supplication, with *the* women and Mary the mother of[t] Jesus, and with His brothers.
15 ¶ And in those days Peter stood up in *the* midst of[t] the disciples (altogether *the* number of[t] names was about *a* hundred *and* twenty) *and* said, 16 "Men, brothers, it is being necessary *for* this Scripture to be fulfilled, which the Holy Spirit spoke beforehand by *the* mouth of[t] David concerning Judas, who became *a* guide to[i] those *who* arrested Jesus; 17 for he was numbered[b] with us and obtained a part in[i] this ministry." 18 (Now this *one* purchased *a* field with the wages of[t] iniquity, and he fell headlong *and* burst open in *the* middle, and all his bowels gushed[s] out. 19 And it became known to[i] all those living in[i] Jerusalem; so that that field *was* called in[i] their own language, Akel Dama, that is, Field of[t] Blood). 20 "For it is written[b] in *the* book of[t] Psalms: Let his dwelling place be desolate, And stop

letting anyone be living in it; and, Let another take[t] his office. 21 Therefore, it is being necessary for[i] these men *who* accompanied us all *the* time that the Lord Jesus went in and went out among us, 22 having begun from the dipping of[f] John until that day in[i] which He was taken up from us, one of[f] these *must* become *a* witness with us of[f] His resurrection." 23 And they proposed two: Joseph being called Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias. 24 And they prayed *and* said, "You[s], *O* Lord, who know the hearts of[f] all, show which of these two you[s] <have chosen 25 to take part of[f] this ministry and[gs] apostleship, from which Judas fell by transgression, to go to his *own* place." 26 And they cast their lots, and the lot fell on Matthias. And he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

Acts 2

1 ¶ And while the day of[f] Pentecost *was* fully coming, they were all in one place with one accord. 2 And suddenly, *a* sound came from heaven, like *a* rushing mighty wind, and it filled the whole house where they were sitting. 3 And dividing tongues appeared to[i] them, as of[f] fire, and one sat upon each of[f] them. 4 And they were all filled with[i] *the* Holy Spirit and began to be speaking with[i] other tongues, as the Spirit was giving them utterance.
5 ¶ Now there were dwelling in Jerusalem Jews, devout men, from every nation which *are* under heaven. 6 And *when* this sound occurred, the multitude came together and was bewildered because each one was[s] hearing them speaking in[i] *his* own language. 7 Then they were all being amazed and were marvelling, saying to each other, "Behold, are not[y] all these who *are* speaking Galileans? 8 And how *is it that* we ourselves are hearing each one in[i] our own language, in which we were born? 9 Parthians, Medes, Elamites, and those dwelling in Mesopotamia, Judea, Cappadocia, Pontus, Asia, 10 both Phrygia and Pamphylia, Egypt, and the parts of[f] Libya which *are* around Cyrene, and those strangers *from* Rome, both Jews and proselytes, 11 Cretans and Arabians—we are hearing them speaking in[i] our *own* tongues the wonderful works of[f] God." 12 And all were being amazed and being perplexed, saying to each other, "What will this mean[o]?" 13 But others *were* mocking *and* saying, "They are full[b] of[f] new wine."
14 ¶ But Peter stood up with the eleven *and* raised his voice and said to[i] them, "Men, Jews, and all who *are* dwelling in Jerusalem, let this keep being known to[i] you, and give heed to my words. 15 For these are not being drunk, as you yourselves are supposing, since it is *only the* third hour of[f] the day. 16 But this is what *was* spoken[b] by the prophet Joel: 17 'And it will be in the last days, is saying God, I shall pour out My Spirit on all flesh, Your sons and your daughters will prophesy, Your young men will see visions, And your old men will dream dreams. 18 And on My menservants and on My maidservants I shall pour out My Spirit in those days, And they will prophesy. 19 And I shall show wonders in heaven above And signs in the earth beneath: Blood and fire and vapour of[f] smoke. 20 The sun will be turned into darkness, And the moon into blood, Before the great and notable day of[f] *the* Lord is coming. 21 And it will be Whoever calls on[sp] the name of[f] *the* Lord Will be saved.' 22 Men, Israelites, hear these words: Jesus *the* Nazarene, *a* Man attested[b] by God to you with[i] miracles, wonders, and signs which God did through Him in your midst, as you yourselves also know[b]— 23 Him, *being* delivered by[i] the determined[b] counsel and foreknowledge of[f] God, *when you had* taken by lawless hands, you crucified *and* put to death. 24 Whom God raised up, having loosed the pains of[f] death, because it was not possible *for* Him to being held by it. 25 For David is saying concerning Him: 'I was seeing the Lord always before me, For He is at my right hand, lest I be shaken[sp]. 26 Therefore my heart rejoiced, and my tongue was glad; Moreover, my flesh also will rest in hope. 27 For You[s] will not leave My soul in hell, Nor will You[s] allow Your[s] Holy One to see corruption. 28 You[s] made known to[i] me *the* ways of[f] life; You[s] will fill me with[i] joy in Your[s] countenance.' 29 Men, brothers, it is being lawful *for me* to speak with freedom to you of the patriarch David, that he both died and was buried, and his tomb is with us to this day. 30 Therefore, *because he* was *a* prophet, and <knew[b] that God <had sworn with[i] *an* oath to[i] him that of[f] *the* fruit from[i] his loins[s], according to *the* flesh, *He* would raise up the Christ to sit on His throne, 31 *though he had* foreseen *this,* he spoke concerning the resurrection of[f] the Christ, that His soul was not left in hell, nor did His flesh see corruption. 32 This Jesus, God raised up, of[f] Whom we ourselves are all witnesses. 33 Therefore, *when He had* been exalted to[i] the right hand of[f] God, and *had* received the promise of[f] the Holy Spirit from the Father, He poured out this which you yourselves now are seeing and hearing. 34 For David did not ascend into the heavens, but he himself is saying: 'The LORD said to[i] my Lord, "Keep sitting[s] at My right hand, 35 Until I make[sp] Your[s] enemies Your[s] footstool.'" 36 Therefore, let all *the* house of[f] Israel know truly that God made this Jesus, Whom you yourselves crucified, both Lord and Christ."
37 ¶ Now *when they had* heard *this,* they were pierced to[i] the heart and said to Peter and the rest *of the* apostles, "Men, brothers, what shall we do?" 38 Then Peter was saying to them, "Repent, and let every *one* of[f] you be dipped in the name of[f] Jesus Christ for *the* remission of[f] sins, and you will receive the gift of[f] the Holy Spirit. 39 For the promise is to[i] you and to[i] your children, and to[i] all those *who are* afar off, as many as *the* Lord our God calls[sp]." 40 And with[i] many other words he was testifying and exhorting *them,* saying, "Be saved from this perverse

generation.” 41 Then those *who had* gladly received his word were dipped, and about three thousand souls were added the same day.
42 ¶ And they were continuing steadfastly in[i] the doctrine of[t] the apostles and fellowship, and in[i] the breaking of[t] bread, and in[i] prayers. 43 And fear came upon every soul, and many wonders and signs were[s] being done through the apostles. 44 And all who *were* believing gether, and <had all things in common. 45 And they were selling *their* possessions and goods and distributing them among[i] all, as anyone <had need. 46 Both continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house *to house,* they were receiving *their* food with gladness and simplicity of[t] heart, 47 praising God and having favour with all the people. And the Lord was adding to[i] the church daily those *who were* being saved.

Acts 3

1 ¶ Now Peter and John were going up together to the temple at the hour of[t] prayer, the ninth *hour*. 2 And *a* certain man, *who* was lame from *the* womb of[t] his mother, was being carried, whom they were laying daily at the gate of[t] the temple which *is* being called Beautiful, to be asking alms from those entering the temple; 3 who, having seen Peter and John intending to be going into the temple, **II** was asking **II** to receive **II** alms. 4 And Peter looked intently at him with John, *and* said, “Look at us.” 5 And that one was giving them *his* attention, expecting to receive something from them. 6 But Peter said, “There is no silver and gold on[i] me, but what I have I am giving this to[i] you[s]: In the name of[t] Jesus Christ *of* Nazareth, rise up and keep walking.” 7 And he took him by[i] the right hand *and* lifted *him* up, and immediately his feet and ankle bones were strengthened. 8 And *as he was* leaping up, he stood, was walking, and entered the temple with them, walking, leaping, and praising God. 9 And all the people saw him walking and praising God. 10 And they were recognizing him that he himself was the one *who was* sitting for alms at the Beautiful Gate of[t] the temple, and they were filled with[i] wonder and amazement at what *had* happened to[i] him. 11 And *as* the lame *man who had* been healed *was* holding on to Peter and[gs] John, all the people ran together to them in the porch which *was* being called *the Porch of* Solomon, greatly amazed.
12 ¶ And *when* Peter *had* seen *it, he* answered the people: “Men, Israelites, why are you marvelling at this? Or why are you looking so intently at[i] us, *as though we* made[b] this *man* to be walking as if by[i] *our* own power or godliness? 13 The God of[t] Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, the God of[t] our forefathers, <has glorified His Servant Jesus, Whom you yourselves delivered up and denied Him in *the* presence of[t] Pilate, *when* this one *had* determined to let *Him* go. 14 But you yourselves denied the Holy and[gs] Just *One* and asked for *a* man—*a* murderer—to be granted to[i] you, 15 and you killed the Prince of[t] life, Whom God raised from *the* dead, of[t] Whom we ourselves are witnesses. 16 And His name, through faith in[i] His name, <has made this *man* strong, whom you are seeing and know[b]. And the faith which *is coming* through Him <has given him this perfect soundness before all of[t] you. 17 And now, brothers, I know[b] that you did *it* in ignorance, as *did* also your rulers. 18 But those things *what* God foretold by *the* mouth of[t] all His prophets—*that* the Christ *would* suffer—He <has thus fulfilled. 19 Therefore, repent and be converted, that your sins be blotted out, so that *the* times of[t] refreshing might come from *the* presence of[t] the Lord, 20 and He might send Jesus Christ, *Who was* preached to[i] you before[b], 21 Whom it is necessary *for* heaven to receive until *the* times of[t] *the* restoration of[t] all things, which God spoke by *the* mouth of[t] all His holy prophets since *the* world *began*. 22 For Moses truly said to the fathers, *‘The* Lord your God will raise up for[i] you *a* Prophet like me from your brothers. You shall hear Him in all things, whatever He says[sp] to you. 23 And it will be, every soul who does not hear[sp] that Prophet will be destroyed from among the people.’ 24 Yes, and all the prophets, from Samuel and those *who* follow, as many as spoke, also foretold these days. 25 You yourselves are sons of[t] the prophets and of[t] the covenant that God made with our forefathers, saying to Abraham, ‘And in[i] your[s] seed all the families of[t] the earth will be blessed.’ 26 To[i] you first, God, *Who* raised up His Servant Jesus, sent Him to be blessing you, while everyone *is* turning away from your iniquities.”

Acts 4

1 ¶ And *as* they *were* speaking to the people, the priests, the captain of[t] the temple, and the Sadducees came upon them, 2 being greatly disturbed because they *were* teaching the people and preaching in Jesus the resurrection from *the* dead. 3 And they laid hands on[i] them and put *them* in custody until the next day, for it was already evening. 4 However, many of[t] those *who* heard the word believed, and the number of[t] the men came to be about five thousand.
5 ¶ And it came to pass, on the next day, *that* their rulers, and[gs] elders, and[gs] scribes were gathered together 6 (4:5) in Jerusalem (4:6) and[gs] Annas the high priest, and[gs] Caiaphas, and[gs] John, and[gs] Alexander, and as many as were of *the* family of[t] *the* high priest. 7 And *when they had* set them in the midst, they were asking, “By what power or by what

name did you yourselves do this?" 8 Then Peter, having been filled with[i] *the* Holy Spirit, said to them, "Rulers of[t] the people and elders of[t] Israel, 9 if we ourselves are being judged this day for *a* good deed *done to the* helpless man, by what means he himself is made well[b], 10 let it keep being known to[i] you all and to[i] all the people of[t] Israel that by the name of[t] Jesus Christ of[t] Nazareth, Whom you yourselves crucified, Whom God raised from *the* dead—by Him this *man* stands[b] before you healed. 11 'This is the stone which *was* rejected by you, the builders, which became *the* chief cornerstone.' 12 Nor is there salvation in any other, for there is no other name under heaven given[b] among men by which it is being necessary *for* us to be saved." 13 Now *as they were* seeing the boldness of[t] Peter and[gs] John, and *when they had* perceived that they are uneducated and untrained men, they were marvelling. They were also knowing that they <had been with Jesus. 14 And seeing the man standing[b] with them, who *was* healed[b], they <had nothing to say against *it*.
15 ¶ But *when they had* commanded them to go aside out of the council, **II** they were conferring **II** they conferred **II** among themselves, 16 saying, "What shall we do to[i] these men? For indeed, *a* notable miracle has been done through them, *and it is* evident to[i] all who *are* dwelling in[i] Jerusalem, and we are not being able to deny *it*. 17 But lest it spread[sp] further among the people, let[t] us threaten them to be speaking from now on to[i] no man in this name." 18 And they called them *and* commanded them not to be speaking at all nor be teaching in the name of[t] Jesus. 19 But Peter and[gs] John answered *and* said to them, "Whether it is right in the sight of[t] God to be listening to[i] you more than to[i] God, *you*—judge. 20 For we ourselves are not being able but to be speaking the things which we saw and heard." 21 And *when* these *had* further threatened *them, they* let them go, finding nothing how to punish[si] them, because of the people, since all were glorifying God for what *had* happened. 22 For the man was over forty years *old* on whom this miracle of[t] healing had been done.
23 ¶ And *when they had* been let go, they went to their *own companions* and reported all *that* the chief priests and elders said to them. 24 And *when* those *had* heard *this,* they lifted up *their* voice to God with one accord and said: *"O* Lord, You[s] *are* God, Who made the heaven, the earth, the sea, and all that *is* in them, 25 Who by *the* mouth of[t] Your[s] servant David said: 'Why did *the* nations rage, And *the* people plot vain things? 26 The kings of[t] the earth stood up, And the rulers were gathered together Against the Lord and against His Christ.' 27 For truly against Your[s] Holy Servant Jesus, Whom You[s] anointed, both Herod Antipater and Pontius Pilate, with *the* Gentiles and *the* people of[t] Israel, were gathered together 28 to do whatever Your[s] hand and Your[s] purpose determined before to be done. 29 Now, Lord, look on their threats, and grant to[i] Your[s] servants to be speaking Your[s] word with all boldness, 30 while You[s] *are* stretching Your[s] hand to heal, and *that* signs and wonders are being done by the name of[t] Your[s] Holy Servant Jesus." 31 And *when* they *had* prayed, the place where they were assembled together[b] was shaken, and they were all filled with[i] *the* Holy Spirit, and they were speaking the word of[t] God with boldness.
32 ¶ Now the multitude of[t] those *who had* believed were[s] *of* one heart and soul, and no one was saying any of[t] the things *that were* possessed by[i] him to be his *own,* but all things were[s] *in* common to[i] them. 33 And with[i] great power the apostles were giving witness to[i] the resurrection of[t] the Lord Jesus. And great grace was upon them all. 34 For neither was there anyone among them *who* lacked; for all *who* were possessors of[t] lands or houses *were* selling *them and* bringing the proceeds of[t] the things *that were* being sold, 35 and they were laying *them* at the feet of[t] the apostles, and it was being distributed to[i] each as anyone <had need. 36 And Joses, surnamed Barnabas by the apostles (which is being translated Son of[t] Encouragement,) *a* Levite of[t] the country of Cyprus, 37 *because a* field was his, he sold *it and* brought the money and laid *it* at the feet of[t] the apostles.

Acts 5

1 ¶ But *a* certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold *a* possession. 2 And he kept back *part* of the price, *(as* his wife also *were* aware[b] of *it*), and he brought *a* certain part *and* laid *it* at the feet of[t] the apostles. 3 But Peter said, "Ananias, why did Satan fill your[s] heart to lie to the Holy Spirit and to keep back *part* of the price of[t] the land for yourself[s]? 4 *As it was* remaining, was it not[y] remaining yours[s]? And *when it had been* sold, was it *not* in your[s] *own* control? Why <have you[s] conceived this thing in your[s] heart? You[s] <have not lied to[i] men but to[i] God." 5 *When* Ananias *was* hearing these words, he fell down *and* breathed *his* last. And great fear came upon all those *who were* hearing these *things*. 6 And the young *men* arose *and* wrapped him up, and carried *him* out *and* buried *him*. 7 Now it came to pass about three hours later when his wife came in, not knowing[b] what *was* done[b]. 8 And Peter answered her, "Tell me whether you sold the land for[i] so much?" And that one said, "Yes, for[i] so much." 9 Then Peter said to her, "How *is it* that it was agreed together by[i] you to test the Spirit of[t] *the* Lord? Behold, the feet of[t] those *who* buried your[s] husband *are* at the door, and they will carry you[s] out." 10 Then immediately she fell down at his feet and breathed *her* last. And the young *men* came in *and* found her dead, and carried *her* out *and* buried *her* by her husband. 11 And great fear came upon all the church and upon all the ones hearing these *things*.

12 ¶ And many signs and wonders were being done among the people by the hands of[f] the apostles. And they were
all with one accord in the Porch of[f] Solomon. 13 Yet none of[f] the rest was daring to be joining them, but the people
were[s] esteeming them highly. 14 And believers were increasingly adding to[i] the Lord, multitudes both of[f] men and
women, 15 so that *they were* bringing out the sick into the streets and laying *them* on beds and mats, that, *as* Peter
was passing by, at least the shadow might fall on some of[f] them. 16 Also, a multitude was gathering from[i] the
surrounding cities to Jerusalem, bringing sick *people* and besetting *ones* by unclean spirits; these were all being
healed.
17 ¶ Then the high priest and all those with him (which were *the* sect of[f] the Sadducees,) rose up *and* were filled
with[i] indignation, 18 and laid their hands on the apostles and put them in *the* common prison. 19 But at night *an* angel
of[f] *the* Lord opened the doors of[f] the prison and brought them out *and* said, 20 "Keep going! Standing in the temple,
keep speaking to[i] the people all the words of[f] this life." 21 And *when they had* heard *that,* they entered the temple at
the rising of the day and were teaching. But the high priest and those with him came *and* called the council
together and all the elders[s] of[f] the children of[f] Israel, and sent to the prison to have them brought. 22 But *when* the
officers *had* come, they did not find them in the prison, and they returned *and* reported, 23 saying, "We indeed
found the prison securely shut[b], and the guards standing[b] outside before the doors; but *when we had* opened *them,*
we found no one inside!" 24 Now when the high priest, the captain of[f] the temple, and the chief priests heard these
things, they were wondering about them what this might be! 25 Then someone came *and* told them, saying,
"Behold, the men whom you put in prison are standing[b] in the temple and teaching the people!"
26 ¶ Then the captain with the officers went *and* brought them without violence, for they were fearing the people,
lest they be stoned[sp]. 27 And *when they had* brought them, they set *them* before the council. And the high priest
asked them, 28 saying, "Did we not[v] strictly command you not to be teaching in this name? And behold, you have
filled Jerusalem with[i] your doctrine, and are intending to bring the blood of[f] this man upon us!" 29 But Peter and the
other apostles answered *and* said: "It is being necessary to be obeying God rather than men. 30 The God of[f] our
forefathers raised up Jesus, Whom you yourselves murdered having hung on *a* tree. 31 Him God exalted to[i] His
right hand *to be* Prince and Saviour, to give repentance to[i] Israel and forgiveness of[f] sins. 32 And we ourselves are
His witnesses to[i] these things, and *so* also *is* the Holy Spirit Whom God gave to[i] those obeying Him." 33 And those
II *who were* hearing, **II** *who had* heard *this* **II** were being cut *to the heart* and were plotting to kill them. 34 Then one
Pharisee named Gamaliel, *a* teacher of the law held in respect by[i] all the people stood up in the council *and*
commanded *them* to put the apostles outside for *a* little while. 35 And he said to them: "Men, Israelites, keep taking
heed to[i] yourselves what you are intending to be doing regarding these men. 36 For some time ago, Theudas rose
up, claiming: 'I am *somebody*.' *A* number of[f] men, about four hundred, joined him. This one was killed, and all
who were obeying him were scattered and came to nothing. 37 After this *man,* Judas the Galilean rose up in the
days of[f] the census and drew many people away after him. He himself also perished, and all who were obeying him
were dispersed. 38 And now I am saying to[i] you, withdraw from these men and leave them alone; for if this plan or
this work is[sp] of men, it will come to nothing. 39 But if it is of God, you are not being able to overthrow it—lest you
even be found[sp] to fight against God." 40 And they were persuaded by[i] him, and *when they had* called for the
apostles, they beat *them and* commanded *them* not to be speaking in the name of[f] Jesus and they let them go. 41 And
those were departing from *the* presence of[f] the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for
II the **II** His **II** name of Jesus. 42 And daily in the temple, and every house, they were not ceasing teaching and
preaching Jesus *as* the Christ.

Acts 6

1 ¶ And in those days, *as* the disciples *were* multiplying, there arose *a* complaint against the Hebrews by[i] the
Hellenists because their widows were being neglected in the daily distribution. 2 Then the twelve called for the
multitude of[f] the disciples *and* said, "It is not desirable *that* we *would* >leave the word of[f] God to be serving tables.
3 Therefore, brothers, select from among you seven men *of* good reputation, full of[f] *the* Holy Spirit and wisdom,
whom we shall appoint over this business. 4 But we ourselves shall give ourselves continually to[i] prayer and to[i] the
ministry of[f] the word." 5 And the saying pleased the whole multitude. And they chose Stephen, *a* man full of[f] faith
and *the* Holy Spirit, and Philip, Prochorus, Nicanor, Timon, Parmenas, and Nicolas, *a* proselyte from Antioch, 6
whom they set before the apostles, and *when they had* prayed, they laid hands on[i] them. 7 And the word of[f] God
was spreading, and the number of[f] the disciples was being multiplied greatly in Jerusalem, and *a* great many of[f] the
priests were being obedient to[i] the faith.
8 ¶ And Stephen, full of[f] faith and power, was doing great wonders and miracles among the people. 9 Then there
arose some of[f] those from what *is* being called the Synagogue of[f] Freedmen (Cyrenians, Alexandrians, and of[f]
those from Cilicia and Asia), disputing with[i] Stephen. 10 And they were not being able to resist the wisdom and the

Spirit by[i] Whom he was speaking. 11 Then they secretly bribed men, saying, “We have heard him speaking blasphemous words against Moses and God.” 12 And they stirred up the people, the elders, and the scribes, and they came upon *him and* seized him and brought *him* to the council. 13 And they set up false witnesses, saying, “This man is not ceasing speaking blasphemous words against this holy place and the law. 14 For we have heard him saying that this Jesus the Nazarene will destroy this place and will change the customs which Moses delivered to[i] us.” 15 And *when* all who *were* sitting in the council *had* looked steadfastly at him, they saw his face as *the* face of[t] *an* angel.

Acts 7

1 ¶ Then the high priest said, “Are[s] these *things* so?” 2 And that one was saying, “Men, brothers, and fathers, listen! The God of[t] glory appeared to[i] our forefather Abraham, *who* was in Mesopotamia before he lived in Haran, 3 and said to him, ‘Get out of[t] your[s] country and from your[s] relatives, and come to *a* land that I shall show you[s].’ 4 Then he came out of *the* land of[t] *the* Chaldeans *and* lived in Haran. And from there, after his father died, *God* moved him to this land in which you yourselves are now living. 5 Yet *God* gave him no inheritance in it, not even *enough* to set *his* foot on. But *when* no child was being *given* to[i] *Abraham, God* promised to give it to[i] him for *a* possession, and to[i] his descendants after him. 6 And God spoke in this way: ‘his descendants will live in *a* foreign land, and they will bring them into bondage and will oppress *them for* four hundred years. 7 But the nation to[i] whom they are in bondage[sp], I Myself shall judge,’ said God. ‘And after that, they will come out and serve Me in this place.’ 8 And He gave him *the* covenant of[t] circumcision. So *Abraham* fathered Isaac and circumcised him on[i] the eighth day. Then Isaac *fathered* Jacob, and Jacob the twelve patriarchs. 9 And the patriarchs envied Joseph *and* sold *him* into Egypt; but God was with him 10 and delivered him out of all his troubles. He gave him favour and wisdom in the presence of[t] Pharaoh, king of[t] Egypt, and he made him governor over Egypt and all his house. 11 Then *a* famine and great trouble came over all the land of[t] Egypt and Canaan, and our forefathers were finding no food. 12 But *when* Jacob *had* heard *there* was grain in Egypt, *he* sent our forefathers first. 13 And the second *time,* Joseph was made known to[i] his brothers, and the family of[t] Joseph became known to[i] Pharaoh. 14 Then Joseph sent *and* called his father Jacob and all his relatives to *him*—seventy- five people. 15 So Jacob went down to Egypt, and he himself died, as *did* our forefathers. 16 And they were carried back to Shechem and laid in the tomb that Abraham bought for[i] *a* sum of[t] silver from the sons of[t] Hamor, *the father* of[t] Shechem.
17 ¶ But as the time of[t] the promise that God swore to[i] Abraham was drawing near, the people grew and multiplied in Egypt, 18 until another king arose who <did[b] not know Joseph. 19 This *man* dealt treacherously with our people *and* oppressed our forefathers, to be making *them* expose their babies so that *they were not to* be living. 20 At this time, Moses was born and was well-pleasing to[i] God, who was brought up in the house **II** *his* **II** of[t] his **II** father *for* three months. 21 And *when* he *had* been set out, the daughter of[t] Pharaoh took him away and brought him up as her *own* son. 22 And Moses was learned in[i] all *the* wisdom of[t] *the* Egyptians and was mighty in words and deeds. 23 When he himself was forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brothers, the children of[t] Israel. 24 And *when he had* seen one *of them* suffering wrong, he defended and did avenge the one *who was* being oppressed *and* struck down the Egyptian. 25 For he was supposing *that* his brothers *would* >understand that God *would* >give deliverance to[i] them by his hand, but these ones did not understand. 26 And the next day, he appeared to[i] those *who were* fighting and urged them to reconcile, saying, ‘Men, you yourselves are brothers. Why are you wronging each other?’ 27 But the one *who was* wronging *his* neighbour pushed him away, saying, ‘Who made you[s] *a* ruler and judge over us? 28 Do you[s] yourself want to kill me as you[s] killed the Egyptian yesterday?’ No[n]! 29 Then, at this saying, Moses fled and became *a* foreigner in *the* land of[t] Midian, where he fathered two sons.
30 ¶ And *when* forty years *had* been fulfilled, *an* angel of[t] *the* Lord appeared to[i] him in *a* flame of[t] fire in[i] *a* bush in the wilderness of[t] Mount Sinai. 31 And *when* Moses *had* seen *it,* he marvelled at the sight. And *when* he *was* drawing near to observe, *the* voice of[t] *the* Lord came to him, 32 *saying,* ‘I *am* the God of[t] your[s] forefathers—the God of[t] Abraham, the God of[t] Isaac, and the God of[t] Jacob.’ And *because* Moses *had* begun to be trembling, he was not daring to look. 33 Then the Lord said to[i] him, ‘Take off the sandals[s] from[i] your[s] feet, for the place where you[s] stand[b] is holy ground. 34 *Because* I *had* surely seen the oppression of[t] My people who *are* in Egypt and heard their groaning, I <have come down to deliver them. And now come, I shall send you[s] to Egypt.’ 35 This Moses, whom they rejected, saying, ‘Who made you[s] *a* ruler and *a* judge?’—God sent this one *as* ruler and deliverer by *the* hand of[t] *the* Angel who *had* appeared to[i] him in the bush. 36 This *one* brought them out *when he had* shown wonders and signs in *the* land of[t] Egypt, and in *the* Red Sea, and in the wilderness *for* forty years. 37 This is that Moses who said to[i] the children of[t] Israel, *‘The* Lord your God will raise up for[i] you *a* Prophet like me from among your **II** brothers.’ **II** You shall hear him **II** 38 This is the one *who* was in the assembly in the wilderness with the Angel who *was* speaking to[i] him on Mount Sinai, and *with* our forefathers, who received living oracles to give to[i] us, 39 whom our

forefathers would not obey, but rejected. And in[i] their **II** heart, **II** hearts **II** they turned back to Egypt, 40 saying to[i]
Aaron, 'Make us gods who will go before us. *As* for this Moses who brought us out of *the* land of[t] Egypt, we do
not know[b] what has become of[t] him.' 41 And they made *a* calf in those days, offered *a* sacrifice to[i] the idol, and
were rejoicing in the works of[t] their *own* hands.
42 ¶ Then God turned away and gave them up to be worshipping the host of[t] heaven, as it is written[b] in *the* book of[t]
the Prophets: Did you offer Me slaughtered animals and sacrifices *during* forty years in the wilderness? No[n]! *O*
house of[t] Israel? 43 Yes, you took up the Tabernacle of[t] Moloch And the star of[t] your god Remphan, Images which
you made to be worshipping them, And I shall carry you away beyond Babylon. 44 The tabernacle of[t] witness was
with our forefathers in the wilderness, just as He appointed—that One instructing Moses to make it according to
the pattern that he had seen. 45 Which our forefathers, *who had* received *it,* also brought with Joshua into the *land*
possessed by[i] the Gentiles, whom God drove out before *the* face of[t] our forefathers until the days of[t] David, 46 who
found favour before God and asked to find *a* dwelling for[i] the God of[t] Jacob. 47 But Solomon built Him *a* house. 48
Yet the Most High is not dwelling in temples made with hands, just as the prophet is saying: 49 'Heaven *is* My
throne, And earth *is* My footstool. What house will you build for[i] Me?' is saying *the* Lord, 'Or what *is the* place of[t]
My rest? 50 Did not[y] My hand make all these *things*?'
51 ¶ *You* stiffnecked and uncircumcised in[i] heart and ears! You yourselves are always resisting the Holy Spirit—just
as your forefathers *did,* so *are* you *doing*. 52 Which of[t] the prophets did your forefathers not[y] persecute? And they
killed those *who had* foretold the coming of[t] the Just One, of[t] Whom you yourselves have become now *the*
betrayers and murderers, 53 *you* who received the law by *the* disposition of[t] messengers and did not keep *it*."
54 ¶ *As they were* hearing these *things,* they were being cut to[i] their heart[s] and were gnashing *their* teeth at him. 55 But
though he was full of[t] *the* Holy Spirit, he gazed into heaven *and* saw *the* glory of[t] God, and Jesus standing[b] at *the*
right hand of[t] God. 56 And he said, "Behold, I am seeing the heavens opened[b] and the Son of[t] Man standing[b] at *the*
right hand of[t] God!" 57 But they cried out with[i] *a* loud voice *and* covered their ears and rushed upon him with one
accord. 58 And *when they had* thrown *him* out of the city, they were stoning *him.* And the witnesses laid down their
clothes at the feet of[t] *a* young man named Saul. 59 And they were stoning Stephen, *who was* calling on *God,* and
saying, "Lord Jesus, receive my spirit." 60 And he fell *to his* knees *and* cried out with[i] *a* loud voice, "Lord, do[u] not
charge them *with* this sin." And *when he had* said this, he fell asleep.

Acts 8

1 ¶ Now Saul was consenting to[i] his death. At that time, *a* great persecution arose against the church that *was* in
Jerusalem, and all were scattered throughout the regions of[t] Judea and Samaria, except the apostles. 2 But devout
men carried Stephen *to his burial* and made great lamentation over him. 3 And Saul was making havoc *of* the
church, entering every house both dragging off men and women, was committing *them* to prison.
4 ¶ Therefore, those *who had* been scattered went about preaching the word. 5 And Philip, *when he had* gone down
to *the* city of[t] Samaria, was preaching Christ to[i] them. 6 And the multitudes with one accord were giving heed to[i]
the things being spoken by Philip, while they *were* hearing and seeing the miracles that he was doing. 7 For many
of[t] those *who were* possessing unclean spirits, crying with[i] *a* loud voice, were[s] coming out, and many *who were*
paralyzed[b] and lame were healed. 8 And there was great joy in that city. 9 But *there was a* certain man called Simon,
who was formerly practising sorcery in the city and amazing the people of[t] Samaria, claiming *that* he was someone
great. 10 To[i] him they all were giving heed, from *the* least to *the* greatest, saying, "This *man* is the great power of[t]
God." 11 And they were giving heed to[i] him because *he had* astonished them with[i] *his* sorceries for[i] *a* long time. 12
But when they believed Philip *as he was* preaching the things concerning the kingdom of[t] God and the name of[t]
Jesus Christ, both men and women were being dipped. 13 And Simon himself also believed, and *when he had* been
dipped, he was continuing with[i] Philip and was being amazed, beholding *the* miracles and signs being done.
14 ¶ Now *when* the apostles in Jerusalem *had* heard that Samaria <had received the word of[t] God, they sent Peter and
John to them, 15 who, *when they had* come down, prayed for them that they might receive *the* Holy Spirit. 16 For as
yet, He was fallen[b] upon none of[t] them, but they were only dipped[b] in the name of[t] the Lord Jesus. 17 Then they
were laying hands on them, and they were receiving *the* Holy Spirit. 18 And *when* Simon *had* seen that through the
laying on of[t] the hands of[t] the apostles the Holy Spirit <was being given, he offered them money, 19 saying, "Give
me this authority also, that on[i] whomever I lay[sp] hands, he may be receiving *the* Holy Spirit." 20 But Peter said to
him, "May your[s] money perish with you[s], because you[s] thought *that* the gift of[t] God is being purchased with
money! 21 There is not *a* part or *a* portion for[i] you[s] in this matter, for your[s] heart is not right in the sight of[t] God. 22
Therefore, repent of this wickedness of[t] yours[s], and pray to[i] God if perhaps the thought of[t] your[s] heart will be
forgiven you[s]. 23 For I am seeing *that* you are poisoned by[i] bitterness and bound by[i] iniquity." 24 Then Simon
answered *and* said, "Pray to the Lord for me, that none of the things which you have spoken might come upon

me." 25 So *when* those *had* testified and preached the word of[f] the Lord, they returned to Jerusalem and preached the gospel *in* many villages of[f] the Samaritans.
26 ¶ And *an* angel of[f] *the* Lord spoke to Philip, saying, "Arise and keep going towards *the* south along the road that *is* going down from Jerusalem to Gaza." This is desert *place*. 27 And he arose *and* went. And behold, *a* man, *an* Ethiopian, *a* eunuch, *of* great authority under[i] Candace, the queen of[f] *the* Ethiopians, who was over all her treasure, who *is* worshipping, had come to Jerusalem, 28 was returning, and sitting in his chariot, he was reading Isaiah the prophet. 29 Then the Spirit said to[i] Philip, "Go near and be joined to[i] this chariot." 30 And Philip ran to *him and* heard him reading the prophet Isaiah, and said, "Are you[s] understanding what you[s] are reading?" 31 And that one said, "How may I be able unless someone guides[sp] me?" And he asked Philip to come up *and* to sit with him. 32 And the place in[i] the Scripture that he was reading was this: He was led as *a* sheep to *the* slaughter, And as *a* lamb before its shearer *is* silent, So He is not opening His mouth. 33 In His humiliation, His justice was taken away, And who will declare His generation? For His life is being taken from the earth. 34 And the eunuch answered Philip *and* said, "I am begging you[s], about whom is the prophet saying this? About himself, or some other *person*?" 35 And Philip opened his mouth and began at this Scripture *and* preached Jesus to[i] him. 36 And as they were going down the road, they came to some water. And the eunuch said*, "Behold, *here is* water. What is hindering me to be dipped?" 37 **II** (NOT in BYZ) **II** And Philip said, "If you[s] are believing with all *your* heart, it is being permitted." And he answered *and* said, "I am believing *that* Jesus Christ is the Son of[f] God." **II** 38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still. And both Philip and the eunuch went down into the water, and he dipped him. 39 And when they came up out of the water, *the* Spirit of[f] *the* Lord caught Philip away, and the eunuch did not see him anymore, but he was going *on* his way rejoicing. 40 But Philip was found at Azotus, and *as he was* passing through, he was preaching *in* all the cities until he came to Caesarea.

Acts 9

1 ¶ Then, *as* Saul *was* still breathing threats and murder against the disciples of[f] the Lord, *he* went to[i] the high priest 2 *and* asked for letters from him to the synagogues of Damascus, so that if he finds[sp] any *who* were of[f] the Way, whether men or women, he brings[sp] *them* bound[b] to Jerusalem. 3 And while he *was* journeying, it came to pass *that he was* drawing near to[i] Damascus, and suddenly *a* light shone around him from heaven. 4 Then he fell to the ground *and* heard *a* voice saying to[i] him, "Saul, Saul, why are you[s] persecuting Me?" 5 And he said, "Who are You[s], Lord?" And the Lord said, "I Myself am Jesus Whom you[s] **II** yourself are persecuting." **II** *it is* hard for[i] you[s] to be kicking against *the* goads 6 And *while he was* trembling and *was* being astonished he said, "Lord, what do you[s] want me to do?" **II** And the Lord *said* to him, "Arise and go into the city, and it will be told to[i] you[s] what it is being necessary *for* you[s] to be doing." 7 And the men who *were* journeying with[i] him were[b] standing speechless, hearing the voice but seeing no one. 8 And Saul arose from the ground, and *when* his eyes *were* opened[b], he was seeing no one. But *as they were* leading him by the hand, they brought *him* into Damascus. 9 And he was not seeing *for* three days, and he did not eat nor drink.
10 ¶ And there was *a* certain disciple at Damascus named Ananias, and the Lord said to him in *a* vision, "Ananias." And that one said, "Behold, *here* I *am,* Lord." 11 And the Lord *said* to him, "Arise *and* go to the street being called Straight, and enquire at *the* house of[f] Judas for[i] *one* called Saul *of* Tarsus, for behold, he is praying. 12 And he saw in *a* vision *a* man named Ananias having come and having put *his* hand on him so that he might receive *his* sight." 13 And Ananias answered, Lord, "I have heard from many about this man, how much harm he did to[i] Your[s] saints in Jerusalem. 14 And here he has authority from the chief priests to bind all who *are* calling on Your[s] name." 15 But the Lord said to him, "Keep going, for this *man* is *a* chosen vessel of[f] Mine to bear My name before Gentiles, kings, and *the* children of[f] Israel. 16 For I Myself shall show him how many things it is being necessary *for* him to suffer for My name." 17 And Ananias went away and entered the house, and *when he had* laid *his* hands on him, he said, "Brother Saul, the **II** Lord **II** Jesus **II** Who *had* appeared to[i] you[s] on the road as you[s] were coming, has sent me that you[s] might receive *your* sight and be filled with[i] *the* Holy Spirit." 18 And immediately *something* like scales fell from his eyes, and he received *his* sight at once, and he arose *and* was dipped. 19 And *when he had* received food, he received strength. And Saul spent some days with the disciples at Damascus. 20 And immediately he was preaching the Christ in the synagogues, that this One Himself is the Son of[f] God. 21 And all who *were* hearing were being amazed and saying; "Is this not[y] the one *who* destroyed those *who are* calling on this name in Jerusalem, and had come here for that *purpose,* that they might bring them bound[b] to the chief priests?" 22 But Saul was increasing all the more in strength and was confounding the Jews who *were* living in Damascus, proving, "This *Jesus* is the Christ!"
23 ¶ And after many days were being fulfilled, the Jews plotted to kill him. 24 But their plot became known to[i] Saul. And they were watching the gates both day and night to kill[si] him. 25 But the disciples took him by[i] night *and* let *him* down by the wall, having lowered *him* in *a* large basket. 26 And *when* Saul *had* come to Jerusalem, he was trying to be joining the disciples, and they were all being afraid of him *because they were* not believing that he is *a*

disciple. 27 But Barnabas took him *and* brought *him* to the apostles. And he declared to[i] them how he saw the Lord on the road, and that He spoke to[i] him, and how he preached boldly at Damascus in the name of[t] Jesus. 28 And he was with them, coming in and going out at Jerusalem. 29 (9:28) And speaking boldly in the name of[t] the Lord Jesus, (9:29) he was speaking and disputing against the Hellenists, but these were attempting to kill him. 30 But *when* the brothers *had* found out, *they* brought him down to Caesarea and sent him out to Tarsus. 31 Then the churches throughout all Judea, and[gs] Galilee, and[gs] Samaria <had peace, *because they were* being edified, and walking in the fear of[t] the Lord and in[i] the comfort of[t] the Holy Spirit; they were being multiplied.
32 ¶ And it came to pass, *that* Peter *who was* passing through all *parts of the country,* came down also to the saints who *were* dwelling in Lydda. 33 And there he found *a* certain man named Aeneas, *who was* lying on *a* bed for eight years, who was paralyzed[b]. 34 And Peter said to[i] him, "Aeneas, Jesus the Christ is healing you[s]. Arise and make your[s] bed." And he arose immediately. 35 And all who *were* dwelling in Lydda and Sharon saw him, who turned to the Lord.
36 ¶ And at Joppa, there was *a* certain disciple named Tabitha, which *is* being translated, Dorcas. This *woman* was full of[t] good works and charitable deeds which she was doing. 37 And it came to pass in those days *that* she became sick *and* died. And *when they had* washed *her,* they laid her in *an* upper room. 38 And *though* Lydda was near Joppa, *and* the disciples *who* heard that Peter was* there, sent two men to him, begging *him* not to delay to come to them. 39 And Peter arose *and* went with them. *When* he *had* come, they brought *him* to the upper room. And all the widows stood by him, weeping, and showing *the* coats and *the* garments which Dorcas was working on *when she* was with them. 40 But *when* Peter *had* put *them* all out, he knelt down *and* prayed. And he turned to the body *and* said, "Tabitha, arise." And that one opened her eyes, and *when she had* seen Peter, she sat up. 41 And he gave her *his* hand *and* lifted her up, and *when he had* called the saints and the widows, he presented her being alive. 42 And it became known throughout all Joppa, and many believed in the Lord. 43 And it came to pass *that* he stayed many days in Joppa with Simon, *a* tanner.

Acts 10

1 ¶ But there was *a* certain man in Caesarea called Cornelius, *a* centurion of what *was* being called *the* Italian Regiment, 2 *a* devout *man who was* fearing God with all his household, *who was* giving alms generously to[i] the people and *was* praying to[i] God always. 3 About *the* ninth hour of[t] the day, he clearly saw in *a* vision *an* angel of[t] God *who had* come to him and *had* said to[i] him, "Cornelius!" 4 And *when* that one *had* looked at[i] him and *had* become afraid, he said, "What is it, lord?" And he said to[i] him, "Your[s] prayers and your[s] alms <have gone up as *a* memorial before God. 5 Now send men to Joppa and summon Simon, who is being surnamed Peter. 6 This one is being lodged with Simon, *a* tanner, whose house is by *the* **II** sea." **II** This one will tell you[s] what it is being necessary *for* you[s] to be doing **II**7 When the angel who *was* speaking to[i] Cornelius departed, *when he had* called two of[t] his household servants and *a* devout soldier from[i] among those *who were* waiting on[i] him continually, 8 and *when he had* explained all *these* things to[i] them, he sent them to Joppa.
9 ¶ The next day, *as* these ones *were* journeying and drawing near the city, Peter went up on the housetop to pray, about *the* sixth hour. 10 He became very hungry and <wanted to eat, but *as* they *were* making ready *the meal, a* trance fell upon him, 11 and he saw* heaven opened[b] and *a* certain object like *a* great sheet, bound[b] at[i] *the* four corners, descending to him and being let down to the earth. 12 In it were[s] all kinds *of* four-footed animals of[t] the earth, wild beasts, creeping things, and birds of[t] the air. 13 And *a* voice came to him, "Rise, Peter; *and* kill and eat." 14 But Peter said, "By no means, Lord! For I <have never eaten anything common or unclean." 15 And *a* voice *spoke* to him again *the* second time, "What God <has cleansed, you, stop calling common." 16 This happened three times, and again the vessel was taken up into heaven. 17 Now as Peter was wondering within himself what that vision which he saw might be*,* then, behold, the men who *were* sent[b] from Cornelius enquired for the house of[t] Simon *and* stood before the gate. 18 And *when they had* cried out, they were asking whether Simon, who *is* being surnamed Peter, is being lodged there.
19 ¶ *As* Peter *was* thinking about the vision, the Spirit said to[i] him, "Behold, three men are seeking you[s]. 20 Therefore arise *and* go down and keep going with them doubting nothing, for I Myself have sent them." 21 Then Peter went down to the men who *were* sent[b] to him from Cornelius *and* said, "Behold, I myself am the one you are seeking. What *is* the reason are you coming *here today*?" 22 And those said, "Cornelius, *a* centurion, *a* just man, fearing God, and <had *a* good reputation among all the nation of[t] the Jews, was divinely instructed by *a* holy angel to summon you[s] to his house and to hear words from you[s]." 23 Then he invited them in *and* lodged *them.* The next day, Peter went away with them, and some brothers from Joppa accompanied him. 24 On the following day, they entered Caesarea. Cornelius was waiting for them, having called together his relatives and close friends. 25 And it came to pass as Peter came in, *when* Cornelius *had* met him, *he* fell down at *his* feet *and* worshipped *him*. 26 But Peter lifted

him up, saying, “Stand up; I myself the same also am *a* man.” 27 And *as he was* talking with him, he went in and found* many *who had* come together. 28 And he was saying to them, “You yourselves know how unbeing lawful it is for[i] *a* Jewish man to be associating or to be visiting one of another nation. But God demonstrated to[i] me to be calling no man common or unclean. 29 Therefore I also came without objection *when I had been* sent for. I am asking, then, for[i] what reason did you send for me?” 30 Cornelius was saying, “Four days ago, I was fasting until this hour, and *at* the ninth hour, *I was* praying in my house. Behold, *a* man stood before me in bright clothing 31 and said*, ‘Cornelius, your[s] prayer was heard, and your[s] alms >are being remembered before God. 32 Send therefore to Joppa and summon Simon, who *is* being surnamed, Peter. He himself is being lodged in *the* house of[i] Simon, *a* tanner, by *the* sea. *When he is* being present, he himself will speak to[i] you[s].’ 33 Therefore I sent for you[s] immediately, and you[s] yourself did well to come. Now therefore, we ourselves are all being present before God to hear everything[s] that *are* commanded[b] to[i] you[s] by God.”
34 ¶ Then Peter opened *his* mouth *and* said: “In truth, I am perceiving for myself that God is no respecter of persons. 35 But in every nation, the one *who is* fearing Him and working righteousness is acceptable to[i] Him. 36 The word which *God* sent to[i] the children of[i] Israel, preaching peace through Jesus Christ (Who is Lord of[i] all)— 37 you yourselves know[b] *that* word that happened throughout all Judea, having begun from Galilee after the dipping that John preached: 38 how God anointed Him, Jesus of Nazareth, with[i] *the* Holy Spirit and with[i] power, Who went about doing good and healing all who *were* being oppressed by the devil, for God was with Him. 39 And we ourselves are witnesses of[i] all things which He did, both in the land of[i] the Jews and in Jerusalem, Whom they killed, having hung on *a* tree. 40 God raised up this *One* the third day and made Him appear openly, 41 not to[i] all the people, but to[i] witnesses who *were* chosen before[b] by God—*even* to[i] us who ate and drank with Him after He arose from *the* dead. 42 And He commanded us to preach to[i] the people and to testify that He Himself is the One ordained[b] by God *as* Judge of[i] *the* living and *the* dead. 43 To[i] Him all the prophets witness, through His name, *that* whoever believing in Him >is receiving remission of[i] sins.”
44 ¶ *As* Peter *was* still speaking these words, the Holy Spirit fell upon all those *who were* hearing the word. 45 And the ones of *the* circumcision *who* believed, were astonished, as many as came with Peter; because the gift of[i] the Holy Spirit is also poured out[b] on the Gentiles. 46 For they were hearing them speaking in[i] tongues and magnifying God. Then Peter answered, 47 “Can anyone forbid water, *that* these would not be dipped, who <have received the Holy Spirit just as we *have*?” No[n]! 48 And he commanded them to be dipped in the name of[i] the Lord. Then they asked him to stay *a* few days.

Acts 11

1 ¶ Now the apostles and the brothers who were in Judea heard that the Gentiles also received the word of[i] God. 2 And when Peter came up to Jerusalem, those of *the* circumcision were disputing with him, 3 saying: “You[s] went in to men having foreskin and ate with them!” 4 But Peter was explaining *it* to[i] them in order *from the* beginning, saying: 5 “I myself was praying in *the* city of[i] Joppa, and in *a* trance, I saw *a* vision—*a* certain object like *a* great sheet descending, being let down from heaven by[i] *its* four corners, and it came to[i] me. 6 *When I had* observed it intently, I was considering *it,* I saw four-footed animals of[i] the earth, wild beasts, creeping things, and birds of[i] the air. 7 And I heard *a* voice saying to[i] me, ‘Rise, Peter; *and* kill and eat.’ 8 But I said, ‘By no means, Lord! Nothing common or unclean <has ever entered into my mouth.’ 9 But *a* voice answered me again from heaven, ‘What God cleansed, you[s]—stop calling common.’ 10 And this happened three times, and all were[s] drawn up again into heaven. 11 And behold, at that very moment, three men stood before the house where I was, sent[b] from Caesarea to me. 12 And the Spirit told me: ‘Go with them, doubting nothing.’ Moreover, these six brothers accompanied me, and we entered into the house of[i] the man. 13 And he told us how he saw an angel *who had* stood in his house, and *had* said to[i] him, ‘Send men to Joppa and call for Simon, who *is* being surnamed Peter, 14 who will tell you[s] words by which you[s] yourself and all your[s] household will be saved.’ 15 And when I began to be speaking, the Holy Spirit fell upon them, just as *it had* upon us at *the* beginning. 16 Then I remembered the word of[i] *the* Lord, how He was saying, ‘John indeed dipped with[i] water, but you yourselves will be dipped with *the* Holy Spirit.’ 17 Therefore, if God gave them the same gift as also *He gave* to[i] us *who had* believed in the Lord Jesus Christ; who *was* I *that* I was being able to withstand God?” 18 And *when they had* heard these *things,* they became silent and were glorifying God, saying, “Then God <has also granted repentance to life to[i] the Gentiles.”
19 ¶ Now those *who had* been scattered after the persecution that *had* arisen over Stephen travelled as far as Phoenicia, Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the word to[i] no one except to[i] *the* Jews only. 20 But some of them were men *from* Cyprus[s] and Cyrene[s], who, *when they had* come to Antioch, were speaking to the Hellenists, preaching the Lord Jesus. 21 And *the* hand of[i] *the* Lord was with them, and *a* great number believed *and* turned to the Lord. 22 Then news of these things came to the ears of[i] the church in Jerusalem, and they sent out Barnabas to go as far as

Antioch. 23 Who, *when he had* come and seen the grace of[f] God, was glad and was encouraging *them* all to be continuing with the Lord with[i] purpose of[f] heart. 24 For he was *a* good man, full of[f] *the* Holy Spirit and faith. And *a* large multitude was added to[i] the Lord. 25 Then Barnabas departed to Tarsus to seek Saul. 26 And *when he had* **II** found *him,* **II** him **II** he brought him to Antioch. And it came to pass, *that for a* whole year they were assembled with the church and taught *a* large multitude. And the disciples were first called Christians at Antioch.
27 ¶ And in those days, prophets came from Jerusalem to Antioch. 28 And one of them, named Agabus, stood up *and* showed by the Spirit *that a* great famine *was* being about to be *carried out* throughout all the world, which also came to pass in *the days* of[f] Claudius Caesar. 29 Then the disciples, each as anyone was prospering, determined to send relief to[i] the brothers dwelling in Judea. 30 This they also did, having sent *it* to the elders by *the* hands[s] of[f] Barnabas and Saul.

Acts 12

1 ¶ Now about that time, Herod Agrippa the king stretched out *his* hands to harass some from the church. 2 And he killed James, the brother of[f] John, with[i] *a* sword. 3 And *because he had* seen that it was pleasing the Jews, he proceeded further to seize Peter also. (Now *this* was[s] *during the* Days of[f] Unleavened Bread.) 4 So *when he had* arrested *him,* he put *him* in prison, having delivered *him* to[i] four quaternions of[f] soldiers to be keeping him, intending to bring him before the people after the Passover.
5 ¶ Therefore Peter was being kept in prison, but constant prayer was being made to God for him by the church. 6 Now when Herod Agrippa was being about to be bringing him out, that night Peter was sleeping, bound[b] with[i] two chains between two soldiers, and *the* guards before the door were keeping the prison. 7 And behold, *an* angel of[f] *the* Lord stood by *him,* and *a* light shone in the prison. And he struck Peter *on* the side *and* raised him up, saying, "Arise quickly!" And his chains fell off *his* hands. 8 And the angel said to him, "Gird yourself and tie on your[s] sandals." And so he did. Then he said* to[i] him, "Put on your[s] garment and keep following me." 9 And *when he had* gone out, he was following him, and he <did[b] not know that what *was* happening through the angel was real, but he was thinking to be seeing *a* vision. 10 *When they had* passed *the* first and second guard *post,* they came to the iron gate leading to the city, which was opened to[i] them of *its* own accord. And they went out *and* advanced one street, and immediately the angel departed from him. 11 And *when* Peter *had* come to himself, he said, "Now I know[b] truly that *the* Lord sent His angel and delivered me from *the* hand of[f] Herod Agrippa and all the expectation of[f] the Jewish people." 12 And *when he had* considered *this,* he came to the house of[f] Mary, the mother of[f] John, who *was* being surnamed Mark, where many were gathered together[b] and *were* praying. 13 And *when* Peter *had* knocked at the door of[f] the gate, *a* girl named Rhoda came to answer. 14 And *when she* recognized the voice of[f] Peter, because of[f] *her* gladness, she did not open the gate but she ran in *and* announced *that* Peter stood[b] before the gate. 15 But these ones said to her, "You[s] are being beside yourself!" But that one was constantly affirming *it* to be so. Then these ones were saying, "It is his angel." 16 But Peter was continuing knocking, and *when they* opened *the door,* they saw him and were astonished. 17 But *when he had* motioned to[i] them with[i] *his* hand to being silent, he declared to[i] them how the Lord brought him out of the prison. And he said, 'Tell these *things* to[i] James, and the brothers.' And he departed *and* went to another place. 18 Now *when the* day *had* come, there was no small commotion among the soldiers *about* what became *of* Peter. 19 And *when* Herod Agrippa *had* searched for him and *had* not found *him, he* examined the guards *and* commanded *them* to be put to death. And *when he had* gone down from Judea to Caesarea, he was staying *there*.
20 ¶ Now Herod Agrippa was very angry with[i] *the* Tyrians and Sidonians. But they were coming to him with one accord, and *when they had* made Blastus, the personal aide of[f] the king *their* friend, they were seeking peace, because their country was[s] being supplied with food by the king. 21 And on[i] *a* set day, *when* Herod Agrippa *had* arrayed himself in royal apparel and sat on *his* throne, he was giving *an* oration to them. 22 And the people were[s] shouting, *"The* voice of[f] *a* god and not of[f] *a* man!" 23 And immediately *an* angel of[f] *the* Lord struck him, because he did not **II** give *the* **II** the **II** glory to[i] God. And he was eaten by worms *and* breathed *his* last. 24 But the word of[f] God was growing and being multiplied. 25 And Barnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem *when they had* fulfilled *their* ministry, having taken also with *them* John surnamed Mark.

Acts 13

1 ¶ Now in the church at Antioch, there were certain prophets and teachers: Barnabas, Simeon who *was* being called Niger, Lucius the Cyrenian, Manaen, *(a* foster brother of[f] Herod Antipater the tetrarch), and Saul. 2 *As* they *were* ministering to[i] the Lord and fasting, the Holy Spirit said, "Now separate **II** for[i] Me **II** both **II** Barnabas and Saul for

the work *to* which I have called them." 3 Then, *when they had* fasted and prayed and laid hands on[i] them, they sent *them* away.
4 ¶ So, those *who had* been sent out by the Holy Spirit, went down to Seleucia, and from there sailed to Cyprus. 5 *When they had* arrived in Salamis, they were preaching the word of[t] God in the synagogues of[t] the Jews, and they <had John also *as their* assistant. 6 *When they had* travelled through the island to Paphos, they found *a* certain sorcerer, *a* false prophet, *a* Jew whose name *was* Bar-Jesus, 7 who was with the proconsul, Sergius Paulus, *an* intelligent man. This *one* summoned Barnabas and Saul *and* sought to hear the word of[t] God. 8 But Elymas the sorcerer (for so his name is being translated) was resisting them, seeking to turn the proconsul away from the faith. 9 But Saul, (who also *is being called* Paul,) was filled *with the* Holy Spirit and looked intently at him 10 *and* said, "O full of[t] all deceit and all fraud, son of[t] *the* devil, enemy of[t] all righteousness, will you[s] not[y] cease perverting the straight ways of[t] *the* Lord? 11 And now, behold, **II** *the* hand of[t] *the* **II** the **II** Lord *is* upon you[s], and you[s] will be blind, not seeing the sun for *a* time." Immediately, mist and darkness fell on him, and he *was* going around *and* was seeking *someone* to lead *him* by the hand. 12 Then, *when* the proconsul *had* seen what *had* happened, he believed, being astonished at the teaching of[t] the Lord. 13 *When* the *companions* of Paul *had* set sail from Paphos, they *(including Paul)* came to Perga in[i] Pamphylia. But John departed from them *and* returned to Jerusalem.
14 ¶ But *when* they themselves *had* departed from Perga, *they* came to Antioch in[i] Pisidia. On[i] the Sabbath day, they went into the synagogue *and* sat down. 15 After the reading of[t] the Law and the Prophets, the rulers of the synagogue sent *word* to them, saying, "Men, brothers, if there is among you *any* word of[t] exhortation for the people, keep saying on." 16 Then *when* Paul *had* stood up and motioned with[i] *his* hand, he said, "Men *of* Israel, and those *who are* fearing God, listen: 17 The God of[t] these[s] **II** people **II** of[t] Israel **II** chose our forefathers and exalted the people when living as strangers in *the* land of[t] Egypt. With *an* uplifted arm, He brought them out of it. 18 *For a* time *of* about forty years, He put up with their conduct in the wilderness. 19 *When He had* destroyed seven nations in *the* land of[t] Canaan, He distributed their land to[i] them by lot. 20 After these things, He gave *them* judges *for* about four hundred and fifty years, until Samuel the prophet. 21 And afterwards they asked for *a* king, and God gave them Saul, son of[t] Kish, *a* man of *the* tribe of[t] Benjamin, *for* forty years. 22 *When He had* removed him, He raised up for[i] them David as king, to[i] whom also He gave testimony *and* said, 'I <have found David the *son* of[t] Jesse, *a* man after my *own* heart, who will do all My will.' 23 From the seed of[t] this *man,* according[i] to *the* promise, God raised up for[i] Israel *a* Saviour—Jesus. 24 Before His coming, *when* John *had* first preached, *a* dipping of[t] repentance **II** to[i] all **II** the people **II** of[t] Israel. 25 As John was fulfilling *his* course, he was saying, 'Who are you thinking *that* I am? I myself am not *He.* But behold, He is coming after me, the sandals[s] of[t] Whose feet I am not worthy to loose.' 26 Men, brothers, sons of[t] *the* family of[t] Abraham, and those among you *who are* fearing God, to[i] you the word of[t] this salvation was sent. 27 For those *who were* living in Jerusalem and their rulers *because they had* not known this One, nor even the voices of[t] the prophets which *are* read every Sabbath, fulfilled *them by* having condemned *Him*, 28 *Though they had* found no cause for[i] death *in Him,* they asked Pilate *that* He would be put to death. 29 When they fulfilled all the things written[b] about Him, they took *Him* down from the tree *and* laid *Him* in *a* tomb. 30 But God raised Him from *the* dead, 31 Who was seen for many days by[i] those *who had* come up with Him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are His witnesses to the people. 32 And we ourselves are bringing you good news: the promise *which was* made to the forefathers—(13:34)33 (13:34) 'God has fulfilled this for[i] us, their children, having raised up Jesus.' (13:33) As it is also written[b] in the second Psalm: 'You[s] Yourself are My Son, Today I Myself have begotten You[s].' 34 And that He raised Him from *the* dead, no more to being about to be returning to corruption, He has spoken thus: 'I shall give you the sure mercies of[t] David.' 35 Therefore, He also is saying in another *Psalm:* 'You[s] will not allow Your[s] Holy One to see corruption.' 36 For David, *when he had* served his *own* generation by[i] the will of[t] God, fell asleep, and was laid with his forefathers, and saw corruption. 37 But He Whom God raised up saw no corruption. 38 Therefore, let it be known to[i] you, men, brothers, that through this *man the* forgiveness of[t] sins is being preached to[i] you; 39 through Him, everyone who *is* believing is being justified from all things from[i] which you could not be justified through the law of[t] Moses. 40 Keep taking head, therefore, lest what *is* spoken[b] in the prophets come[sp] upon you: 41 'Behold, *you* despisers, Marvel and perish! For I Myself am working *a* work in your days, *A* work Which you will[v] by[e] no means believe, If anyone is declaring[sp] *it* to[i] you.'"
42 ¶ *When* the Jews *had* gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles were begging *that* these words would be preached to[i] them the next Sabbath. 43 *When* the synagogue *had* broken up, many of[t] the Jews and devout proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas, who *were* speaking to[i] them, *and* were persuading them to be continuing in[i] the grace of[t] God. 44 On[i] the coming Sabbath, almost the whole city was gathered together to hear the word of[t] God. 45 But *when* the Jews *had* seen the multitudes, they were filled with[i] envy and were opposing the things *which were* being spoken by Paul, contradicting and blaspheming. 46 Then Paul and Barnabas grew bold *and* said, "It was being necessary *that* the word of[t] God would be first spoken to[i] you. But since you are rejecting it, and are judging yourselves unworthy of[t] everlasting life, behold, we are being turned to the Gentiles. 47 For so the Lord has commanded us: 'I

have set you[s] as *a* light to[i] *the* Gentiles, *That* you would be for salvation to *the* ends[s] of[t] the earth.'" 48 *When* the Gentiles *were* hearing *this,* they were being glad and were glorifying the word of[t] the Lord. And as many as were appointed[b] to eternal life believed. 49 The word of[t] the Lord was being spread throughout all the region. 50 But the Jews stirred up the devout and prominent women and the chief men of[t] the city. They raised up persecution against Paul and Barnabas and expelled them from their region. 51 But these ones shook off the dust from[i] their feet against them *and* came to Iconium. 52 And the disciples were filled with[i] joy and *the* Holy Spirit.

Acts 14

1 ¶ And it came to pass in Iconium *that* they entered together into the synagogue of[t] the Jews and so spoke; so that *a* great multitude both of[t] *the* Jews and *the* Greeks believed. 2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred up and poisoned the minds of[t] the Gentiles against the brothers. 3 So they stayed *a* long time, speaking boldly in the Lord, Who *was* bearing witness to[i] the word of[t] His **II** grace, **II** and **II** granting signs and wonders to being done through their hands. 4 But the multitude of[t] the city was divided—some were with the Jews, and some with the apostles. 5 And when there was *a* violent attempt by[i] both the Gentiles and[gs] Jews with their rulers, to abuse and to stone them, 6 they became aware *and* fled to the cities of[t] Lycaonia—Lystra and Derbe—and the surrounding region. 7 And there they were preaching the gospel.
8 ¶ And in Lystra, *a* certain man without strength in[i] *his* feet was sitting, being *a* cripple from *the* womb of[t] his mother, who had never walked. 9 This one **II** heard **II** was hearing **II** Paul *who was* speaking. *When Paul had* looked intently at him and *had* seen that he has faith to be healed, 10 he said with[i] *a* loud voice, **II** "Stand up **II** straight **II** on your[s] feet!" And he was leaping and was walking. 11 And *when* the multitudes *had* seen what Paul did, they raised their voice *in the* Lycaonian *language* saying, "The gods came down to us, having become like men!" 12 And they were calling Barnabas Zeus and Paul Hermes because he himself was the chief speaker. 13 Then *when* the priest of[t] Zeus, whose *temple* was before their city, *had* brought oxen and garlands to the gates, *he* <wanted to be sacrificing with the multitudes. 14 But *when* the apostles Barnabas and Paul *had* heard *this,* they tore their clothes *and* ran in among the people, crying out 15 and saying, "Men, why are you doing these *things?* We ourselves are also men with the same nature as[i] you, preaching *to* you to be turning from these useless things to the Living God, Who made the heaven, the earth, the sea, and all things in them. 16 Who in past[b] generations allowed all nations to be walking in[i] their *own* ways. 17 Nevertheless, He did not leave himself without witness, *Who was* doing well, giving us rains *from* heaven and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with[i] food and gladness." 18 And *as they were* saying these *things,* they scarcely restrained the multitudes not to be sacrificing to[i] them.
19 ¶ Then Jews came from Antioch and Iconium, and *when they had* persuaded the multitudes and *had* stoned Paul, they were dragging *him* out of the city, having thought him to be dead. 20 But *when* the disciples *had* gathered around him, he rose up *and* went into the city. The next day, he departed with Barnabas to Derbe. 21 *When they had* preached the gospel to that city and made many disciples, they returned to Lystra, and[gs] Iconium, and[gs] Antioch, 22 strengthening the souls of[t] the disciples, exhorting *them* to be continuing in the faith, and that it is being necessary *for* us through many tribulations to enter the kingdom of[t] God. 23 And *when they had* ordained elders for[i] them in every church, they prayed with fasting[s] *and* commended them to[i] the Lord in Whom they had believed. 24 Then, *when they had* passed through Pisidia, they came to Pamphylia. 25 And *when they had* preached the word in Perga, they went down to Attalia. 26 From there, they sailed to Antioch, where they were commended[b] to[i] the grace of[t] God for the work they <had completed. 27 *When they had* come and gathered the church together, they reported all that God did with them and that He opened *a* door of[t] faith to[i] the Gentiles. 28 So they were staying there *a* long time with the disciples.

Acts 15

1 ¶ Certain *ones who had* come down from Judea were teaching the brothers, "Unless you are circumcising[sp] according to the custom of[t] Moses, you are not being able to be saved." 2 Therefore, *when* no small dissension and debate by[i] Paul and Barnabas *had* taken place with them, they appointed Paul, Barnabas, and some others of them to be going up to Jerusalem to the apostles and[gs] elders about this question. 3 Therefore those *who had* been sent on their way by the church were passing through Phoenicia and Samaria, describing the conversion of[t] the Gentiles, and they were causing great joy for[i] all the brothers. 4 *When they had* arrived in Jerusalem, they were received by the church, the apostles, and the elders, and they reported all things *that* God did with them. 5 But some believers[b] from the sect of[t] the Pharisees rose up, saying, "It is being necessary to be circumcising them and to be commanding *them* to be keeping the law of[t] Moses."

6 ¶ So the apostles and the elders were gathered together to consider this matter. 7 *When* much dispute *had* taken
place, Peter rose up *and* said to them, "Men, brothers, you yourselves know that from *the* early days, God chose
among us *that* the Gentiles *would* hear the word of[f] the gospel by my mouth and *would* believe. 8 And God, Who
knows the heart, acknowledged them, having given them the Holy Spirit just as *He did* to[i] us. 9 He made no
distinction between us and them, having purified their hearts by[i] faith. 10 Now, therefore, why are you testing God
to place *a* yoke on the neck of[f] the disciples that neither our forefathers nor we ourselves were being able to bear?
11 But we are believing *that we were* saved through the grace of[f] *the* Lord Jesus Christ in the same manner as they."
12 But all the multitude fell silent and they were listening to[i] Barnabas and Paul, declaring how many miracles and
wonders God worked among the Gentiles through them. 13 After they were silent, James answered, saying, "Men,
brothers, listen to[i] me. 14 Simeon described how God first visited *the* Gentiles to take from *them a* people for His
name. 15 And the words of[f] the prophets are agreeing with[i] this, as it is written[b]: 16 'After these *things,* I shall return
And I shall rebuild the tabernacle of[f] David, which *is* fallen down[b], I shall build again its ruins[b], And I shall restore
it; 17 So that the rest of[f] men should seek the Lord, And all the Gentiles, upon whom My name is called[b], Is saying
the Lord, Who *is* doing all these *things*.' 18 Known to[i] God from eternity are[s] all his works. 19 Therefore I myself am
judging *that we are* not troubling those from the Gentiles *who are* turning to God, 20 but *that we would* write to[i]
them to be abstaining from things polluted by[i] idols, from[i] fornication, from[i] strangled and from[i] blood. 21 For from
many generations of[f] old, Moses has those *who are* preaching Him in every city, being read in the synagogues
every Sabbath."
22 ¶ Then it pleased the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their *own company* to
Antioch with Paul and Barnabbas—*namely,* Judas, being surnamed Barsabas, and Silas, leading men among the
brothers, 23 having written this *letter* by their hand: "The apostles, the elders, and the brothers, To[i] *the* brothers who
are of *the* Gentiles Who *are* in Antioch, Syria, and Cilicia: Greetings. 24 Since we <have heard that some *who had*
gone out from us <have troubled you with[i] words, unsettling your souls—saying, 'Keep being circumcised and
keep observing the law'—to[i] whom we gave no *such* commandment, 25 it seemed good to[i] us, having been
assembled with one accord, to send chosen men to you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul, 26 men *who had* risked
their lives for the name of[f] our Lord Jesus Christ. 27 Therefore, we have sent Judas and Silas, who *will* also tell the
same things by word *of mouth*. 28 For it seemed good to[i] the Holy Spirit and to[i] us to lay upon you no greater
burden than these necessary things: 29 to abstain from[i] things offered to idols, from[i] blood, things strangled, and
from[i] fornication. *If you are* keeping yourselves from these[s], you will do well. Farewell[b]." 30 So *when* they *had* been
sent off, they came to Antioch, and *when they had* gathered the multitude together, they delivered the letter. 31
When they had read *it,* they rejoiced over its encouragement. 32 And Judas and Silas, themselves also being
prophets, exhorted and strengthened the brothers with many[s] words[s]. 33 *When they had* stayed *there* for *a* time, they
were sent back with peace from the brothers to the apostles. 34 **II** (NOT in BYZ) **II** However, it seemed good to[i] Silas to remain there. **II**35 And
Paul and Barnabas were remaining in Antioch, teaching and preaching the word of[f] the Lord, with many others
also.
36 ¶ After some days, Paul said to Barnabas, "Let us go back *and* visit[t] our brothers in every city where we preached
the word of[f] the Lord, *and see* how they are doing." 37 And Barnabas wanted to take with *them* John being
surnamed Mark. 38 But Paul was thinking him best not to take with *them* someone *who had* departed from them in
Pamphylia and *had* not gone with them to the work. 39 And *the* disagreement became so sharp that they were parted
from each other, and Barnabas took Mark *and* sailed to Cyprus, 40 but Paul chose Silas *and* departed, having been
commended by the brothers to[i] the grace of[f] God. 41 And he was going through Syria and[gs] Cilicia, strengthening the
churches.

Acts 16

1 ¶ And he came to Derbe and Lystra. And behold, there was *a* certain disciple there named Timothy, *the* son of[f] *a*
certain believing Jewish woman, but *his* father *was a* Greek, 2 who was well being spoken of by the brothers in
Lystra and Iconium. 3 Paul wanted to have him go on with him, and he took *and* circumcised him because of the
Jews who were in those places, for they all <knew[b] that his father was *a* Greek. 4 And as they were going through
the cities, they were delivering to[i] them the decrees to be keeping, which *were* determined[b] by the apostles and the
elders who *were* at Jerusalem. 5 So the churches were being strengthened in[i] the faith and were increasing in[i]
number daily.
6 ¶ Now, *when they had* gone through Phrygia and the region *of* Galatia, *though they had* been forbidden by the
Holy Spirit to preach the word in Asia, 7 *when they had* come to Mysia, they were trying to be going into Bithynia,
and the Spirit did not permit them. 8 So *when they had* passed by Mysia, they came down to Troas. 9 And *a* vision
appeared to[i] Paul in the night: *A* certain Macedonian man was standing[b], pleading *with* him and saying, "Come

over to Macedonia *and* help us." 10 And after he saw the vision, immediately we sought to go to Macedonia, concluding that the Lord <had called us to preach the gospel to them. 11 Therefore, *when we had* sailed from Troas, we came with *a* straight course to Samothrace, and the next *day* to Neapolis, 12 and from there to Philippi, which is *the* leading city of[f] *that* part of[f] Macedonia, *a* colony. And we were staying in that city *for* some days. 13 And on[i] the Sabbath[s] day, we went out of the city to *a* riverside, where prayer was being customarily made, and *when we had* sat down, we were speaking to[i] the women *who had* gathered *there*. 14 And *a* certain woman named Lydia, *a* seller of purple from[i] *the* city of[f] Thyatira, *who was* worshipping God, was listening. The Lord opened her heart to be heeding the things *which were* being spoken by Paul. 15 And when she was dipped, and her household, she urged *us,* saying, "If you have judged me to be faithful to[i] the Lord, come to my house *and* stay." So she persuaded us.
16 ¶ And it came to pass, *as* we *were* going to prayer, *that a* certain damsel *who* <had *a* spirit of[f] divination met us, who was bringing her masters much profit *by* fortune-telling. 17 This one *who had* followed Paul and us was crying, saying, "These men are servants of[f] the Most High God, who are proclaiming to[i] us *the* way of[f] salvation." 18 And she was doing this for many days. But Paul, *who had* been annoyed and turned said to[i] the spirit, "I am commanding you[s] in the name of[f] Jesus Christ to come out of her." And it came out the same hour. 19 But *when* her masters *had* seen that the hope of[f] their profit was gone, they seized Paul and Silas *and* dragged *them* into the marketplace to the authorities. 20 And they brought them to[i] the magistrates *and* said, "These men, *who* are Jews, are agitating *in* our city 21 and are advocating customs that are[s] not being lawful for[i] us, *who* are Romans, to be receiving or to be observing." 22 And the multitude rose up together against them, and *when* the magistrates *had* torn off their clothes, they were commanding *them* to be beating with rods. 23 And *when they had* laid many stripes on[i] them, they threw *them* into prison, having commanded the jailor to be keeping them securely. 24 Who, *when he had* received such *a* charge, put them into the inner prison and fastened their feet in the stocks.
25 ¶ And about midnight, Paul and Silas were praying *and* singing hymns to God, and the prisoners were listening to them. 26 And suddenly, there was *a* great earthquake, so that the foundations of[f] the prison were shaken, and immediately all the doors were opened, and the chains of[f] all were[s] loosed. 27 And the keeper of *the* prison *who* was awakened from sleep, and *had* seen the open[b] doors of[f] the prison, *when he had* drawn *his* sword was being about to be killing himself *because he was* supposing *that* the prisoners *had* fled. 28 But Paul called with[i] *a* loud voice, saying, "Do[u] yourself no harm, for we are all here." 29 And *the jailor* called for lights *and* ran in, and came *and* fell down trembling before Paul and Silas. 30 And *when he had* brought them out, he was saying, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved[si]?" 31 And those said, "Believe in the Lord Jesus Christ, and you[s] will be saved[s]—yourself and your[s] household." 32 And they spoke the word of[f] the Lord to[i] him and to[i] all those *who were* in his house. 33 And he took them *the* same hour of[f] the night *and* washed *their* stripes. And immediately, he himself and all his *family* were[s] dipped. 34 And *when he had* brought them into his house, he set food before *them,* and he rejoiced, *because he had* believed in[i] God with all *his* household.
35 ¶ And *when* day *had* come, the magistrates sent the officers, saying, "Let those men go." 36 And the keeper of *the* prison reported these words to Paul, "The magistrates have sent *word* that you are let go[sp]. Now, therefore, *when* you depart, keep going in peace." 37 But Paul was saying to them, "They beat us publicly, *who* were—uncondemned Roman men—*and* threw *us* into prison. And now, are they putting us out secretly? No indeed! Let them come themselves *and* escort us out." 38 And the officers report these words to[i] the magistrates, and they were afraid *when they had* heard: "they are Romans." 39 And they came *and* pleaded with them, and *when they had* brought *them* out, they were asking *them* to depart from[i] the city. 40 And they went out of the prison *and* entered the *house of* Lydia, and *when they had* seen the brothers, they encouraged them and departed.

Acts 17

1 ¶ Now *when they had* passed through Amphipolis and[gs] Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where there was a synagogue of[f] the Jews. 2 And as which *had* been the custom with[i] Paul, he went in to them, and for three Sabbaths he was reasoning with them from the Scriptures, 3 explaining and demonstrating that it is being necessary *for* Christ to suffer and to rise again from *the* dead, and *saying,* "This Jesus Whom I myself am preaching to[i] you, is the Christ." 4 And some of them, *a* great multitude *of* the devout Greeks, and not *a* few of[f] the leading women were persuaded and joined with Paul and Silas. 5 But *when* the envious Jews, *who were* not believing, *had* taken some wicked men from[i] the marketplace and gathered *a* mob, they were setting the city in *an* uproar. *When they had* attacked the house of[f] Jason, they were seeking to bring them out to the people. 6 But *when they had* not found them, they were dragging Jason and some brothers to the rulers of *the* city, crying out, "These who turned the world upside down <have come here also, 7 whom Jason has received. These all are doing contrary to[i] the decrees of[f] Claudius Caesar, saying there is another king—Jesus." 8 And they troubled the people and the rulers of *the* city *who were* hearing these *things*. 9 And *when they had* taken security from Jason and the rest, they let them go.

10 ¶ And the brothers immediately sent Paul and Silas away by night to Berea. *When they had* arrived *there,* they were going into the synagogue of[t] the Jews. 11 Now these were more noble than those in Thessalonica, who received the word with all readiness, searching the Scriptures daily if these *things* may be so. 12 Therefore, many of them believed, also not *a* few of[t] the Greeks, women and of[t] the prominent men. 13 But when the Jews from Thessalonica learned that the word of[t] God was also preached by Paul at Berea, they came there also, stirring up the people[s]. 14 And then the brothers immediately sent Paul away to be going to the sea, but both Silas and Timothy were remaining there. 15 And those *who were* conducting Paul brought him to Athens, and *when they had* received *a* command for Silas and[gs] Timothy to come[si] to him with all speed, they were departing.
16 ¶ Now, *as* Paul *was* waiting for them at Athens, his spirit was being provoked within him *who was* seeing *that* the city was given to idolatry. 17 Therefore, he was reasoning in the synagogue with[i] the Jews and with[i] those *who were* worshipping, and in the marketplace daily with those *who were* meeting with *him*. 18 Then some Epicureans and Stoic philosophers were encountering him. Some were saying, "What might this babbler want to be saying?" But others *were saying,* "He is seeming to be *a* proclaimer of[t] foreign gods," because he was preaching Jesus and the **II** resurrection. **II** to[i] them **II** 19 And they took him *and* brought *him* to the Areopagus, saying, "Are we being able to know what this new doctrine *is* which *is* being spoken by you[s]? 20 For you[s] are bringing some strange things to our ears. Therefore, we want to know what these *things* might be." 21 (For all Athenians and the sojourning foreigners were spending *their* time in nothing else *but* either to be telling or to be hearing some new *thing*.)
22 ¶ And *when* Paul *had* stood in *the* midst of[t] the Areopagus, he was saying, "Men, Athenians, I am perceiving as in all things *that* you *are* very religious. 23 For *as I was* passing through and considering your objects of worship, I even found *an* altar with this >inscription: TO[i] *THE* UNKNOWN GOD. Therefore, *as you do not know* whom you are worshipping, I myself am proclaiming Him to[i] you. 24 God, Who made the world and all things in it, *though* this One is Lord of[t] heaven and earth, is not dwelling in temples made by hands, 25 nor is He being worshipped with hands of[t] men *as though He* needs anything, *though* He Himself *is* giving to[i] all life, breath, and all things. 26 And He made from one blood every nation of[t] men to be dwelling on all the face of[t] the earth, having determined *their* preappointed[b] times and the boundaries of[t] their habitation, 27 to be seeking the Lord, if perhaps they might grope *for* Him and find *Him, Who* is not far from each one of[t] us. 28 For in Him we are living and being moved and existing, as also some *of* your own poets have said, 'For we also are *His* offspring.' 29 Therefore, *though we* are *the* offspring of[t] God, we ought not to be thinking *that* the Divine Nature is like gold, silver or stone—something shaped by[i] *the* art and imagination of[t] man. 30 Truly, *though* God overlooked *these* times of[t] ignorance, *He* is now commanding all men everywhere to be repenting, 31 because He appointed *a* day on which He is intending to be judging the world in righteousness by *that* Man Whom He ordained *because He had* given assurance to[i] all *men by* having raised Him from *the* dead."
32 ¶ Now *when they had* heard *of the* resurrection of[t] *the* dead, some were mocking, but others said, "We shall hear you[s] again on this *matter*." 33 So Paul departed from among them. 34 However, some men joined him *and* believed, among them Dionysius the Areopagite, and *a* woman named Damaris, and others with them.

Acts 18

1 ¶ And after these *things,* Paul departed from Athens *and* went to Corinth. 2 And he found *a* certain Jew named Aquila, born *in* Pontus, *who had* recently come from Italy with his wife Priscilla, (because Claudius Caesar *had* commanded all the Jews to be departing from Rome), *and* came to them. 3 And because *he* was *of the* same trade, he was staying and working with them, for they were tentmakers *by* trade. 4 Every Sabbath, he was reasoning in the synagogue and was persuading both Jews and Greeks. 5 When Silas and Timothy came from Macedonia, Paul was being compelled by[i] the Spirit *and was* testifying to the Jews *that* Jesus *is* the Christ. 6 But *as* they *were* resisting and blaspheming, he shook *his* garments *and* said to them, *"Let* your blood *be* upon your heads[s]; I *am* clean. From now on, I shall go to the Gentiles."
7 ¶ He departed from there *and* entered into *the* house of[t] *a* certain one named Justus, *who was* worshipping God, whose house was adjoining the synagogue. 8 Crispus, the ruler of the synagogue, believed in[i] the Lord with all his household. And many of[t] the Corinthians *who were* hearing were believing and were being dipped. 9 And the Lord spoke to[i] Paul in *a* vision by night, "Stop being afraid, but keep speaking, and do[u] not be silent; 10 for I Myself am with you[s], and no one will lay *a hand on* you[s] to harm you[s], because many people are[s] for Me in this city." 11 So he continued *there a* year and six months, teaching the word of[t] God among them.
12 ¶ *As* Gallio *was* proconsul of[t] Achaia, the Jews rose up with one accord against Paul and brought him to the judgment seat, 13 saying: "This *fellow* is persuading men to be worshipping God contrary *to* the law." 14 But *as* Paul *was* being about to be opening *his* mouth, Gallio said to the Jews, "If it were[s] some *matter of* wrongdoing or wicked crime, O Jews, according to reason, I would >bear with you. 15 But if it is *a* question of words[s], names, and

your law, you will see *to it* yourselves. For I myself do not wanting to be *a* judge of[f] such *matters*." 16 And he drove them from the judgment seat. 17 Then *when* all the Greeks *had* taken Sosthenes, the ruler of the synagogue, *they* were beating *him* before the judgment seat. But none of[f] these *things* was caring for Gallio.
18 ¶ *When* Paul *had* remained many days, having taken leave of the brothers, he was sailing for Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having shorn *his* head in Cenchrea: for he was taking *a* vow. 19 He came to Ephesus, he left *them* there, but he himself entered the synagogue *and* reasoned with the Jews. 20 *As* they *were* asking *him* to stay *a* longer time with them, he did not consent, 21 but he took leave of them, having said, "It is being necessary by all means *for* me to keep *this* coming feast in Jerusalem, but I shall return to you again, *if* God *will* desire. And he sailed from Ephesus." 22 *When he had* landed at Caesarea, he went up and greeted the church *and* went down to Antioch. 23 *When he had* stayed some time *there,* he departed, passing through the region *of* Galatia and[gs] Phrygia in *that* order, strengthening all the disciples.
24 ¶ Now *a* certain Jew named Apollos, *of* Alexandria by[i] birth, *an* eloquent man, *who* was mighty in the Scriptures, came to Ephesus. 25 He himself was instructed[b] in the way of[f] the Lord, and *was* fervent in[i] spirit, he was speaking and teaching accurately the things of[f] the Lord, *though he* <knew only the dipping of[f] John. 26 He himself began to be speaking boldly in the synagogue, but *when* Aquila and Priscilla *had* heard him, they took him aside and explained to[i] him the way of[f] God more accurately. 27 *As* he <wanted to cross to Achaia, the brothers exhorted *and* wrote to[i] the disciples to welcome him. *When he had* arrived, he greatly helped those *who had* believed through grace, 28 for he was vigorously refuting the Jews publicly, showing from the Scriptures *that* Jesus is the Christ.

Acts 19

1 ¶ And it came to pass, while Apollos was at Corinth, *when* Paul *had* passed through the upper regions *in order* to come to Ephesus. And he found some disciples 2 *and* said to them, "Did you receive *the* Holy Spirit *when you had* believed?" And those said to him, "We did not even hear whether there is *a* Holy Spirit." 3 And he said to them, "Into what then were you dipped?" And those said, "Into the dipping of[f] John." 4 Then Paul said, "John indeed dipped *with a* dipping of[f] repentance, saying to[i] the people that they might believe in the One *Who was* coming after him, that is, in Christ Jesus." 5 And *when they had* heard *this,* they were dipped in the name of[f] the Lord Jesus. 6 And *when* Paul *had* laid hands on[i] them, the Holy Spirit came upon them, and they were speaking with[i] tongues and prophesying. 7 And all the men were about twelve.
8 ¶ And *when he had* entered into the synagogue, he was speaking boldly *there* for three months, reasoning and persuading concerning *the* things of[f] the kingdom of[f] God. 9 But when some were becoming hardened and were not believing, speaking evil of the Way before the multitude, he departed from them *and* separated the disciples, reasoning daily in the school of[f] one Tyrannus. 10 And this continued for two years, so that all those living in Asia heard the word of[f] the Lord Jesus, both Jews and Greeks. 11 And God was working unusual miracles by the hands of[f] Paul, 12 so that even handkerchiefs or aprons *were* being brought from his body to the sick, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them.
13 ¶ Then some of the itinerant Jewish exorcists took it *upon themselves* to be calling the name of[f] the Lord Jesus over those *who* <had evil spirits, saying, "We are adjuring you *by* Jesus, Whom Paul is preaching." 14 And there were seven sons of[f] Sceva, *a* Jewish chief priest, who *were* doing so. 15 And the evil spirit answered *and* said, "I know Jesus, and I know Paul; but you—who are you?" 16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaping on them. It overpowered them *and* prevailed against them so that *they* fled out of that house naked and wounded[b]. 17 And this became known both to[i] all Jews and Greeks living in Ephesus, and fear fell on them all, and the name of[f] the Lord Jesus was magnified. 18 And many of[f] those *who had* believed were coming, confessing, and telling their deeds. 19 And *when* many of[f] those *who had* practised magic *had* brought *their* books together, *they* were burning *them* in *the* sight of[f] all *men.* And they counted up the value of[f] them and found *it to be worth* fifty thousand *pieces* of[f] silver. 20 So the word of[f] the Lord was growing mightily and prevailing.
21 ¶ And when these *things* were[s] accomplished, Paul purposed in the Spirit, *when he had* passed through Macedonia and[gs] Achaia, to be going to Jerusalem, having said, "After I appeared there, it is being necessary *for* me also to see Rome." 22 So *he* sent into Macedonia two of[f] those ministering to[i] him, Timothy and Erastus, *and* he himself stayed in Asia *for a* time. 23 And the same time there arose *a* great commotion about the Way. 24 For *a* certain *man* named Demetrius, *a* silversmith making silver shrines of[f] Artemis, was bringing no small profit to[i] the craftsmen, 25 whom he called together with the workers of similar occupation *and* said: "Men, you know that by this trade is our prosperity. 26 Moreover you are seeing and hearing that not only at[i] Ephesus but almost in[i] all of[f] Asia, this Paul persuaded *and* turned away many people, saying "they are not gods who *are* being made with hands." 27 So that not only is this being dangerous to[i] us *that* the trade is coming into disrepute, but also *that* the temple of[f] the great goddess Artemis were despised and also her magnificence is being about to being destroyed, whom all Asia and

the world is worshipping." 28 And *when they had* heard *this* and become full of[f] wrath, they were crying out, saying, "Great *is* Artemis of[f] *the* Ephesians!" 29 And the whole city was filled with[i] confusion, and they rushed with one accord into the theatre, having seized Gaius and Aristarchus, Macedonians, travel companions of[f] Paul. 30 And *as* Paul <wanted to go in to the people, the disciples were not allowing him. 31 And even some of[f] the officials of Asia, *who* were his friends, *when they had* sent for him were pleading *with him* to not venture into the theatre. 32 Some therefore were crying one thing *and some* another, for the assembly was confused[b], and most *of them* <did[b] not know why they had come together. 33 And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, *when* the Jews **II** *had* put **II** *were* putting **II** him forward. And Alexander, having motioned *with his* hand, <wanted to be making *his* defence to the people. 34 But *when they had* found out that he is *a* Jew, all *with* one voice *were* crying out for about two hours, "Great *is* Artemis of[f] *the* Ephesians!" 35 And *when* the city clerk quieted the people, he said*, "Men, Ephesians, what man is there who does not know *that* the city of[f] *the* Ephesians is *the* temple guardian of[f] the great goddess Artemis, and of[f] the *image which* fell down from Zeus? 36 Therefore, *though* these *things* are undeniable, it is being necessary *for* you to be quiet[b] and to be doing nothing rashly. 37 For you brought these men here *who are* neither robbers of temples nor blaspheming your goddess. 38 Therefore, if Demetrius and the craftsmen with him have *a* case against anyone, *the* courts are being open and there are proconsuls. Let them keep bringing charges against[i] one another. 39 But if you are enquiring anything concerning other matters, it will be determined in a lawful assembly. 40 For we are being in danger to being called into question for the uproar *of* today, *though there is* no reason existing which we shall be able to give account for[i] this disorderly gathering." 41 And *when he had* said these *things,* he dismissed the assembly.

Acts 20

1 ¶ And after the uproar ceased, Paul called the disciples to *himself*, embraced *them and* departed to go to Macedonia. 2 And *when he had* passed over that region and encouraged them with[i] many words, he came to Greece 3 *and* stayed three months. *When a* plot *had* been made against[i] him by the Jews *as he was* being about to be sailing to Syria, he decided to be returning through Macedonia. 4 And Sopater, *a* Berean was accompanying him as far as Asia—also Aristarchus, Secundus of[f] Thessalonica, Gaius *of* Derbe, Timothy, also Tychicus and Trophimus *of* Asia. 5 These *who had* gone ahead were waiting for us in Troas. 6 But we ourselves sailed away from Philippi after the days of[f] Unleavened Bread, and in five days we joined them at Troas, where we stayed seven days.
7 ¶ And on the first *day* of[f] the week, *as* the disciples *were* come together[b] to break bread, Paul was speaking to[i] them, intending to be departing the next day, and he was continuing *his* message until midnight. 8 And many lamps were in the upper room where they were gathered together[b]. 9 And *a* certain young man named Eutychus, sitting in the window, sinking into[i] *a* deep sleep—*as* Paul *was* speaking for *a* long time—was overcome by sleep *and* fell down from the third story and was taken up dead. 10 But Paul went down *and* fell on him and embraced *him and* said, "Stop troubling yourselves, for his life is in him." 11 And *when he had* come up, broken bread, eaten and talked *a* long while until daybreak, then he departed. 12 And they brought the young man alive, and they were not *a* little comforted.
13 ¶ And we ourselves went ahead to the ship *and* sailed to Assos, intending there to be taking Paul on board, for so he was given orders[b], intending himself to be going on foot. 14 And when he met us at Assos, we took him on board *and* came to Mitylene. 15 We sailed from there *and* on[i] the next *day* came opposite Chios. The next *day* we arrived at Samos and we stayed at Trogyllium *and* the next *day* came to Miletus. 16 For Paul decided to sail past Ephesus, so that he does[sp] not spend time in Asia, for he was hurrying to be at Jerusalem, if it was possible for[i] him, *on* the Day of[f] Pentecost.
17 ¶ And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus *and* called for the elders of[f] the church. 18 And when they came to him, he said to[i] them: "You yourselves know, from *the* first day that I came to Asia, how I always lived among you, 19 serving the Lord with all humility, and with[i] many tears and trials that happened to[i] me by the plots of[f] the Jews, 20 how I kept back nothing that *was* being helpful, but proclaimed *it* to[i] you, and taught you publicly and from house *to house*, 21 testifying both to[i] Jews and also to[i] Greeks, repentance towards God and faith towards our Lord Jesus Christ. 22 And now, behold, I myself am going, bound[b] in[i] the Spirit, into Jerusalem, not knowing[b] the things *that will* be happening to[i] me there, 23 except that the Holy Spirit is testifying in every city, saying that chains and tribulations are awaiting me. 24 But I am considering *these things* of[f] no account, nor am I counting my life dear to[i] myself, to finish my course with joy, and the ministry which I received from the Lord Jesus, to testify *to* the gospel of[f] the grace of[f] God. 25 And now, behold, I myself know[b] that you yourselves all, among whom I went about preaching the kingdom of[f] God, will see my face no more. 26 Therefore, I am testifying to[i] you this day that I *am* innocent of the blood of[f] all. 27 For I did by[e] no means shun to declare to[i] you the whole counsel of[f] God. 28 Therefore, keep taking heed to[i] yourselves and to[i] all the flock, among which the Holy Spirit made you overseers,

to be shepherding the church **II** of[f] the Lord and[gs] **II** (not in TR) **II** of[f] God which he purchased with his *own* blood. 29 For I myself know[b] this, that after my departure, savage wolves will come in among you, not sparing the flock. 30 Also, from among yourselves men will rise up, speaking perverse things[b], to be drawing away the disciples after themselves. 31 Therefore, keep watching *and* remembering that *for* three years I did not cease warning each one, night and day, with tears. 32 And now, brothers, I am commending you to[i] God and to[i] the word of[f] His grace, which *is being able* to build *you* up and to give you *an* inheritance among all those *who are* sanctified[b]. 33 I coveted *the* silver or gold or apparel of[f] no one. 34 You yourselves know that these hands provided for[i] my necessities and for[i] those *who* were with me. 35 I showed you *in* all things that *by* labouring like this, it is being necessary *for you* to be supporting the weak and to be remembering the words of[f] the Lord Jesus, that He Himself said, 'It is more blessed to be giving than to be receiving.'"
36 ¶ And *when he had* said these *things,* he knelt down *on* his knees *and* prayed with them all. 37 And *they* all were[s] weeping much, and having fallen on the neck of[f] Paul, they were kissing him, 38 *because they were* sorrowing most of all for the words[s] which he had said—that they >would see his face no more. And they were accompanying him to the ship.

Acts 21

1 ¶ And it came to pass *when we had* departed from them, *that* we set sail, we ran *a* straight course *and* came to Cos, and the next *day* to Rhodes, and from there to Patara. 2 *When we had* found *a* ship sailing over to Phoenicia, we went aboard *and* set sail. 3 *When we had* sighted Cyprus, and passed it *on the* left, we were sailing to Syria and landed at Tyre; for there the ship was unloading *its* cargo. 4 We found *some* disciples *and* stayed there seven days; who were saying to[i] Paul through the Spirit: 'stop going up to Jerusalem.' 5 And it came to pass when we completed those days, *when we had* departed, we were going our way, *as* all *were* accompanying us, with wives and children, until *we were* out of the city. Then we knelt down on the shore *and* prayed. 6 *When we had* said farewell *to* each other, we boarded the ship, and these ones returned home. 7 *When we had* finished *our* voyage from Tyre, we ourselves came to Ptolemais, and greeted the brothers *and* stayed with them one day.
8 ¶ On the next *day,* those with Paul departed *and* came to Caesarea, and we entered the house of[f] Philip the evangelist, *who* was *one* of the seven *and* stayed with him. 9 Now this *one* <had four virgin daughters *who were* prophesying. 10 *As* we *were* staying *there* many days, *a* certain prophet named Agabus came down from Judea. 11 *When he had* come to us and taken the belt of[f] Paul, he bound his *own* hands and feet *and* said, "Thus the Holy Spirit is saying, 'The Jews will bind like this at Jerusalem the man who is owning this belt and will deliver *him* into *the* hands of[f] *the* Gentiles.'" 12 When we heard these *things,* both we and those *in that* place were pleading *with* him not to be going up to Jerusalem. 13 But Paul answered, "What are you meaning, weeping and breaking my heart? For I myself am ready not only to be bound but also to die in Jerusalem for the name of[f] the Lord Jesus." 14 And *though* he *was* not being persuaded, we ceased, having said, "Let the will of[f] the Lord be done."
15 ¶ After those days, *when we had* packed, we were going up to Jerusalem. 16 And there went also *some* of[f] the disciples from Caesarea with us, bringing *a* certain Mnason *of* Cyprus, *an* old disciple, with whom we might stay. 17 *When* we *had* come to Jerusalem, the brothers received us gladly. 18 And *on* the following *day,* Paul had gone in with us to James, and all the elders assembled. 19 *When he had* greeted them, he was telling in detail those things *which* God did among the Gentiles through his ministry. 20 *When* those *had* heard *it,* they were glorifying the Lord and said to[i] him, "You[s] are seeing, brother, how many myriads of[f] Jews there are who *have* believed, and they are all zealous for[i] the law. 21 But they are informed about you[s] that you[s] are teaching all *the* Jews who *are* among the Gentiles *the* apostacy of Moses, telling them to not be circumcising *their* children nor to be walking according to the customs. 22 Therefore what is it? It is being necessary *for* certain multitude to meet, for they will *certainly* hear that you[s] have come. 23 Therefore, do what we are telling you[s]: four men have *a* vow with[i] us on themselves. 24 Take these *and* be purified with them, and pay their expenses that they might shave *their* heads[s]. Then all might know that they are informed[b] concerning you[s] is nothing, but *that* you[s] yourself also are walking orderly manner *and* keeping the Law. 25 But concerning the Gentile believers[b], we ourselves wrote *and* decided *that* they *would* observe no such *thing,* except *that* they *would* keep *themselves from* the things offered to idols, and[gs] *from* blood, and[gs] *from* things strangled, and[gs] *from* fornication." 26 Then *when* Paul *had* taken the men on[i] the next day, having been purified with them, *he* had entered the temple, announcing the fulfilment of[f] the days of[f] purification, at which time an offering would >be made for each one of[f] them.
27 ¶ And when the seven days were almost being completed, *when* the Jews from Asia *had* seen him in the temple, they were stirring up all the people and laid hands on him, 28 crying out, "Men, Israelites, keep helping! This is the man who *is* teaching all *men* everywhere against the people, the Law, and this place. Further, he brought Greeks also into the temple and has defiled this holy place." 29 (For they had previously seen Trophimus the Ephesian with

him in the city, whom they were supposing that Paul brought into the temple.) 30 All the city was moved, and there was *a* running together of[t] the people. *When they had* seized Paul, they were dragging him out of the temple, and immediately the doors were shut. 31 *As they were* seeking to kill him, news came to[i] the commander of[t] the garrison that all Jerusalem is in *an* uproar[b]. 32 Who immediately took soldiers and centurions *and* ran down to them. *When they had* seen the commander and the soldiers, they stopped beating Paul. 33 Then the commander came near *and* took him, and commanded *him* to be bound with[i] two chains. He was asking who he may be and what is making[b] *this uproar*. 34 Some among the multitude were crying *one thing and* some another. *Though he was* not being able to know the truth because of the tumult, he commanded him to being taken into the barracks. 35 When he reached the stairs, he *was* being carried by the soldiers because of the violence of[t] the mob, 36 for the multitude of[t] the people was following after *him,* crying out, "Keep taking him away!" 37 *As* Paul *is* being about to being led into the barracks, *he* said* to[i] the commander, "Is it being lawful for[i] me to speak something to you[s]?" That one is saying, "Do you[s] know Greek? 38 Are you[s] yourself not[y] then the Egyptian who stirred up *a* rebellion and led four thousand men of[t] assassins out into the wilderness?" 39 But Paul said, "I myself am *a* Jewish man *from* Tarsus in[i] Cilicia, *a* citizen of[t] no insignificant city. I am beseeching you[s], permit me to speak to the people." 40 *When* he *(the commander*), *had* permitted *him,* Paul made *a* sign with[i] the hand to[i] the people *as* he <stood[b] on the stairs. *When a* great silence *had* taken place, he spoke to *them* in[i] the Hebrew language, saying—

Acts 22

1 ¶ "Men, brothers, and fathers, hear my defence before you now." 2 And *when they had* heard that he was speaking to[i] them in[i] the Hebrew language, they kept *all the* more silent. And he said*:
3 ¶ "I myself am indeed *a* Jew, born[b] in Tarsus of[t] Cilicia, but brought up[b] in this city at the feet of[t] Gamaliel, taught[b] according to *the* strictness of[t] the law of[t] *our* fathers, being zealous for[i] God, just as you yourselves all are this day. 4 I persecuted this Way to death, binding and delivering both men and women into prisons, 5 as also the high priest is bearing me witness, and all the council of *the* elders. From whom, *when I had* received letters to the brothers, I was departing to Damascus *that I am* bringing those *who* were bound[b] there to Jerusalem, that they be punished[sp]. 6 But it came to pass, *as* I *was* journeying and drawing near Damascus about noon, *that* suddenly *a* great light from heaven shone around me. 7 And I fell to the ground and heard *a* Voice *Which was* saying to[i] me, 'Saul, Saul, why are you[s] persecuting Me?' 8 And I myself answered, 'Who are You[s], Lord?' And He said to me, 'I Myself am Jesus *of* Nazareth, Whom you[s] yourself are persecuting.' 9 And those *who* were with me indeed saw the Light and were afraid, but they did not hear that Voice of[t] the One *Who was* speaking to[i] me. 10 And I said, 'What shall I do[o], Lord?' And the Lord said to me, 'Rise up *and* go into Damascus, and there it will be told to[i] you[s] concerning all things that it is appointed[b] for[i] you[s] to do.' 11 And since I was not seeing for the glory of[t] that Light, being led by the hand of those *who* were with me, I came into Damascus. 12 And *a* certain Ananias, *a* devout man according to the law bearing *a* good testimony by all the Jews *who were* dwelling *there*, 13 came to me, and stood *and* said to[i] me, 'Brother Saul, receive *your*[s] sight.' And at[i] the same hour, I myself looked up at him. 14 And that one said, 'The God of[t] our forefathers appointed you[s] to know His will, to see the Just One, and to hear *the* Voice from His mouth. 15 For you[s] will be His witness to all men of[t] what you[s] have seen and heard. 16 And now why are you[s] waiting? Arise *and* be dipped, and wash away your[s] sins, having called on the name of[t] the Lord.' 17 And it came to pass, *when* I *had* returned to Jerusalem, and *as* I *was* praying in the temple, *that* I was in *a* trance 18 and saw Him saying to[i] me, 'Make haste, and get out of Jerusalem quickly, for they will not receive your[s] testimony concerning Me.' 19 And I myself said, 'Lord, they themselves know that in every synagogue I myself was imprisoning and beating those *who were* believing in You[s]. 20 And when the blood of[t] your[s] martyr Stephen was being shed, also I myself *was* standing by[b] and was consenting to[i] his death, and guarding the clothes of[t] those *who were* killing him.' 21 And He said to me, 'Keep departing, for I Myself shall send you[s] far from here to *the* Gentiles.'"
22 ¶ Now they were listening to him until this word, and *then* they raised their voice, saying, "Keep taking away such *a fellow* from the earth, for **II** it was not being fit for him **II** he is not fit **II** to be living!" 23 And *as* they *were* crying out, tearing off *their* clothes, and throwing dust into the air, 24 the commander ordered him to being brought into the barracks, having directed *that* he *would be* examined by[i] scourging, that he might know[sp] why they were shouting so against him. 25 But as **II** he bound **II** they bound **II** him with[i] thongs, Paul said to the centurion standing[b] by, "Is it being lawful for[i] you to be scourging *a* Roman and uncondemned man?" 26 And *when* the centurion *had* heard *this,* he went *and* told the commander, saying, "Keep taking care what you[s] are being about to be doing, for this man is *a* Roman." 27 And the commander came *and* said to[i] him, "Keep telling me, are you[s] yourself *a* Roman?" And that one was saying, "Yes." 28 And the commander answered, "I myself obtained this citizenship with[i] *a* large sum." But Paul said, "But I myself <was born[b] *a citizen*." 29 Then immediately those *who were* being about to be examining him withdrew from him, and the commander was also afraid *when he had* found out that he is *a* Roman

and because he had bound him. 30 And *on* the next day, *because he* <desired to know *for* certain why he was being accused by the Jews, he released him from *his* bonds and commanded the chief priests and all their council to appear. And he brought Paul down *and* set *him* before them.

Acts 23

1 ¶ Paul looked earnestly at[i] the council *and* said, "Men, brothers, I myself have lived in[i] all good conscience before[i] God until this day." 2 But the high priest Ananias commanded those standing[b] by him to be striking his mouth. 3 Then Paul said to him, "God is intending to be striking you[s], *you* whitewashed[b] wall! And are you[s] yourself sitting judging me according to the law, yet are you[s] commanding me to being struck contrary to the law?" 4 And those standing[b] by said, "Are you[s] reviling the high priest of[t] God?" 5 Paul was saying, "I <do not know[b], brothers, that he is *the* high priest; for it is written[b], 'You[s] shall not speak evil *of a* ruler of[t] your[s] people.'"
6 ¶ But *when* Paul *had* perceived that one part <were[s] Sadducees and other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, "Men, brothers, I myself am *a* Pharisee, *a* son of[t] *a* Pharisee; concerning *the* hope and resurrection of[t] *the* dead I myself am being judged." 7 *When* he *had* said this, *a* dissension arose *between* the Pharisees and the Sadducees, and the multitude was divided. 8 For *the* Sadducees are saying *that there* is no resurrection, nor angel, nor spirit, but *the* Pharisees are confessing both. 9 *A* loud outcry arose, and *when* the scribes of[t] the party of[t] the Pharisees *had* arisen, they were protesting, saying, "We are finding no wrong with this man! But if *a* spirit or *an* angel spoke to[i] him, let[t] us stop fighting against God." 10 *When a* great dissension *had* arisen, *because* the commander *had* been afraid lest Paul be pulled to pieces[sp] by them, he commanded the soldiers[s] to go down *and* take him by force from among them, and to be bringing *him* into the barracks. 11 But the following night, the Lord stood by him *and* said, "Keep being of good cheer, Paul! For as you[s] <have testified about Me *about* the things in Jerusalem, so it is being necessary *for* you[s] also to bear witness at Rome."
12 ¶ *When* it was day, some of[t] the Jews banded together *and* bound themselves under *an* oath, saying *that they would* neither eat nor drink until they are killing[sp] Paul. 13 They were more than forty formed[b] this conspiracy, 14 who came to the chief priests and the elders *and* said, "We <have bound ourselves under *a* great oath to eat nothing until we happen to be killing Paul. 15 Therefore now you, *together* with the council—suggest to[i] the commander that he bring him down[sp] to you tomorrow, as *if you were* being about to be enquiring more accurately the things concerning him. But we ourselves are ready to kill him before he >is coming near." 16 But *when* the son of[t] the sister of[t] Paul *had* heard *of their* ambush, *he* went and entered the barracks *and* told Paul. 17 *When* Paul *had* called one of[t] the centurions, he was saying, "Take this young man to the commander, for he has something to tell him." 18 So that one took him *and* brought *him* to the commander and said*, "Paul, the prisoner, called me to *him and* asked *me* to bring this young man to you[s], *because he* <had something to say to[i] you[s]." 19 Then *when* the commander *had* taken hold of his hand and gone aside privately, *he* was asking, "What is it that you[s] have to tell me?" 20 He said, "The Jews <have agreed to ask you[s] to bring Paul down[si] to the council tomorrow, as *if they were* going to be enquiring something more accurately about him. 21 Therefore you—do[u] not yield to[i] them, for more than forty men of them are lying in wait for him, who bound themselves by *an* oath, not to eat or drink until they kill[sp] him, and now they are ready, waiting *for* consent from you[s]." 22 So the commander dismissed the young man *and* commanded *him,* "Tell no man that you[s] <have revealed these *things* to me." 23 Then he called to *him* certain two of[t] the centurions *and* said, "Prepare two hundred soldiers, seventy horsemen, and two hundred spearmen to go[si] to Caesarea at *the* third hour of[t] the night. 24 Also, provide beasts that they might set Paul on *one and* bring *him* safely to Felix the Governor." 25 Write *a* letter *which was* describing this affair: 26 "Claudius Lysias, to[i] the most excellent Governor Felix: Greetings. 27 This man *who had* been seized by the Jews and *was* being about to being killed by them, *but* I came with the troops[s] *and* rescued him, *because I had* learned that he is *a* Roman. 28 *When I* <wanted to know the reason why they were accusing him, I brought him before their council. 29 I found out *that* he *was* being accused concerning questions of[t] their law but <had nothing charged *against him* deserving of[t] death or chains. 30 *When a* plot *had* been told to[i] me to be *carried out* by the Jews against this man, I sent *him* immediately to you[s] *and* commanded the accusers also to be stating the things against him before you[s]. Farewell[b]." 31 So the soldiers, according to the orders given[b] to[i] them, took Paul *and* brought *him* by night to Antipatris. 32 And on the next day, they left the horsemen to be going with him *and* returned to the barracks. 33 *When they had* come to Caesarea and delivered the letter to[i] the governor, they also presented Paul to[i] him. 34 *When* the governor *had* read *it,* and asked what province he is *from,* and understood that *he is* from Cilicia, 35 he was saying, "I shall hear you[s] when your[s] accusers arrive[sp]." And he commanded him to be keeping in the Praetorium of[t] Herod the Great.

Acts 24

1 ¶ After five days, Ananias the high priest came down with the elders and *a* certain orator *named* Tertullus. These ones gave evidence to[i] the governor against Paul. 2 *When* he *(Paul) had* been called upon, Tertullus began to be accusing *him,* saying, (24:3) *"Though we are* enjoying great peace through you[s], and prosperity[s] *is being* brought to[i] this nation by your[s] foresight, 3 we are accepting *it* always and in all places, most noble Felix, with all thankfulness. 4 But that I do not be tedious[sp] to you[s] any further, I am begging you[s] to hear from[i] us by[i] your[s] fairness *a* few words. 5 For *when we had* found this man *to be a* plague, setting in motion *a* dissension among[i] all the Jews throughout the world, and *a* ringleader of[i] the sect of[i] the Nazarenes. 6 Who also was trying to profane the temple, whom **II** we seized. **II** and wanted to be judging according to our law **II**7 **II** (NOT in BYZ) **II** But the commander Lysias came with great violence *and* took *him* out of our hands, **II**8 **II** (Only in TR) **II** having commanded his accusers to be coming to you[s]. **II** Having examined him, you[s] yourself will be able to know all these *things* of[i] which we ourselves are accusing him." 9 And the Jews also assented, maintaining *that* these *things* were so.
10 ¶ Then Paul, *when* the governor *had* nodded to[i] him to be speaking, answered, *"Because I* know *that* you are for many years *a* judge of[i] this nation, I am more cheerfully answering the things for myself, 11 *though* you *are* being able to ascertain that there are no more than twelve days for[i] me, since I went up *that I am* worshipping to Jerusalem. 12 And they neither found me disputing with any *man* in the temple nor inciting *the* people, either in the synagogues or in the city. 13 Nor can they prove *the things* of which they are now accusing me. 14 But I am confessing this to[i] you[s]: according to the Way, which they are calling *a* heresy, so I am worshipping the God of[i] *my* forefathers, believing all things written[b] in the Law and the Prophets. 15 Having *a* hope in God, which they themselves the same also are accepting, *that there* will be *a* resurrection of[i] *the* dead, both of[i] *the* just and *the* unjust. 16 And in this, I myself am striving always <to have *a* conscience without offence towards God and men. 17 Now after many years, I came *that I am* bringing alms and offerings to my nation. 18 In which certain Jews from Asia found me purified[b] in the temple, neither with *a* multitude nor with tumult. 19 It is being necessary *for them* to be appearing before you[s] and to be objecting if they may have anything against me. 20 Or else, let them themselves the same say, they found **II** any **II** if any **II** wrongdoing in me, *when* I *had* stood before the council, 21 unless *it is* for this one voice, which I cried out standing[b] among them: 'I myself am being judged by you this day concerning *the* resurrection of[i] *the* dead.'"
22 ¶ But *when* Felix *had* heard these *things, though he* <knew[b] the things more perfectly of the Way, he adjourned them, having said, "When Lysias the commander comes down[sp], I shall make *a* decision on your *case*," 23 *because he* commanded the centurion not only to be keeping Paul, but also <to have liberty, and to be forbidding none of[i] his friends to be providing *for him* or to be coming to[i] him. 24 And after some days, *when* Felix *had* come with **II** *his* **II** his **II** wife Drusilla, *who* was *a* Jewess, *he* sent for Paul and heard him concerning the faith in Christ. 25 But *as* he *was* reasoning about righteousness, self-control, and the judgment that *is* being about to be coming, Felix was afraid *and* answered, "Keep going away *for* now; *when I am* finding *a* convenient time, I shall summon you[s]." 26 Meanwhile, *as he was* hoping that money will be given to[i] him by Paul that he might release him. Therefore, *he was* sending for him *more* often *and* was conversing with[i] him. 27 But *when* two years *were* completed, Felix received Porcius Festus *as his* successor. And *because* Felix <wanted to grant *a* favour[s] *to* the Jews, *he* left Paul bound[b].

Acts 25

1 ¶ Now *when* Festus *had* arrived in the province, after three days *he* went up from Caesarea to Jerusalem. 2 The high priest and the chief men of[i] the Jews informed him against Paul, and they were petitioning him, 3 asking *a* favour against him—that he sends[sp] him to Jerusalem—*as they are* laying *an* ambush along the road to kill him. 4 But Festus answered, *that* Paul >would be kept at Caesarea, and *that* he >would go *there* shortly. 5 "Therefore," he said*, "let the authority among you *who* went down with *me* keep accusing him, if there is any fault in this man." 6 *When he had* remained among them more than ten days, he went down to Caesarea the next day, having sat on the judgment seat *and* commanded Paul to be brought. 7 *When* he *(Paul) had* come, the Jews *who had* come down from Jerusalem stood around, *as they were* laying many serious complaints against Paul that they were not being able to prove, 8 *as* he *was* arguing *his* defence: "Neither against the law of[i] the Jews, nor against the temple, nor against Nero Caesar <have I offended *in* anything *at all*." 9 But Festus, wishing to do the Jews *a* favour, answered Paul *and* said, "Do you[s] wish *by* having gone up to Jerusalem, to being judged there concerning these *things* before me?" 10 Then Paul said, "I am standing[b] before the judgment seat of[i] Nero Caesar, where it is being necessary *for* me to being judged. *To the* Jews I did nothing wrong, as also you[s] yourself know very well. 11 For if I am doing wrong, and have committed anything worthy of[i] death, I am not objecting to die. But if there is nothing of[i] which they

themselves are accusing me, no one can deliver me to[i] them. I am appealing to Nero Caesar." 12 Then *when* Festus *had* conferred with the council, *he* answered, "You[s] have appealed to Nero Caesar; to Nero Caesar, you[s] will go." 13 ¶ *When* some days *had* passed, King Agrippa and Bernice arrived in Caesarea intending to greet Festus. 14 As they were staying there many days, Festus declared the *issues* against Paul before[i] the king, saying: "There is *a* certain man left[b] *a* prisoner by Felix, 15 about whom, *when* I *had* been in Jerusalem, the chief priests and the elders of[t] the Jews informed *me,* asking *for a* judgment against him. 16 To whom I answered, 'It is not *the* custom with[i] Romans to be delivering any man to die before the accused may have *met* the accusers face to face, and may have *the* opportunity of[t] defence concerning the accusation.' 17 Therefore, *when* they *had* come together without any delay; the next *day,* I sat on the judgment seat *and* commanded the man to be brought in. 18 Against whom, *when* the accusers *had* stood up, they were bringing no accusation of[t] which I myself was supposing, 19 but they <had some questions against him about *their* own religion and about *a* certain Jesus *Who had* died, Whom Paul was affirming to be living. 20 *Because I was* uncertain about such questions[s], I myself was asking whether he might wish to be going to Jerusalem and to being judged there concerning these *matters*. 21 But *when* Paul *had* appealed to be reserved for the decision of[t] Augustus, I commanded him to being kept until I send[sp] him to Nero Caesar." 22 Then Agrippa was saying to Festus, "I also myself <desired to hear that man." And that one said*, "Tomorrow, you[s] will hear him." 23 On the next day, *when* Agrippa *had* come and Bernice with great pomp, and entered into the auditorium with both the commanders and the prominent men of[t] the city, *when* Festus *had* commanded, Paul was brought in. 24 Then Festus said*: "King Agrippa and all men who *are* here present with[i] us, you are seeing this *one,* about whom the whole multitude of[t] the Jews petitioned with[i] me—both at Jerusalem and here—crying out *that it* is not fitting *for* him to be living any longer. 25 But *when I had* found *that* he committed[b] nothing worthy of[t] death, and also *though* he himself *had* appealed to Augustus, I myself decided to be sending him. 26 Concerning whom I do not have anything certain to write to[i] *my* lord. Therefore, I brought him out before you, and especially before you[s], King Agrippa, so that, *when* the examination took place, I might have something to write. 27 For it is seeming unreasonable to[i] me to be sending *a* prisoner and not to specify the *issues* of[t] charges against him."

Acts 26

1 ¶ And Agrippa was saying to Paul, "It is being permitted for[i] you[s] to be speaking for yourself." Then *when* Paul *had* stretched out *his* hand, he was answering for himself: 2 "I have thought myself blessed, King Agrippa, *because I* am intending to be answering for myself today before you[s] concerning all *the* things of[t] which I am being accused by *the* Jews, 3 especially *because* you are expert in[i] all the customs and questions among *the* Jews. Therefore, I am beseeching you[s] to hear me patiently. 4 My manner of life from *my* youth, which from *its* beginning was among my *own* nation in Jerusalem, all the Jews know[b]. 5 *Though they* <knew me from *the* first, if they wish[sp] to be testifying, that according to the strictest sect of[t] our religion, I lived *as a* Pharisee. 6 And now I stand[b] being judged for *the* hope of[t] the promise made by God to *our* forefathers, 7 to which *promise* our twelve-tribed *nation*, earnestly serving *God* day and night, is hoping to attain. For that hope, King Agrippa, I am being accused by the Jews. 8 Why is it being judged incredible by you that God is raising *the* dead? 9 Therefore, I myself thought in[i] myself *that* it is being necessary to do many *things* contrary to the name of[t] Jesus *of* Nazareth. 10 This also I did in Jerusalem, and many of[t] the saints I myself shut up in[i] prisons, having received authority from the chief priests. And *when* they *were* put to death, I cast *my* vote. 11 And, *I was* punishing them often in all the synagogues *and* was compelling *them* to be blaspheming. And, *I was* exceedingly being enraged against[i] them *and* was persecuting *them* even to foreign cities. 12 ¶ *As I was* journeying to Damascus with authority and commission from the chief priests, 13 at[i] midday, *O* king, I saw along the road *a* Light *from* heaven, more than the brightness of[t] the sun, *Which had* shone around me and those *who were* journeying with me. 14 And *when* we all *had* fallen to the ground, I heard *a* Voice speaking to me and saying in[i] the Hebrew language, 'Saul, Saul, why are you[s] persecuting Me? *It is* hard for[i] you[s] to be kicking against *the* goads.' 15 And I myself said, 'Who are You[s], Lord'? And that One said, 'I Myself am Jesus, Whom you[s] yourself are persecuting. 16 But rise and stand on your[s] feet; for I appeared to[i] you[s] for this *purpose*—to make you[s] *a* minister and *a* witness both of[t] *the* things you[s] saw and of[t] *the* things I shall reveal to[i] you[s], 17 delivering you[s] from the *Jewish* people, and the Gentiles, to whom I now am sending you[s], 18 to open their eyes, to turn from darkness to light, and the authority of[t] Satan to God, *that* they receive forgiveness of[t] sins and *an* inheritance among those sanctified[b] by[i] faith in Me.' 19 Therefore, King Agrippa, I did not become disobedient to[i] the heavenly vision, 20 but I was declaring first to[i] those in Damascus and Jerusalem, and throughout all the region of[t] Judea, and *then* to[i] the Gentiles, to be repenting and to be turning to God, doing works befitting repentance. 21 For these *reasons, when* the Jews *had* seized me in the temple, *they* were trying to kill *me*. 22 Therefore, *because I had* obtained help from God, I stand[b] to this day, witnessing both to[i] small and great, saying no other things than what both the prophets and

Moses said, *which* are being about to be coming— 23 that the Christ *would* suffer, that, *being the* first to rise from[i] *the* dead, He is being able to be proclaiming Light to[i] the *Jewish* people and the Gentiles."
24 ¶ And *as* he *was* making his defence, Festus was saying with[i] a loud voice, "Paul, you[s] are being beside yourself! Much learning is making you[s] mad!" 25 But that one said*, "I am not being mad, most noble Festus, but I am speaking words of[i] truth and reason. 26 For the king, before whom also I am speaking freely, knows about these *things.* For I am being persuaded *that* none of[i] these *things* are escaping his *attention,* for **II** this *thing was* **II** <was **II** not done[b] in *a* corner. 27 King Agrippa, are you[s] believing the prophets? I know[b] that you[s] are believing." 28 And Agrippa was saying to Paul, "You[s] almost are persuading me to become *a* Christian." 29 And Paul said, "If I might pray to[i] God *that* not only you[s], but also all those *who are* hearing me today, to become both almost and altogether such as I myself am, except for[i] these chains." 30 And *when* he *had* said these *things,* the king stood up, as *well as* the governor and Bernice and those *who were* sitting with them. 31 And *when they had* gone aside, they were talking among themselves, saying, "This man is committing nothing deserving of[i] death or chains." 32 And Agrippa was saying to[i] Festus, "This man was being able to be set free[b] if he had not appealed to Nero Caesar."

Acts 27

1 ¶ And when it was decided *that* we are sailing to Italy, they were delivering Paul and some other prisoners to[i] *a* centurion named Julius of[i] *the* Augustan Regiment. 2 We embarked on[i] *a* ship of[i] Adramyttium *and* put to sea, intending to be sailing along the coasts *of* Asia, *as* Aristarchus, *a* Macedonian of[i] Thessalonica, was with us. 3 And the next *day,* we landed at Sidon. Julius treated Paul kindly *and* allowed *him* to go to *his* friends to receive care. 4 *When we had* put to sea from there, we sailed under *the shelter of* Cyprus because the winds were contrary. 5 And *when we had* sailed over the sea off Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra, *a city* of[i] Lycia. 6 And there the centurion found *an* Alexandrian ship sailing to Italy *and* put us on board. 7 *As we were* sailing slowly for many days and *when we had* arrived with difficulty off Cnidus, *though* the wind *was* not permitting us, we sailed under *the shelter of* Crete, off Salmone. 8 *As we were* passing it with difficulty, we came to *a* certain place being called Fair Havens, which was near *a* city *of* Lasea. 9 *When* much time *had* been spent and sailing was now dangerous because the Fast *had* already passed, Paul was urging *them*, 10 saying to[i] them, "Men, I am perceiving that *this* voyage is being about to be *carried out* with disaster and much loss—not only of[i] the cargo and the ship but also our lives." 11 But the centurion was being more persuaded by[i] the helmsman and the owner of the ship than by[i] the things *which were* being spoken by Paul.
12 ¶ *Though* the harbour was not suitable to winter in, the majority laid down counsel to set sail from there, *if* by any means they may be able to reach Phoenix, *a* harbour of[i] Crete facing southwest and northwest, to winter *there*. 13 *When a* south wind *had* blown softly, *because they had* supposed to have obtained *their* purpose, *when they had* put out to sea, they were sailing close by Crete. 14 But not long after, *a* tempestuous headwind arose, being called Euroclydon. 15 *When* the ship *had* been caught, and *as it was* not being able to be bearing into the wind, having given *her* up, we were being driven along. 16 *When we had* run under *the shelter of a* small island being called Clauda, we prevailed with difficulty to become masters of[i] the lifeboat. 17 Which *when they had* hoisted up *the sail,* they were using helps undergirding the ship, and fearing lest they run aground[sp] on the Syrtis Sands[s], having struck sail so they were being driven. 18 *Because* we *were* exceedingly tempest-tossed, the next *day* they were lightening *the* ship. 19 The third *day,* we threw the tackling of[i] the ship overboard with *our* own hands. 20 *When* neither sun nor stars *were* appearing for many days and no small tempest *was* lying on *us,* all hope *that* we *would* be saved was finally taken away.
21 ¶ *As* abstinence from food was beginning *a* long *time,* then Paul stood in their midst *and* said, "O men, it was being necessary to listen to[i] me: 'Stop setting sail from Crete so as to incur this disaster and loss.' 22 But now I am urging you to be taking heart, for there will be no loss of[i] life among you—only of[i] the ship. 23 For this night, *an* angel of[i] God to[i] whom I am belonging and whom I am serving stood by me, 24 saying, 'Stop fearing, Paul. It is being necessary *for* you to stand before Nero Caesar, and behold, God has granted you[s] all those sailing with you[s].' 25 Therefore, men, keep taking heart! For I am believing God, that it will be just as it is told[b] to[i] me. 26 But it is being necessary *for* us to run aground on *a* certain island." 27 When *the* fourteenth night came, *as* we *were* being driven up and down in the Adriatic *Sea,* around midnight the sailors were sensing *that* some land *was* near them. 28 They sounded *and* found *it was* twenty fathoms. They went *a* little farther and sounded again *and* they found *it was* fifteen fathoms. 29 *Because they are* fearing lest we perish[sp] on *the* rocks, having dropped four anchors from *the* stern, they <wished *for* day to come. 30 *As* the sailors *were* seeking to escape from the ship, and *when they had* let down the lifeboat into the sea under *the* pretence is being about to be putting out anchors from *the* bow. 31 Paul said to[i] the centurion and the soldiers, "Unless these *men* remain[sp] in the ship, you yourselves are not being able to be saved." 32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of[i] the lifeboat and let it fall off. 33 As day was being about to be

dawning, Paul was begging *them* all to take food, saying, “Today *is the* fourteenth day, *as you are* waiting, you are continuing without food, having taken nothing. 34 Therefore, I am urging you to take nourishment, for this is for your survival. *Not a* hair will fall from the head of[i] any of[i] you.” 35 *When he had* said these *things,* and took bread, he gave thanks to[i] God in *the* presence *of them* all, and *when he had* broken *it,* he began to be eating. 36 Then they themselves all were encouraged *and* also took food. 37 *In* all, we were two hundred seventy-six persons on the ship. 38 *When they had* been satisfied with[i] food, they were lightening the ship, throwing out the wheat into the sea. 39 When it was day, they were not recognizing the land, but they were observing *a* certain bay having *a* beach, onto which they planned if they may be able to run the ship. 40 *When they had* let go *of* the anchors they were leaving *them* in the sea, meanwhile *when they had* loosed the rudder ropes and hoisted the mainsail to the wind they were making for the shore. 41 But *they* struck *a* place where two seas met *and* ran the ship aground. The bow stuck firm *and* remained immovable, but the stern was broken apart by the force of[i] the waves. 42 *The* counsel of[i] the soldiers was *planning* to be killing[si] the prisoners, lest any man swim away *and* escape[sp]. 43 But the centurion, wanting to save Paul, kept them from[i] *their* purpose. He commanded those *who were* being able to be swimming having first jumped *overboard* and to be getting to land, 44 and the rest *followed,* some on boards and others on some *pieces* of the ship. And so it came to pass *that* all were brought safely to land.

Acts 28

1 ¶ Now <2532> {conj} *when they had* been preserved from danger <1295> (5685) {v-app-npm-T}, then <5119> {adv} they knew <1921> (5627) {v-2aai-3p} that <3754> {conj} the <3588> {t-nsf} island <3520> {n-nsf-SU} is being called <2564> (5743) {v-ppi-3s} Malta <3194> {n-nsf-AP}. 2 And <1161> {conj} the <3588> {t-npm} barbarians <915> {a-npm-SU} were showing <3930> (5707) {v-iai-3p} us <2254> {p-1dp-IO} <3756> {prt-n} <3588> {t-asf} unusual <5177> (5631) {v-2aap-asf-SA} kindness <5363> {n-asf-DO}, for <1063> {conj} they kindled <381> (5660) {v-aap-npm-AC} *a* fire <4443> {n-asf-DO} *and* received <4355> (5639) {v-2ami-3p} us <2248> {p-1ap-DO} all <3956> {a-apm}, because <1223> {prep} *of* the <3588> {t-asm} present[b] <2186> (5761) {v-rap-asm-SA} <3588> {t-asm} rain <5205> {n-asm} and <2532> {conj} because <1223> {prep} *of* the <3588> {t-asn} cold <5592> {n-asn}. 3 And <1161> {conj} *when* <3588> {t-gsm} Paul <3972> {n-gsm-AB} *had* gathered <4962> (5660) {v-aap-gsm-AB-T} *a* bundle <4128> {n-asn-DO} of[i] sticks <5434> {n-gpn-D} and <2532> {conj} laid *them* <2007> (5631) {v-2aap-gsm-AB-T} on <1909> {prep} the <3588> {t-asf} fire <4443> {n-asf}, *a* viper <2191> {n-nsf-SU} came out <1831> (5631) {v-2aap-nsf-AC} because of <1537> {prep} the <3588> {t-gsf} heat <2329> {n-gsf} *and* fastened onto <2510> (5656) {v-aai-3s} his <846> {p-gsm-PO} <3588> {t-gsf} hand <5495> {n-gsf-DO}. 4 And <1161> {conj} when <5613> {adv} the <3588> {t-npm} barbarians <915> {a-npm-SU} saw <1492> (5627) {v-2aai-3p} the <3588> {t-asn} beast <2342> {n-asn-DO} hanging <2910> (5734) {v-pmp-asn-S} from <1537> {prep} his <846> {p-gsm-PO} <3588> {t-gsf} hand <5495> {n-gsf}, they were saying <3004> (5707) {v-iai-3p} to <4314> {prep} each other <240> {c-apm}, “This <3778> {d-nsm} <3588> {t-nsm} man <444> {n-nsm-SU} is <1510> (5719) {v-pai-3s} certainly <3843> {adv} *a* murderer <5406> {n-nsm-PN}, *though he* <3739> {r-asm} escaped <1295> (5685) {v-app-asm-CONC} from <1537> {prep} the <3588> {t-gsf} sea <2281> {n-gsf}, <3588> {t-nsf} *the god of* Justice <1349> {n-nsf-SU} did not <3756> {prt-n} allow <1439> (5656) {v-aai-3s} to be living <2198> (5721) {v-pan-PU}.” 5 But <3767> {conj} <3303> {prt} that one <3588> {t-nsm-SU-PR} shook off <660> (5660) {v-aap-nsm-AC} the <3588> {t-asn} beast <2342> {n-asn-DO} into <1519> {prep} the <3588> {t-asn} fire <4442> {n-asn} *and* suffered <3958> (5627) {v-2aai-3s} no <3762> {a-asn} harm <2556> {a-asn-DO}. 6 But <1161> {conj} those <3588> {t-npm-SU-PR} were expecting <4328> (5707) {v-iai-3p} *that* he <846> {p-asm-AGR} is being about <3195> (5721) {v-pan-ID} to be swelling up <4092> (5745) {v-ppn-CV} or <2228> {prt} to be falling down <2667> (5721) {v-pan-CV} suddenly <869> {adv} dead <3498> {a-asm-MA}. But <1161> {conj} *as* they <846> {p-gpm-AB} *were* looking <4328> (5723) {v-pap-gpm-AB-T} for <1909> {prep} *a* long time <4183> {a-asn} and <2532> {conj} seeing <2334> (5723) {v-pap-gpm-AB-T} no <3367> {a-asn} harm <824> {a-asn-DO} coming <1096> (5740) {v-pnp-asn-S} to <1519> {prep} him <846> {p-asm}, *they were* changing their minds <3328> (5734) {v-pmp-npm-AC} *and* were saying <3004> (5707) {v-iai-3p} *that* he <846> {p-asm-AGR} was <1510> (5721) {v-pan-ID} *a* god <2316> {n-asm-PAC}. 7 Now <1161> {conj} in <1722> {prep} <3588> {t-dpn} <4012> {prep} that <1565> {d-asm} <3588> {t-asm} place <5117> {n-asm}, there was <5225> (5707) {v-iai-3s} *an* estate <5564> {n-npn-PN} of[i] the <3588> {t-dsm} leading citizen <4413> {a-dsm-PO} of[i] the <3588> {t-gsf} island <3520> {n-gsf-PL}, named <3686> {n-dsn-AG} Publius <4196> {n-dsm-A}, who <3739> {r-nsm} received <324> (5666) {v-adp-nsm-AC} us <2248> {p-1ap-DO} *and* entertained *us* <3579> (5656) {v-aai-3s} courteously <5390> {adv} *for* three <5140> {a-nui} days <2250> {n-apf-T}. 8 And <1161> {conj} it came to pass <1096> (5633) {v-2adi-3s} *that* the <3588> {t-asm} father <3962> {n-asm-AGR} <3588> {t-gsm} of[i] Publius <4196> {n-gsm-RE} *was* laying <2621> (5738) {v-pnn-ID} sick <4912> (5746) {v-ppp-asm} from[i] *a* fever[s] <4446> {n-dpm-D} and <2532> {conj} dysentery <1420> {n-dsf-D}. *When* <3588> {t-nsm} Paul <3972> {n-nsm-SU} *had* gone in <1525> (5631) {v-2aap-nsm-T} to <4314> {prep} him <3739> {r-asm} and <2532> {conj} prayed <4336> (5666) {v-adp-nsm-T}, he laid <2007> (5631) {v-2aap-nsm-AC} <3588> {t-apf} *his* hands <5495> {n-apf-DO} on[i] him <846> {p-dsm-PL} *and* healed <2390> (5662) {v-adi-3s} him <846> {p-asm-DO}. 9 So <3767> {conj} *when* this <5127> {d-gsn-AB} *had* occurred <1096> (5637) {v-2adp-gsn-AB-T}, the <3588> {t-npm} rest <3062> {a-npm-SU} *of those* on <1722> {prep} the <3588> {t-dsf} island <3520> {n-dsf} who <3588> {t-npm} <had <2192> (5723) {v-pap-npm-S} diseases <769> {n-apf-DO} also <2532> {conj} were coming <4334> (5711) {v-ini-3p} and <2532> {conj} were being healed <2323> (5712) {v-ipi-3p}. 10 <3739> {r-npm} They also <2532> {conj} honoured <5091> (5656) {v-aai-3p} us <2248> {p-1ap-DO} in[i] many <4183> {a-dpf} ways <5092> {n-dpf-ME}, and <2532> {conj} *as we were* departing <321> (5746) {v-ppp-dpm-AB-T}, they provided <2007> (5639) {v-2ami-3p} such things <3588> {t-apn-DO} for <4314> {prep} <3588> {t-asf} *our* necessity <5532> {n-asf}.

11 ¶ Now <1161> {conj} after <3326> {prep} three <5140> {a-nui} months <3376> {n-apm}, we were set sail <321> (5681) {v-api-1p} in <1722> {prep} *a* ship <4143> {n-dsn} of[i] Alexandria <222> {a-dsn-A}, with[i] *a* figurehead <3902> {n-dsn-ME} *of the gods* of[i] Castor and Pollux <1359> {n-dpm-A}, wintered[b] <3914> (5761) {v-rap-dsm-S} in <1722> {prep} the <3588> {t-dsf} island <3520> {n-dsf}. 12 And <2532> {conj} *when we had* landed

<2609> (5685) {v-app-npm-T} at <1519> {prep} Syracuse <4946> {n-apf}, we stayed <1961> (5656) {v-aai-1p} *there* three <5140> {a-nui} days <2250> {n-apf-T}. **13** From there <3606> {adv}, we sailed around <4022> (5631) {v-2aap-npm-AC} *and* reached <2658> (5656) {v-aai-1p} <1519> {prep} Rhegium <4484> {n-asn}. And <2532> {conj} after <3326> {prep} one <3391> {a-asf} day <2250> {n-asf}, *when a* south wind <3558> {n-gsm-AB} *had* blown <1920> (5637) {v-2adp-gsm-AB-T}; *on the* second day <1206> {a-npm-T} we came <2064> (5627) {v-2aai-1p} to <1519> {prep} Puteoli <4223> {n-apm}, **14** where <3757> {adv} we found <2147> (5631) {v-2aap-npm-AC} brothers <80> {n-apm-DO} *and* were invited <3870> (5681) {v-api-1p} to stay <1961> (5658) {v-aan-PU} with <1909> {prep} them <846> {p-dpm} *for* seven <2033> {a-nui} days <2250> {n-apf-T}. And <2532> {conj} so <3779> {adv} we went <2064> (5627) {v-2aai-1p} towards <1519> {prep} <3588> {t-asf} Rome <4516> {n-asf}. **15** And from there <2547> {adv-k}, *when* the <3588> {t-npm} brothers <80> {n-npm-SU} *had* heard <191> (5660) {v-aap-npm-T} the things <3588> {t-apn-DO} concerning <4012> {prep} us <2257> {p-1gp}, they came <1831> (5627) {v-2aai-3p} to <1519> {prep} meet <529> {n-asf} us <2254> {p-1dp} as far as <891> {adv} Appii <675> {n-gsm} Forum <5410> {n-gsn} and <2532> {conj} Three <5140> {a-nui} Taverns <4999> {n-gpf}. *When* <3588> {t-nsm} Paul <3972> {n-nsm-SU} *had* seen <1492> (5631) {v-2aap-nsm} them <3739> {r-apm-DP}, *he* thanked <2168> (5660) {v-aap-nsm-AC} <3588> {t-dsm} God <2316> {n-dsm-DO} *and* took <2983> (5627) {v-2aai-3s} courage <2294> {n-asn-MA}. **16** Now <1161> {conj} when <3753> {adv} we came <2064> (5627) {v-2aai-1p} to <1519> {prep} Rome <4516> {n-asf}, the <3588> {t-nsm} centurion <1543> {n-nsm-SU} delivered <3860> (5656) {v-aai-3s} the <3588> {t-apm} prisoners <1198> {n-apm-DO} to[i] the <3588> {t-dsm} captain of the guard <4759> {n-dsm-IO}. But <1161> {conj} <3588> {t-dsm} Paul <3972> {n-dsm-AG} was permitted <2010> (5681) {v-api-3s} to be living <3306> (5721) {v-pan-R} by <2596> {prep} himself <1438> {f-3asm} with <4862> {prep} a <3588> {t-dsm} soldier <4757> {n-dsm} *who was* guarding <5442> (5723) {v-pap-dsm-S} him <846> {p-asm-DO}.

17 ¶ And <1161> {conj} it came to pass <1096> (5633) {v-2adi-3s} *that* after <3326> {prep} three <5140> {a-nui} days <2250> {n-apf} <3588> {t-asm} Paul <3972> {n-asm-AGR} called together <4779> (5670) {v-amn-ID} the <3588> {t-apm} chief men <4413> {a-apm-DO} <1510> (5723) {v-pap-apm} of[i] the <3588> {t-gpm} Jews <2453> {a-gpm-D}. And <1161> {conj} *when* they <846> {p-gpm-AB} *had* come together <4905> (5631) {v-2aap-gpm-AB-T}, he was saying <3004> (5707) {v-iai-3s} to <4314> {prep} them <846> {p-apm}: "Men <435> {n-vpm-V}, brothers <80> {n-vpm-V}, *though* I <1473> {p-1ns-SU} myself *had* done <4160> (5660) {v-aap-nsm-CONC} nothing <3762> {a-asn-DO} against <1727> {a-asn} the <3588> {t-dsm} people <2992> {n-dsm} or <2228> {prt} the <3588> {t-dpn} customs <1485> {n-dpn} of[i] *our* <3588> {t-dpn} forefathers <3971> {a-dpn}, *yet* I was delivered <3860> (5681) {v-api-1s} *as a* prisoner <1198> {n-nsm-SU} from <1537> {prep} Jerusalem <2414> {n-gpn} into <1519> {prep} the <3588> {t-apf} hands <5495> {n-apf} of[i] the <3588> {t-gpm} Romans <4514> {a-gpm-PO}, **18** who <3748> {r-npm-SU}, *when they had* examined <350> (5660) {v-aap-npm-T} me <3165> {p-1as-DO}, <wanted <1014> (5711) {v-ini-3p} to release *me* <630> (5658) {v-aan-CV} because <1223> {prep} <3588> {t-asn} *there* was <5225> (5721) {v-pan} no <3367> {a-asf} cause <156> {n-asf-PAC} of[i] death <2288> {n-gsm-OBJ} in <1722> {prep} me <1698> {p-1ds}. **19** But <1161> {conj} *as* the <3588> {t-gpm} Jews <2453> {a-gpm-AB} *were* speaking against *it* <483> (5723) {v-pap-gpm-AB-T}, I was compelled <315> (5681) {v-api-1s} to appeal to <1941> (5670) {v-amn-PU} Nero Caesar <2541> {n-asm-DO}—not <3756> {prt-n} as <5613> {adv} having <2192> (5723) {v-pap-nsm-MA} anything <5100> {x-asn-DO} to accuse <2723> (5658) {v-aan-PU} of[i] my <1473> {p-1gs-PO} <3588> {t-gsn} nation <1484> {n-gsn-DO}. **20** Therefore <3767> {conj}, for <1223> {prep} this <5026> {d-asf} <3588> {t-asf} reason <156> {n-asf}, I called for <3870> (5656) {v-aai-1s} you <5209> {p-2ap-DO}, to see *you* <1492> (5629) {v-2aan-PU} and <2532> {conj} to speak *with you* <4354> (5658) {v-aan-PU}, for <1063> {conj} because of <1752> {prep} the <3588> {t-gsf} hope <1680> {n-gsf} <3588> {t-gsm} of[i] Israel <2474> {n-pri-SUB}, I am being bound with <4029> (5736) {v-pni-1s} this <5026> {d-asf} <3588> {t-asf} chain <254> {n-asf-DO}." **21** Then <1161> {conj} those <3588> {t-npm-SU-PR} said <2036> (5627) {v-2aai-3p} to <4314> {prep} him <846> {p-asm}, "We <2249> {p-1np-SU} ourselves neither <3777> {conj} received <1209> (5662) {v-adi-1p} letters <1121> {n-apn-DO} from <575> {prep} <3588> {t-gsf} Judea <2449> {n-gsf} concerning <4012> {prep} you[s] <4675> {p-2gs}, nor <3777> {conj} did any <5100> {x-nsm-SU} of[i] the <3588> {t-gpm} brothers <80> {n-gpm-W} *who had* come <3854> (5637) {v-2adp-nsm-S} report <518> (5656) {v-aai-3s} or <2228> {prt} speak <2980> (5656) {v-aai-3s} anything <5100> {x-asn} bad <4190> {a-asn-DO} about <4012> {prep} you[s] <4675> {p-2gs}. **22** But <1161> {conj} we are judging *it* worthy <515> (5719) {v-pai-1p} to hear <191> (5658) {v-aan-EV} from <3844> {prep} you[s] <4675> {p-2gs} what <3739> {r-apn} you[s] are thinking <5426> (5719) {v-pai-2s}, for <1063> {conj} concerning <4012> {prep} <3303> {prt} this <5026> {d-gsf} <3588> {t-gsf} sect <139> {n-gsf}, it is <1510> (5719) {v-pai-3s} known <1110> {a-nsn-PA} to us <2254> {p-1dp-PO} that <3754> {conj} it is being spoken against <483> (5743) {v-ppi-3s} everywhere <3837> {adv}."

23 ¶ And <1161> {conj} *when they had* appointed <5021> (5671) {v-amp-npm-T} him <846> {p-dsm-IO} *a* day <2250> {n-asf-DO}, many <4119> {a-npm-c-SU} were coming <2240> (5707) {v-iai-3p} to <4314> {prep} him <846> {p-asm} at <1519> {prep} <3588> {t-asf} *his* lodging <3578> {n-asf}, to[i] whom <3739> {r-dpm-IO} he was explaining <1620> (5710) {v-imi-3s} *by* solemnly testifying <1263> (5740) {v-pnp-nsm-ME} the <3588> {t-asf} kingdom <932> {n-asf-DO} <3588> {t-gsm} of[i] God <2316> {n-gsm-SUB}, and <5037> {prt} persuading <3982> (5723) {v-pap-nsm-ME} them <846> {p-apm-DO} <3588> {t-apn} concerning <4012> {prep} <3588> {t-gsm} Jesus <2424> {n-gsm} both <5037> {prt} from <575> {prep} the <3588> {t-gsm} Law <3551> {n-gsm} of[i] Moses <3475> {n-gsm-PO} and <2532> {conj} the <3588> {t-gpm} Prophets <4396> {n-gpm}, from <575> {prep} morning <4404> {adv} until <2193> {adv} evening <2073> {n-gsf}. **24** And <2532> {conj} some <3588> {t-npm-SU} <3303> {prt} were being persuaded <3982> (5712) {v-ipi-3p} by[i] the things <3588> {t-dpn-ME} spoken <3004> (5746) {v-ppp-dpn-S}, but <1161> {conj} others <3588> {t-npm-SU} were not believing <569> (5707) {v-iai-3p}. **25** And <1161> {conj} *as they* were <1510> (5723) {v-pap-npm-T} not agreeing <800> {a-npm-PA} among <4314> {prep} themselves <240> {c-apm}, they were departing <630> (5710) {v-imi-3p} *when* <3588> {t-gsm} Paul <3972> {n-gsm-AB} *had* said <2036> (5631) {v-2aap-gsm-AB-T} one <1520> {a-nui} word <4487> {n-asn-DO} <3754> {conj}: "The <3588> {t-nsn} Holy <40> {a-nsn} <3588> {t-nsn} Spirit <4151> {n-nsn-SU} spoke well <2573> {adv} <2980> (5656) {v-aai-3s} through <1223> {prep} Isaiah <2268> {n-gsm} the <3588> {t-gsm} prophet <4396> {n-gsm-A} to <4314> {prep} our <2257> {p-1gp-PO} <3588> {t-apm} forefathers <3962> {n-apm}, **26** saying <3004> (5723) {v-pap-nsn-MA}: 'Go <4198> (5676) {v-aom-2s} to <4314> {prep} these[s] <5126> {d-asm} <3588> {t-asm} people <2992> {n-asm} and <2532> {conj} say <2036> (5628) {v-2aam-2s}: "Hearing <189> {n-dsf-MA}, you will hear <191> (5692) {v-fai-2p}, and <2532> {conj} will[v] by[e] no means <3364> {prt-n prt-n} understand <4920> (5655) {v-2axs-2p}, And <2532> {conj} seeing <991> (5723) {v-pap-npm-MA}, you will see <991> (5692) {v-fai-2p} and <2532> {conj} will[v] by[e] no means <3364> {prt-n prt-n} perceive <1492> (5632) {v-2aas-2p}; **27** For

<1063> {conj} the <3588> {t-nsf} heart <2588> {n-nsf-SU} of[1] these[s] <5127> {d-gsm} <3588> {t-gsm} people <2992> {n-gsm-PO}>is being grown dull <3975> (5681) {v-api-3s}. And <2532> {conj} they hardly <917> {adv}>are hearing <191> (5656) {v-aai-3p} <3588> {t-dpn} with[i] *their* ears <3775> {n-dpn-ME}, And <2532> {conj} they <have closed <2576> (5656) {v-aai-3p} their <846> {p-gpm-PO} <3588> {t-apm} eyes <3788> {n-apm-DO}, Lest <3379> {adv-n} they see[sp] <1492> (5632) {v-2aas-3p} <3588> {t-dpm} with[i] *their* eyes <3788> {n-dpm-ME} And <2532> {conj} hear[sp] <191> (5661) {v-aas-3p} <3588> {t-dpn} with[i] *their* ears <3775> {n-dpn-ME}, And <2532> {conj} understand[sp] <4920> (5632) {v-2aas-3p} <3588> {t-dsf} with[i] *their* heart <2588> {n-dsf-DO} And <2532> {conj} be converted[sp] <1994> (5661) {v-aas-3p}, And <2532> {conj} I heal[sp] <2390> (5667) {v-ads-1s} them <846> {p-apm-DO}.' **28** Therefore <3767> {conj}, let it be <1510> (5720) {v-pam-3s} known <1110> {a-nsn-PA} to[i] you <5213> {p-2dp-PO} that <3754> {conj} the <3588> {t-nsn} salvation <4992> {a-nsn-SU} <3588> {t-gsm} of[1] God <2316> {n-gsm-SUB} was sent <649> (5648) {v-2api-3s} to[i] the <3588> {t-dpn} Gentiles <1484> {n-dpn-REF}, and <2532> {conj} they <846> {p-npm-SU} themselves will hear <191> (5695) {v-fdi-3p}." **29** And <2532> {conj} *when* he <846> {p-gsm-AB} *had* said <2036> (5631) {v-2aap-gsm-AB-T} these *words* <5023> {d-apn-DO}, the <3588> {t-npm} Jews <2453> {a-npm-SU} departed <565> (5627) {v-2aai-3p}, having <2192> (5723) {v-pap-npm-R} *a* great <4183> {a-asf} dispute <4803> {n-asf-DO} among <1722> {prep} themselves <1438> {f-3dpm}.

30 ¶ And <1161> {conj} <3588> {t-nsm} Paul <3972> {n-nsm-SU} lived <3306> (5656) {v-aai-3s} two whole <3650> {a-asf} years <1333> {n-asf-T} in <1722> {prep} his *own* <2398> {a-dsm} rented house <3410> {n-dsn} and <2532> {conj} was receiving <588> (5711) {v-ini-3s} all <3956> {a-apm-DO} who <3588> {t-apm} *were* coming <1531> (5740) {v-pnp-apm-S} to <4314> {prep} him <846> {p-asm}, **31** preaching <2784> (5723) {v-pap-nsm-MA} the <3588> {t-asf} kingdom <932> {n-asf-DO} <3588> {t-gsm} of[1] God <2316> {n-gsm-SUB} and <2532> {conj} teaching <1321> (5723) {v-pap-nsm-MA} the things <3588> {t-apn-DO} concerning <4012> {prep} the <3588> {t-gsm} Lord <2962> {n-gsm} Jesus <2424> {n-gsm-A} Christ <5547> {n-gsm-A} with <3326> {prep} all <3956> {a-gsf} confidence <3954> {n-gsf}, without hindrance <209> {adv}.

THE EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO *THE* ROMANS

Romans 1

1 ¶ Paul, *a* servant of[1] Jesus Christ, called *to be an* apostle, set apart[b] for *the* gospel of[1] God, **2** (which He promised beforehand through His prophets in *the* Holy Scriptures,) **3** concerning His Son (1:4) Jesus Christ our Lord, (1:3) Who *had* been descended *from the lineage* of[1] David according to *the* flesh, **4** Who *had* been declared *the* Son of[1] God with power according to *the* Spirit of[1] holiness by *the* resurrection from[i] *the* dead. **5** Through Him, we received grace and apostleship to *bring about* obedience of[1] faith among all nations for *the sake of* His name, **6** among Whom you yourselves are also called *to belong* of[1] Jesus Christ. **7** To[i] all those *who* are in Rome, beloved of[1] God, called *to be* saints: Grace to[i] you and peace from God our Father and *the* Lord Jesus Christ.

8 ¶ First, I am thanking my God through Jesus Christ for all of[1] you, that your faith is being proclaimed throughout the whole world. **9** For God is my witness, Whom I am serving with my spirit in the gospel of[1] His Son, that without ceasing I always am making mention of[1] you (1:10) in my prayers, **10** making request, if by any means, now at last, I shall find *a* way in the will of[1] God to come to you. **11** For I am longing to see you, to impart[si] to[i] you some spiritual gift so that you would be established— **12** that is, to be encouraged together with you by the mutual faith, both yours and mine. **13** Now, I do not wanting you to being unaware, brothers, that I often planned to come to you (but was hindered until now), that I might reap some fruit among you also, just as *I have* among the other Gentiles. **14** I am *a* debtor both to[i] Greeks and barbarians, both to[i] *the* wise and to[i] *the* foolish. **15** So, as much as *it is depending on* me, *I am* ready to preach the gospel to[i] you also who *are* in Rome.

16 ¶ For I am not being ashamed *of* the gospel of[1] Christ, for it is *the* power of[1] God for salvation for[i] everyone who *is* believing—first for[i] *the* Jew, and also for[i] *the* Greek. **17** For in it, *the* righteousness of[1] God is being revealed from faith to faith, as it is written[b]: "But the just will live by faith." **18** For *the* wrath of[1] God is being revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of[1] men, who *are* suppressing the truth in unrighteousness, **19** ¶ because what *is* known about[i] God is obvious to them, for God <has made *it* clear to[i] them. **20** For since *the* creation of[1] *the* world, His invisible *attributes*—His eternal power and[gs] Godhead—are[s] being seen, being understood through[i] what *has been* made so that they are without excuse. **21** For *though they had* known God, they did not glorify *Him* as God or give thanks, but became futile in their reasoning[s], and their foolish hearts[s] were[s] darkened. **22** Professing to be wise, they became fools, **23** and exchanged the glory of[1] the incorruptible God into *a* likeness of[1] *an* image of[1] *a* corruptible man, birds, four-footed animals and creeping things. **24** Therefore, God gave them up to uncleanness in the lusts of[1] their hearts, to dishonouring their bodies among themselves, **25** who exchanged the truth of[1] God for a lie, and worshipped and served the creature rather than the Creator, Who is blessed for ever. Amen. **26** For this *reason,* God gave them up to vile passions. Even their women exchanged the natural relations[s] for those[s] that *are* against nature. **27** Likewise, the men abandoned the natural relations[s] with[i] women[s] *and* were inflamed with their lust for each another—men committing shameful *acts* with men and receiving in themselves the due penalty for[i] their error. **28** And even as they did not like to be retaining God in *their* knowledge, God gave them over to *a* depraved mind, to be doing what[s] *is* not proper. **29** *They are* filled with[b] all

unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness—full of[f] envy, murder, strife, deceit, evil-mindedness—whisperers, 30 backbiters, haters of God, violent, proud, boasters, inventors of[f] evil things, disobedient to[i] parents, 31 undiscerning, untrustworthy, unloving, implacable, unmerciful. 32 *Though they* knew the righteous judgment of[f] God—that those practising such *things* are worthy of[f] death—who are not only performing them, but also are approving of[f] those practising *them*.

Romans 2

1 ¶ Therefore, you[s] are inexcusable, O man, whoever *is* judging, for in whatever you[s] are judging another, you[s] are condemning yourself; for *you who are* judging are practising the same things. 2 But we know[b] that the judgment of[f] God is according to truth against those *who are* practising such *things*. 3 And are you[s] thinking this, O man—who *is* judging those *who are* practising such *things* and doing the same—that you[s] yourself will escape the judgment of[f] God? 4 Or are you[s] despising the riches of[f] His goodness, forbearance, and longsuffering, *because you do not know* that the goodness of[f] God is leading you[s] to repentance? 5 But because of your[s] hardness and[gs] impenitent heart, you[s] are treasuring up wrath for[i] yourself[s] in *the* day of[f] wrath and revelation of[f] *the* righteous judgment of[f] God, 6 Who will render to[i] each one according to his deeds: 7 eternal life to[i] those *who,* by patient continuance in[i] *doing a* good *thing are* seeking glory, honour, and immortality; 8 but *there is* indignation and wrath to[i] those *who are* self-seeking and not obeying the truth but obeying unrighteousness. 9 *There will be* tribulation and anguish upon every soul of[f] man who *is* doing evil, first for[i] *the* Jew and also for[i] *the* Greek; 10 but glory, honour, and peace, to[i] every man who *is* working what *is* good, first for[i] *the* Jew, and also for[i] *the* Greek. 11 For there is no partiality with God. 12 For as many as <have sinned without *the* law will also perish without *the* law, and as many as <have sinned in *the* law will be judged by *the* law— 13 (for not the hearers of[f] the law *are* just in *the* sight of[f] God, but the doers of[f] the law will be justified. 14 For when Gentiles, who *do* not have *the* law, by[i] nature are doing[ssp] the things in[i] the law, these —*though do* not have *the* law—are *a* law to[i] themselves. 15 Who are showing the work of[f] the law written in their hearts, *as* their conscience *also is* bearing witness, and among themselves *their* thoughts *are* either accusing or excusing *them*), 16 on *the* day when God will judge the secrets of[f] men through Jesus Christ, according to my gospel.
17 ¶ Behold, you[s] yourself are being called *a* Jew, resting in the law, boasting in God, 18 knowing *his* will, and are approving the things *which are* excellent, *because you are* being instructed out of the law. 19 You[s] are confident[b] *that* you[s] are *a* guide to[i] *the* blind, *a* light to[i] those in darkness, 20 *an* instructor of[f] *the* foolish, *a* teacher of[f] babes, having the form of[f] knowledge and truth in the law. 21 Therefore, the one *who is* teaching another—are you[s] not[y] teaching yourself[s]? The one *who is* preaching 'Stop stealing,' are you[s] stealing? 22 The one *who is* saying 'Stop committing adultery,' are you[s] committing adultery? The one *who is* abhorring idols, are you[s] robbing temples? 23 You[s] who are boasting in *the* law, are you[s] dishonouring God through breaking of[f] the law? 24 For "the name of[f] God is being blasphemed among the Gentiles because of you," just as it is written[b]. 25 For circumcision indeed is profiting if you[s] are keeping[sp] *the* law, but if you[s] are *a* transgressor of[f] *the* law, your[s] circumcision has become uncircumcision. 26 Therefore, if *an* uncircumcised *man* is keeping[sp] the righteous requirements of[f] the law, will not[y] his uncircumcision be accounted as circumcision? 27 And will *not* the physically uncircumcised, *who is* fulfilling the law, judge you[s], who—*even* with *your* written *code* and circumcision—*are a* transgressor of[f] *the* law? 28 For the one is not *a* Jew outwardly, nor *is* circumcision *merely* outward in *the* flesh. 29 But *he is* a Jew *who is one* inwardly, and *true* circumcision *is* of[f] *the* heart—by *the* Spirit, not by[i] *the* letter—whose praise *is* not from men but from God.

Romans 3

1 ¶ What then *is* advantage of[f] the Jew, or what *is* the profit of[f] circumcision? 2 Much in every way! Chiefly because they were entrusted with the oracles of[f] God. 3 For what if some did not believe? Will their unbelief make the faithfulness of[f] God without effect? 4 May it not be! But let God keep becoming true, and every man *a* liar, as it is written[b]: 'That you[s] might be justified in your[s] words, And might overcome while you[s] *are* being judged.' 5 But if our unrighteousness is demonstrating *the* righteousness of[f] God, what shall we say? *Is* God unrighteous inflicting wrath? No[n]! (I am speaking as *a* man.) 6 May it not be! Otherwise, how will God judge the world? 7 For if the truth of[f] God increased through my lie to His glory, why am I myself also still being judged as *a* sinner? 8 And *why* not *say* (as we are being slanderously reported and as some are affirming *that* we *are* saying), "Let[t] us do evil that good might come"? Their condemnation is just. 9 What then? Are we better *than they?* Not at all. For we previously charged *that* both Jews and Greeks are all under sin. 10 As it is written[b]: 'There is no one righteous, no,

not *even* one; 11 There is no one who *is* understanding; There is no one who *is* seeking after God. 12 All have turned aside; Together they <have become worthless; There is no one doing good, There is not so much as one.' 13 'Their throat *is an* open[b] grave; They were practising deceit with[i] their tongues. *The* poison of[i] asps *is* under their lips.' 14 'Their mouth is being full of[i] cursing and bitterness.' 15 'Their feet *are* swift to shed blood; 16 Destruction and misery *are* in their ways, 17 And they <have not known *the* way of[i] peace. 18 There is no fear of[i] God before their eyes.'
19 ¶ Now we know[b] that whatever the law is saying, it is saying to[i] those under the law, that every mouth might be stopped and all the world might become guilty before[i] God. 20 Therefore, by *the* works of[i] *the* law, no flesh will be justified in[i] His sight, for through *the* law *is coming the* knowledge of[i] sin. 21 But now, apart from *the* law, *the* righteousness of[i] God is revealed[b], being witnessed by the Law and the Prophets, 22 even *the* righteousness of[i] God *is coming* through faith in[i] Jesus Christ, to all and upon all who *are* believing, for there is no distinction. 23 For all <have sinned and are falling short of[i] the glory of[i] God, 24 being justified freely by[i] His grace through the redemption that *is* in Christ Jesus, 25 Whom God set forth *as a* propitiation through faith in His blood, to demonstrate His righteousness, because of the passing over the previously committed[b] sins (3:26) in the forbearance of[i] God, 26 to demonstrate His righteousness at the present time, for He is just and the justifier *of the one who has* faith in[i] Jesus. 27 Where *is* boasting then? It >is excluded. By what law? Of[i] works? No, but by *a* law of[i] faith. 28 Therefore, we are concluding *that a* man is being justified by[i] faith apart from[i] *the* works of[i] *the* law. 29 Or *is He* the God of[i] Jews only? *Is He* not[v] also of[i] Gentiles? Yes, of[i] Gentiles also, 30 since *there is* one God Who will justify *the* circumcision by faith and *the* uncircumcision through faith. 31 Are we then making void *the* law through faith? May it not be! But we are establishing *the* law.

Romans 4

1 ¶ What then shall we say *that* Abraham, our forefather, has found according to *the* flesh? 2 For if Abraham was justified by works, he has *something to* boast *about,* but not before God. 3 For what is the Scripture saying? "And Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to[i] him for righteousness." 4 Now to[i] the one *who is* working, the wages[s] are[s] not being accounted as grace but as debt. 5 But to[i] the one *who is* not working but *is* believing in the One *Who is* justifying the ungodly, his faith is being accounted for righteousness, 6 just as David also is describing the blessedness of[i] the man to[i] whom God is imputing righteousness apart from works: 7 Blessed *are those* whose iniquities >are being forgiven, And whose sins >are being covered; 8 Blessed *is the* man to[i] whom *the* Lord will[v] never[c] impute sin.
9 ¶ *Is* this blessedness then *only* upon the circumcision, or also upon the uncircumcision? For we are saying that faith was accounted to[i] Abraham for righteousness. 10 How then was it accounted? *As he* was circumcised, or uncircumcised? Not while circumcised, but while uncircumcised. 11 And he received *the* sign of[i] circumcision, *a* seal of[i] the righteousness of[i] the faith *he had while* uncircumcised, that he would be *the* father of[i] all those *who are* believing, though *they are* uncircumcised, for righteousness *would* also be imputed to[i] them, 12 and *the* father of[i] circumcision to[i] those *who are* not only of *the* circumcision but also to[i] those *who are* walking in[i] the steps of[i] the faith of[i] our father Abraham, *which he had while* uncircumcised. 13 For the promise *that* he *would* be heir of[i] the world *was* not through *the* law to[i] Abraham or to[i] his seed, but through *the* righteousness of[i] faith. 14 For if those of *the* law *are* heirs, faith is made void[b] and the promise is made of no effect[b], 15 because the law is bringing wrath; for where there is no law, *there is* no transgression. 16 Therefore, *it is* of faith that *it would be* by grace, so that the promise is sure to[i] all the seed, not only to[i] those of the law but also to[i] those of *the* faith of[i] Abraham, who is *the* father of[i] us all,
17 ¶ (as it is written[b]: "I have made you[s] *a* father of[i] many nations) *in the* presence *of Him* Whom he believed—God, Who *is* giving life to the dead and *is* calling the things *that are* not existing as existing, 18 who, contrary to hope, in hope believed, so that he *would* become *the* father of[i] many nations, according to what *was* spoken[b], "So shall your[s] offspring be." 19 And *because he had* not been weak in[i] faith, he did not consider his *own* body, already dead[b] *(though he* was about *a* hundred years old,) nor the deadness of[i] the womb of[i] Sarah. 20 And he did not waver at the promise of[i] God through[i] unbelief but was strengthened in[i] faith, having given glory to[i] God, 21 and having been fully convinced that what He <had promised, He is being able also to perform. 22 And therefore, "it was imputed to[i] him for righteousness."
23 ¶ Now it was not written for his sake alone that it was imputed to[i] him, 24 but also for us—to[i] *whom* it is to be imputed—to those *are* believing in the One *Who* raised Jesus our Lord from *the* dead, 25 Who was delivered up for our offences and was raised for our justification.

Romans 5

1 ¶ Therefore, having been justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ, 2 through
Whom we also have[b] access by[i] faith into this grace in which we stand[b], and we are rejoicing in hope of[t] the glory
of[t] God. 3 And not only *that,* but we also are glorying in tribulations, knowing[b] that tribulation is producing
perseverance; 4 and perseverance, character; and character, hope. 5 And hope is not disappointing, because the love
of[t] God is poured out[b] in our hearts by *the* Holy Spirit Who *had* been given to[i] us.
6 ¶ For *as* we were still weak, at *the* appointed time Christ died for *the* ungodly. 7 For scarcely will someone die for *a*
righteous *person,* though perhaps for *a* good *person* someone is even daring to die. 8 But God is demonstrating His
own love towards us, in that *as* we were still sinners, Christ died for us. 9 Much more then, *though we are* now
justified by His blood, we shall be saved from wrath through Him. 10 For if, *as we* were enemies, we were
reconciled to[i] God through the death of[t] His Son, much more, having been reconciled, we shall be saved by His
life. 11 And not only *that,* but also rejoicing in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, through Whom we <have now
received reconciliation. 12 Therefore, just as sin entered the world through one man, and death through sin, so death
spread to all men because all sinned. 13 (For until *the* law, sin was in *the* world, but sin is not being imputed *as there*
is no law. 14 Nevertheless, death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over those *who had* not sinned according to[i]
the likeness of[t] the transgression of[t] Adam, who is *a* type of[t] the One *Who is* coming. 15 But the *free* gift *is* not like
the offence. For if by[i] the offence of[t] one many died, much more did the grace of[t] God and the gift by the grace of[t]
the One Man, Jesus Christ, abounded to many. 16 And the gift *is* not like *the result of the* one *who* sinned. For the
judgment *came* from one *offence, resulting* in condemnation, but the *free* gift *came* from many offences, *resulting*
in justification. 17 For if by[i] the offence of[t] the one, death reigned by that one, much more will those receiving the
abundance of[t] grace and the gift of[t] righteousness reign in life through the One, Jesus Christ.) 18 Therefore, as
through *the* offence *of* one unto condemnation, judgment *came* upon all men, so also through *the* righteousness *of*
One, *the free gift came* to all men, resulting in justification of[t] life. 19 For as through the disobedience of[t] the one
man many sinners were made, so also through the obedience of[t] the One, many righteous will be made. 20
Moreover, *the* law entered that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace abounded much more, 21
so that as sin reigned in death, so also grace might reign through righteousness to eternal life through Jesus Christ
our Lord.

Romans 6

1 ¶ What shall we say then? Shall we continue in[i] sin that grace might abound? 2 May it not be! How shall we who
died to[i] that sin live any longer in it? 3 Or do you not know that as many *of us* were dipped into Jesus Christ were
dipped into His death? 4 Therefore, we were buried with Him through that dipping into death, that just as Christ
was raised from *the* dead by the glory of[t] the Father, we ourselves also might walk in newness of[t] life. 5 For if we
have become united together in[i] the likeness of[t] His death, so we shall also be *united in the likeness* of[t] *His*
resurrection, 6 knowing this: that our old man was crucified *with Him,* that the body of[t] sin might be done away
with, *that* we *would* no longer *being* enslaved to[i] sin. 7 For the one *who had* died is freed[b] from sin. 8 Now if we
died with Christ, we are believing that we shall also live with Him, 9 knowing[b] that Christ, *Who was* raised from *the*
dead, is dying no more. Death no longer has dominion over Him. 10 For *the death* that He died, He died to[i] sin once
and for all, but *the life* that He is living, He is living to[i] God. 11 Likewise, you also—keep reckoning yourselves to
be truly dead to[i] sin, but alive to[i] God in Jesus Christ our Lord. 12 Therefore, stop letting sin reign in your mortal
body, so that *you are* obeying it, in its lusts. 13 *And* stop presenting your members *as* instruments of[t]
unrighteousness to[i] sin, but present yourselves to[i] God as *those* alive from *the* dead, and your members *as*
instruments of[t] righteousness to[i] God. 14 For sin will not have dominion over[i] you, for you are not under *the* law but
under grace. 15 What then? Shall we sin because we are not under *the* law but under grace? May it not be! 16 Do you
not[y] know[b] that to[i] whom you are presenting yourselves *as* servants to obey, you are servants *of the One* to[i] Whom
you are obeying—whether of[t] sin *leading* to death, or of[t] obedience *leading* to righteousness? 17 But thanks *be* to[i]
God that, you were servants of[t] sin, you obeyed from *the* heart *that* form of[t] doctrine to which you were entrusted.
18 And having been set free from sin, you became servants of[t] righteousness. 19 I am speaking *in the manner of* men[s]
because of the weakness of[t] your flesh. For just as you presented your members *as* servants of[t] uncleanness and
lawlessness, *leading* to *more* lawlessness, so now present your members *as* servants of[t] righteousness for holiness.
20 For when you were servants of[t] sin, you were free in[i] *regard to* righteousness. 21 What fruit were you producing
then from *the things of* which you are now being ashamed? For the end of[t] those *things is* death. 22 But now, having
been set free from sin and having become servants of[t] God, you have your fruit for holiness, and the end—
everlasting life. 23 For the wages of[t] sin *is* death, but the gift of[t] God *is* eternal life in Jesus Christ our Lord.

Romans 7

1 ¶ Or do you not know, brothers (for I am speaking *to those who* know *the* law), that the law has dominion over a
man as long as he is living? 2 For the married woman is bound[b] by[i] *the* law to[i] *her* living husband. But if the
husband dies[sp], she is released[b] from the law of[i] *her* husband. 3 So then, *as* the husband *is* living, if she is married[sp]
another man, she will be called *an* adulteress. But if the husband dies[sp], she is free from the law, so that she is not
an adulteress, *though she was* married to[i] another man. 4 Therefore, my brothers, you yourselves also became dead
to[i] the law through the body of[i] Christ, that you were married to[i] another—to[i] the One *Who was* raised from *the*
dead—that we might produce fruit to[i] God. 5 For when we were in the flesh, the sinful passions *aroused* by the law
were[s] being at work in our members to produce fruit to[i] death. 6 But now we <have been delivered from the law,
having died to what we were being held *by,* so that we *are* serving in *the* newness of[i] *the* Spirit and not in[i] *the*
oldness of[i] *the* letter.
7 ¶ What shall we say then? *Is* the law sin? May it not be! But I did not know sin except through *the* law. For I <did[b]
not know covetousness unless the law was saying, "You[s] shall not covet." 8 But that sin, *which had* taken
opportunity by the commandment, produced in me all *manner of evil* desire. For apart from *the* law, sin *is* dead. 9
And I myself was living once apart from *the* law, but *when* the commandment came, sin revived, and I myself died.
10 And this commandment that *was meant* to *bring* life, was found by[i] me to *bring* death. 11 For that sin *which had*
taken occasion through the commandment, deceived me, and through it, killed *me*. 12 Therefore, the law *is* holy,
and the commandment *is* holy, just, and good. 13 Has then what *is* good become death to[i] me? May it not be! But
sin, that sin might appear, producing death in[i] me through what *is* good, that sin by the commandment, might
become exceedingly sinful.
14 ¶ For we know[b] that the law is spiritual, but I myself am fleshly, sold[b] under sin. 15 For what I am doing, I am not
understanding. For what I wish *to do,* that I am not doing; but what I hate, that I am doing. 16 But if I am doing
what I do not wish *to do,* I am agreeing with the law that *it is* good. 17 But now, *it is* no longer I myself am doing it,
but sin dwelling in me. 18 For I know[b] that in me (that is, in my flesh) nothing good is dwelling. For *the* desire to *do*
a good thing is being present with me, but *how* to be performing the good *thing,* I am not finding. 19 For *the* good
thing I wish *to do,* I am not doing; but *the* evil *that* I do not wish *to do,* that I am doing. 20 Now if I am doing what I
myself do not wish *to do, it is* no longer I myself am doing it, but sin dwelling in me. 21 I am finding then a law:
"Evil is being present with[i] me, who wishes to be doing *a* good *thing*." 22 For I am delighting in[i] the law of[i] God
according to the inward man. 23 But I am seeing another law in my members, warring against the law of[i] my mind
and bringing me into captivity to[i] the law of[i] sin, which is in my members. 24 *O* wretched man *that* I *am!* Who will
deliver me from this body of[i] death? 25 I am thanking God through Jesus Christ our Lord! So then, with[i] the mind, I
myself the same am serving *the* law of[i] God, but with[i] the flesh, *the* law of[i] sin.

Romans 8

1 ¶ Therefore, *there is* now no condemnation for[i] those in Christ Jesus, *who are* not walking according to *the* flesh
but according to *the* Spirit. 2 For the law of[i] the Spirit of[i] life in Christ Jesus set me free from the law of[i] sin and
death. 3 For the impotence of the law, in that was weak through the flesh, God *Who had* sent His *own* Son in *the*
likeness of[i] sinful flesh, and concerning sin, condemned sin in the flesh, 4 that the righteousness of[i] the law might
be fulfilled in us, who *are* walking not according to *the* flesh but according to *the* Spirit. 5 For those *who* are
according to *the* flesh are minding the things of[i] the flesh, but those *who are* according to *the* Spirit, the things of[i]
the Spirit. 6 For the mind of[i] the flesh *is* death, but the mind of[i] the Spirit *is* life and peace. 7 Because the mind of[i]
the flesh *is* hostile to God; for it is not being subject to[i] the law of[i] God, for it is not being able to *be*. 8 For *then,*
those *who* are in *the* flesh are not being able to please God. 9 But you yourselves are not in *the* flesh, but in *the*
Spirit, if indeed *the* Spirit of[i] God is dwelling in you. Now if anyone does not have *the* Spirit of[i] Christ, this one is
not His.
10 ¶ And if Christ *is* in you, though the body *is* dead because of sin, but the Spirit *is* life because of righteousness. 11
But if the Spirit of[i] the One *Who* raised Jesus from *the* dead is dwelling in you, the One *Who* raised Christ from *the*
dead will also give life *to* your mortal bodies through His Spirit Who *is* dwelling in you. 12 Therefore, brothers, we
are debtors not to[i] the flesh, according to that flesh is living. 13 For if you are living according to *the* flesh, you are
about to be dying; but if by[i] *the* Spirit you are putting to death the deeds of[i] the body, you will live. 14 For as many
as are being led by[i] *the* Spirit of[i] God, these are *the* sons of[i] God. 15 For you did not receive *the* spirit of[i] bondage

again to fear, but you received *the* Spirit of[f] adoption by Whom we are crying out, “Abba, Father.” 16 The Spirit Himself is bearing witness with our spirit that we are *the* children of[f] God,
17 ¶ and if children, then heirs: heirs of[f] God and joint-heirs with[i] Christ, if indeed we are suffering *with Him,* that we might be also glorified together. 18 For I am considering that the sufferings of[f] the present time *are* not worthy *to be compared* with the glory *that is* being about to be revealed in us. 19 For the earnest expectation of[f] the creation is eagerly awaiting the revealing of[f] the sons of[f] God. 20 For the creation was subjected to[i] vanity, not willingly, but because of the One *Who had* subjected *it* in hope 21 that the creation itself also will be set free from the bondage of[f] corruption into the glorious liberty of[f] the children of[f] God. 22 For we know[b] that the whole creation is groaning and labouring with birth pangs together until now. 23 Not only *that,* but we ourselves also, *who* have the firstfruits[s] of[f] the Spirit, even we ourselves are groaning within ourselves, eagerly awaiting adoption, the redemption of[f] our body. 24 For we were saved in[i] this hope, but hope *that is* being seen is not hope; *for* why is he still hoping for what anyone is seeing? 25 But if we are hoping for what we are not seeing, *then* we are eagerly waiting for *it* with patience.
26 ¶ Likewise, the Spirit also is helping our weakness. For we do not know[b] what we pray for[sp] as it is being necessary, but the Spirit Himself is making intercession for us with[i] unutterable groanings. 27 And the One *Who is* searching the hearts knows[b] what the mind of[f] the Spirit *is,* because He is making intercession for *the* saints according to *the will of* God. 28 And we know[b] that all things are working together for good to[i] those loving God, to[i] those *who* are called according to *His* purpose.
29 ¶ For whom He foreknew, He also predestinated *to be* conformed to[i] the image of[f] His Son, for He is *the* firstborn among many brothers. 30 Moreover, whom He predestinated, these He also called, and whom He called, these He also justified, and whom He justified, these He also glorified.
31 ¶ What then shall we say to these *things?* If God *is* for us, who *can be* against us? 32 He Who did not spare His *own* Son, but delivered Him up for us all, how will He not also, with Him, *graciously* give us all *things*? 33 Who will lay *any* charge against *the* elect of[f] God? *It is* God Who *is* justifying. 34 Who *is* the One *Who is* condemning? *It is* Christ Who died—yes rather, *Who was* raised up, Who is even at *the* right hand of[f] God, Who also is making intercession for us. 35 Who shall separate us from the love of[f] Christ? *Shall* tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? 36 Just as it is written[b]: ‘For your[s] sake we are being killed the whole day long; We >are being accounted as sheep for[i] *the* slaughter.’ 37 But in all these *things* we are being more than conquerors through the One *Who* loved us. 38 For I am persuaded[b] that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor *things* present, nor coming *things*, 39 nor height, nor depth, nor any other created thing, will[s] be able to separate us from the love of[f] God, which *is* in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Romans 9

1 ¶ I am telling *the* truth in Christ, I am not lying—*because* my conscience *also is* bearing me witness in *the* Holy Spirit— 2 that great sorrow is in[i] me, and without ceasing grief in[i] my heart. 3 For I myself the same <wished to be accursed from Christ for the sake of my brothers, my kinsmen according to *the* flesh, 4 who are Israelites. The adoption, the glory, the covenants, the giving of the law, the service *of God,* and the promises *are belonging* to[i] them. 5 The forefathers *are belonging* to[i] them, and from them, according to that flesh, *came* Christ, Who is over all, the eternally blessed God. Amen.
6 ¶ But *it is* not as though the word of[f] God has failed, for not all those who *are from* Israel *are* Israel, 7 nor *are they* all offspring because they are *the* seed of[f] Abraham. Instead, “In Isaac your[s] seed will be called.” 8 That is, the offspring of[f] the flesh *are* not *the* offspring of[f] God, but the offspring of[f] the promise are[s] being accounted as *the* seed. 9 For this *is* the word of[f] promise: “At this time I shall come, and Sarah will have *a* son.” 10 And not only *that,* but *when* Rebecca also <had conceived by one *man*—our forefather Isaac— 11 (for *though the children had* not yet been born, nor *had* done any good or bad, that the purpose of[f] God according to election may be standing, not by works but by the One *Who is* calling), 12 it was said to[i] her, “The elder will serve the younger.” 13 As it is written[b], “Jacob I loved, but Esau I hated.”
14 ¶ What then shall we say? *Is there* unrighteousness with God? No[n]! May it not be! 15 For he is saying to[i] Moses, “I shall have mercy on whomever I have[sp] mercy, and I shall have compassion *on* whom I have[sp] compassion.” 16 So then, *it is* not of[f] the one *who* wishes or of[f] the one *who is* running, but on[i] God Who *is* showing mercy. 17 For the Scripture is saying to[i] Pharaoh, “For this very purpose I raised you[s] up, that I might show My power in you[s] and that My name might be declared in all the earth.” 18 Therefore, He has mercy *on* whomever He wishes, and He is hardening whomever He wishes. 19 You[s] will say to[i] me then, “Why is He still finding fault? For who has resisted His will?” 20 But indeed, O man, who are you[s] yourself who *are* replying against God? Will the thing formed say to[i]

the one *who is* forming *it,* "Why did you[s] make me like this?" No[n]! 21 Is not[y] the potter having authority over[i] the clay to make from the same lump one vessel for honour and another for dishonour? 22 And *what* if God, wanting to show *His* wrath and make His power known, endured with much longsuffering *the* vessels of[f] wrath prepared[b] for destruction, 23 that He might make known the riches of[f] His glory on *the* vessels of[f] mercy, which He prepared beforehand for glory— 24 even us whom He called, not only from *the* Jews but also from *the* Gentiles?

25 ¶ As He also is saying in Hosea: "I shall call those[s] *who were* not My people, My people, And *her* who *was* not beloved[b], beloved[b]." 26 And it will be in the place where it was said to[i] them, "You yourselves *are* not My people," There they will be called sons of[f] *the* living God. 27 Isaiah is crying out concerning Israel: "Though the number of[f] the children of[f] Israel is[sp] as the sand of[f] the sea, The remnant will be saved. 28 For *He will* be finishing *the* work and cutting *it* short in righteousness, Because *the* Lord will make *a* short[b] work upon the earth." 29 And as Isaiah has said before: "Unless *the* Lord *of* hosts <had left us *a* seed, We would <have become like Sodom, And we would <have been like Gomorrah."

30 ¶ What then shall we say? That Gentiles, who *were* not pursuing righteousness, attained righteousness—even the righteousness of faith— 31 but Israel, pursuing *the* law of[f] righteousness, did not attain to *the* law of[f] righteousness. 32 Why? Because *it was* not by faith, but as *it was,* by *the* works of[f] *the* law. For they stumbled over[i] that stumbling stone, 33 as it is written[b]: "Behold, I am laying in Zion *a* stumbling stone and *a* rock of[f] offence, And whoever *is* believing in Him will not be ashamed."

Romans 10

1 ¶ Brothers, the desire of[f] my heart and prayer to God for Israel is for *their* salvation. 2 For I am bearing them witness that they have *a* zeal for[i] God, but not according to knowledge. 3 For, *because they were* ignorant *of* the righteousness of[f] God and seeking to establish their *own* righteousness, they did not submit to the righteousness of[f] God. 4 For Christ *is the* end of[f] *the* law for righteousness to[i] everyone who *is* believing. 5 For Moses is writing *about* the righteousness which *is* by the law, "The man *who is* doing those things will live by them." 6 But the righteousness of faith is speaking in this way, "Do[u] not say in your[s] heart, 'Who will ascend into heaven?'" (that is, to bring Christ down) 7 or, "'Who will descend into the bottomless *pit*?'" (that is, to bring Christ up from *the* dead.) 8 But what is it saying? "The word is near you[s], in your[s] mouth and in your[s] heart" (that is, the word of[f] faith which we are preaching): 9 that if you[s] confess[sp] with your[s] mouth *the* Lord Jesus and believe[sp] in your[s] heart that God raised Him from *the* dead, you[s] will be saved. 10 For with[i] *the* heart it is being believed unto righteousness, and with[i] *the* mouth it is being confessed unto salvation. 11 For the Scripture is saying, "Whoever *is* believing in Him will not be ashamed."

12 ¶ For there is no distinction between Jew and Greek, for the same Lord over[i] all *Who is* rich to all who *are* calling upon Him. 13 For "whoever calls[sp] on the name of[f] *the* Lord will be saved." 14 How then will they call on *Him* in Whom they <have not believed? And how will they believe *in Him* Whom they <have not heard? And how will they hear without *a* preacher? 15 And how will they preach, unless they are sent[sp]? As it is written[b]: "How beautiful *are* the feet of[f] those *who are* preaching the gospel *of* peace, Of[f] those *who are* preaching the gospel *of* good things!" 16 But not all were obedient to the gospel. For Isaiah is saying, "Lord, who <has believed our report?" 17 So then, faith *is coming* by hearing, and that hearing through *the* word of[f] God. 18 But I am saying, "Did they by[e] no means hear?" Yes indeed: "Their voice went out to all the earth, And their words to the ends of[f] the world." 19 But I am saying, "Did Israel by[e] no means know?" First, Moses is saying: "I myself shall provoke you to jealousy by *those who are* not *a* nation; I shall move you to anger by *a* foolish nation." 20 But Isaiah is being very bold and saying: "I was found by[i] those *who were* not seeking Me; I was shown to[i] those *who were* not asking for Me." 21 But concerning Israel, he is saying: "All day long I stretched out My hands To *a* disobedient and contrary people."

Romans 11

1 ¶ I am saying then, "Did God cast away His people?" No[n]! May it not be! For I myself also am *an* Israelite, of *the* seed of[f] Abraham, of[f] *the* tribe of[f] Benjamin. 2 Did God not[y] cast away His people whom He foreknew? Or do you not know[b] what the Scripture is saying about Elijah, how he is pleading with[i] God against Israel, saying, 3 "Lord, they <have killed Your[s] prophets and <torn down Your[s] altars, and I myself alone >am left, and they are seeking my life?" 4 But what is the divine response saying to[i] him? "I <have reserved for[i] Myself seven thousand men who <have not bowed *the* knee to[i] Baal." 5 So then also, at this present time there is[b] *a* remnant according to *the* election of[f] grace. 6 And if by[i] grace, *then it is* no longer of works; otherwise, grace is no longer grace. But if *it*

is of works, it is no longer grace; otherwise, work is no longer work. 7 What then? Israel did not obtain what it is seeking, but *the* elect obtained *it,* and *the* rest were blinded. 8 Just as it is written[b]: "God gave them *a* spirit of[t] stupor, Eyes not to be seeing And ears not to be hearing, To *this* very day." 9 And David is saying: "Let their table become *a* snare and *a* trap, *A* stumblingblock and retribution to[i] them. 10 Let their eyes be darkened, *so as* not to be seeing, And bow down their back always." 11 I am saying then, "Did they stumble *as* to fall[si]?" No[n]! May it not be! But through[i] their fall, salvation *has come* to[i] the Gentiles to provoke them to jealousy. 12 Now if their fall *is the* riches of[t] *the* world, and their failure *is the* riches for[i] *the* Gentiles, how much more their fulness! 13 For I am speaking to[i] you Gentiles, inasmuch as I myself am *the* apostle of[t] *the* Gentiles, I am magnifying my ministry, 14 if by any means I might provoke to jealousy *those who are* my flesh and save some of them. 15 For if their rejection *means the* reconciling of[t] *the* world, what *will* their acceptance *be* but life from *the* dead? 16 For if the firstfruit *is* holy, so *is* the lump; and if the root *is* holy, so *are* the branches. 17 And if some of[t] the branches were broken off, and you[s] yourself, being *a* wild olive branch, were grafted in among them, and became *a* partaker of[t] the root and the richness of[t] the olive tree, 18 stop boasting against the branches. But if you[s] are boasting, *remember that* you[s] yourself are not supporting the root, but the root *is supporting* you[s]. 19 You[s] will say then, "The branches were broken off that I myself might be grafted in." 20 Well *said.* Because[i] of unbelief they were broken off, and you[s] yourself stand by[b] faith. Stop being proud, but keep fearing. 21 For if God did not spare the natural branches, will He not spare[o] you[s] either. 22 Behold, therefore, *the* goodness and severity of[t] God: on those *who* fell, severity; but towards you[s], goodness, if it continues[sp] in[i] *His* goodness. Otherwise, you[s] yourself also will be cut off. 23 And these ones also, unless they continue in[sp] unbelief, will be grafted in, for God is able to graft them in again. 24 For if you[s] yourself were cut out of *a* wild olive tree by nature, and were grafted contrary *to* nature into *a* good olive tree, how much more will these, who by nature, be grafted into[i] their *own* olive tree? 25 For I do not wish, brothers, *for* you to be ignorant *of* this mystery, lest you be[sp] wise in yourselves: that blindness in part has occured to[i] Israel until the fulness of[t] the Gentiles comes in[sp]. 26 And so all Israel will be saved, as it is written[b]: "The Deliverer will come out of Zion, And He will turn away ungodliness from Jacob. 27 For this *is* My covenant with[i] them, When I take away[sp] their sins." 28 Concerning the gospel, *they are* enemies on your *account,* but concerning the election, *they are* beloved for the sake of the forefathers. 29 For the gifts and the calling of[t] God *are* irrevocable. 30 For as you yourselves also once were disobedient to[i] God, but now obtained mercy through[i] their disobedience, 31 even so these also <have now been disobedient, that through[i] your mercy they themselves might also obtain mercy. 32 For God <has committed them all to disobedience, that He might have mercy *on* all.

33 ¶ Oh, *the* depth of[t] *the* riches, both of[t] *the* wisdom and knowledge of[t] God! How unsearchable *are* His judgments and *how* inscrutable His ways! 34 "For who <has known *the* mind of[t] *the* Lord? Or who <has become His counsellor?" 35 "Or who <has first given to[i] Him And it will be repaid to[i] him?" 36 For from Him and through Him and to Him *are* all things, to[i] Whom *be* glory for ever. Amen.

Romans 12

1 ¶ I am urging you, therefore, brothers, by the mercies of[t] God, present your bodies *as a* living, holy, *and* acceptable sacrifice, to[i] God, *which is* your reasonable service. 2 And stop **II** being conformed to **II** being conformed to **II** this world, but **II** keep being transformed **II** keep being transformed **II** by[i] the renewing of[t] your mind, so that you are proving what *is* the good and[gs] acceptable, and[gs] perfect will of[t] God. 3 For I am saying, through the grace given to[i] me, to[i] everyone who is among you, stop thinking *of himself* more highly than it is being necessary to be thinking, but keep thinking to being sober-minded, as God <has dealt to[i] each one *a* measure of[t] faith. 4 For just as we have many members in one body, but not all members have the same function, 5 so we, *being* many, are one body in Christ, and individually members of[t] each other. 6 Having differing gifts according to the grace having given to[i] us: if prophecy, *let us prophesy* in proportion to[i] *our* faith; 7 or ministry, *let us use it* in *our* ministry; or the one *who is* teaching, in teaching; 8 if the one *who is* exhorting, in exhortation; the one *who is* giving, with simplicity; the one *who is* leading, with diligence; the one *who is* showing mercy, with cheerfulness. 9 *Let* love *be* without hypocrisy. Keep abhorring what *is* evil; keep clinging to[i] what *is* good. 10 *Be* kindly affectionate to one another *with* brotherly love; keep giving preference to one another in[i] honour. 11 Not lagging in[i] diligence; keep being fervent in[i] spirit; keep serving the Lord. 12 Keep rejoicing in[i] hope; keep being patient in[i] tribulation; keep continuing steadfastly in[i] prayer. 13 Keep distributing to[i] the needs of[t] the saints; keep pursuing hospitality. 14 Keep blessing those *who are* persecuting you; keep blessing and stop cursing. 15 Keep rejoicing with *those who are* rejoicing, and keep weeping with *those who are* weeping. 16 Keep setting *your* minds on the same thing with each other. Stop setting *your* mind on high things, but keep associating with the humble. Stop becoming wise in your *own estimation*. 17 Stop repaying evil for evil. Keep providing for good *things* in the sight of[t] all men. 18 If *it is* possible, as much as depends on you, keep living peaceably with all men. 19 Beloved, stop avenging yourselves, but *rather* give place to[i] wrath; for it is

written[b], "'Vengeance *is* mine, I myself shall repay,' is saying *the* Lord." 20 "Therefore, if your[s] enemy is being hungry[sp], keep feeding him; If he is being thirsty[sp], keep giving him *a* drink; For in[i] doing so you[s] will heap coals of[t] fire on his head." 21 Stop being overcome by evil, but keep overcoming evil with good.

Romans 13

1 ¶ Let every soul keep subjecting *itself* to *the* higher authorities. For there is no authority except from God, and the authorities *that are* existing are appointed[b] by God. 2 Therefore, the one *who was* resisting authority has resisted the ordinance of[t] God, and those resisting[b] will bring damnation on[i] themselves. 3 For rulers are not *a* terror to[i] good works, but to[i] evil. Do you[s] not[n] wish to being afraid *of* the authority? Keep doing *what is* good, and you[s] will have praise from *the* same. 4 For he is *a* servant of[t] God to[i] you[s] for good. But if you[s] are doing[sp] evil, keep being afraid; for he is not bearing the sword in vain. For he is *a* servant of[t] God, *an* avenger to *execute* wrath on[i] the one doing evil. 5 Therefore, it is necessary to being subject, not only on account of wrath but also on account of conscience. 6 On account of this, you also are paying taxes, for they are ministers of[t] God attending continually to this very *thing*.

7 ¶ Render therefore to[i] all their dues: taxes[s] *to* whom taxes[s] *are due,* custom *to* whom custom, respect *to* whom respect, honour *to* whom honour. 8 Keep owing nothing to[i] anyone except to love each other, for the one *who* loves the other has fulfilled *the* law. 9 For the *commandments,* "You[s] shall not commit adultery," "You[s] shall not murder," "You[s] shall not steal," "You[s] shall not bear false witness," "You[s] shall not covet," and if *there is* any other commandment, it is being summed up in this saying, "You[s] shall love your[s] neighbour as yourself." 10 Love is doing no harm *to* a neighbour; therefore, love *is the* fulfilling of[t] *the* law.

11 ¶ And this, *because we* know[b] the time, that *it is* already *the* hour for[i] we to be awakened out of sleep; for now *is* our salvation nearer than when we believed. 12 The night was far spent, and the day is at hand[b]. Therefore, let[t] us cast off the works of[t] darkness, and let[t] us put on the weapons of[t] light. 13 Let[t] us walk honestly, as in *the* day—not in[i] orgies and drunkenness[s], not in[i] sexual immorality and lust, not in[i] strife and envy. 14 But put on the Lord Jesus Christ, and stop making provision for[i] the flesh to *fulfil its* lusts.

Romans 14

1 ¶ Keep accepting the weak one in[i] the faith, but not to *engage in* disputes over[i] doubtful *matters*. 2 One is believing to eat all things, but the one *who is* weak is eating *only* vegetables. 3 Let the one *who is* eating stop despising the one *who is* not eating, and let the one *who is* not eating stop judging the one *who is* eating; for God <has accepted him. 4 Who are you[s] yourself who *are* judging *the* servant *of* another man? To[i] his *own* master, he is standing or falling. And he will be made to stand, for God is being able to make him stand. 5 Who is esteeming *one* day above another, but another is esteeming every day *alike.* Let each one keep being fully convinced in his own mind. 6 That one *who is* observing the day is observing *it* to[i] *the* Lord, and the one *who is* not observing the day is not observing *it* to[i] *the* Lord. The one *who is* eating, is eating to[i] *the* Lord, for he is giving thanks to[i] God, and the one *who is* not eating, is not eating to[i] *the* Lord and is giving thanks to[i] God. 7 None of[t] us is living to[i] himself, and none is dying to[i] himself. 8 For if we are living[sp], we are living to[i] the Lord, and if we are dying[sp], we are dying to[i] the Lord. Therefore, whether we are living[sp] or dying[sp], we are of[t] the Lord. 9 For to this *purpose* Christ died, rose and lived again, that He might be Lord of[t] both *the* dead and *the* living. 10 But why are you[s] yourself judging your[s] brother? Or why are you[s] yourself showing contempt for your[s] brother? For we shall all stand before the judgment seat of[t] Christ. 11 For it is written[b]: *"As* I myself am living," is saying *the* Lord, "Every knee will bow to[i] Me, And every tongue will confess to[i] God." 12 So then, each of[t] us will give *an* account of himself to[i] God. 13 Therefore, let[t] us stop judging each other anymore, but instead determine this: not to be putting *a* stumbling block or *an* occasion to fall in[i] *the way of a* brother. 14 I know[b] and am persuaded[b] by *the* Lord Jesus that nothing *is* unclean in itself; except to[i] the one *who is* considering something to be unclean—to[i] him *it is* unclean. 15 But if your[s] brother is being grieved because *of your* food, you[s] are no longer walking in love. Stop destroying, with[i] your[s] food, him for whom Christ died. 16 Therefore, stop letting your good be spoken of as evil; 17 for the kingdom of[t] God is not *about* eating and drinking, but righteousness, peace, and joy in *the* Holy Spirit. 18 For the one *who is* serving Christ in these *things is* acceptable to[i] God and approved by[i] men. 19 Therefore, let[t] us keep pursuing the things *that make* for[i] peace and the things *that are* edifying each other. 20 Stop destroying the work of[t] God for the sake of food. All things indeed *are* pure, but *it is* wrong for[i] the man who *is* eating through offence. 21 *It is* good neither to eat meat nor drink wine nor *do anything* by which your[s] brother is stumbling, is being offended, or is being made weak. 22 Do you[s] yourself have faith? Keep having *it* to yourself before God. Blessed *is* the one *who is* not condemning

himself in what he is approving. 23 But the one *who is* doubting is condemned[b] if he eats[sp] because *he is* not *eating* from faith; for whatever *is* not from faith is sin.

Romans 15

1 ¶ We ourselves who *are* strong ought to be bearing the infirmities of[i] the weak and not to be pleasing ourselves. 2 Let each of[i] us keep pleasing *his* neighbour for *his* good, *leading* to edification. 3 For even Christ did not please Himself, but as it is written[b], "The reproaches of[i] those *who were* reproaching You[s] fell on Me." 4 For whatever was written before was written for our learning, that through the patience and the comfort of[i] the Scriptures we might have hope.
5 ¶ Now may the God of[i] patience and comfort grant you to being like-minded *in* the same thing towards each other, according to Christ Jesus, 6 that with one mind *and* one mouth, you are glorifying[sp] the God and[gs] Father of[i] our Lord Jesus Christ.
7 ¶ Therefore, keep receiving each another, just as Christ also accepted us, to *the* glory of[i] God. 8 Now I am saying *that* Jesus Christ *has* become *a* servant of[i] *the* circumcision for *the* truth of[i] God, to confirm the promises *made* to[i] the forefathers, 9 and *that* the Gentiles *would* glorify God for *His* mercy, as it is written[b]: For this reason, I shall confess to[i] You[s] among *the* Gentiles, And I shall sing to[i] Your[s] name. 10 And again, he is saying: Rejoice, *O* Gentiles, with His people. 11 And again: Keep praising the Lord, all the Gentiles. And let all the peoples praise Him. 12 And again, Isaiah is saying: There will be a root of[i] Jesse, And the One *Who will* be rising to be reigning over *the* Gentiles— In Him, *the* Gentiles will hope.
13 ¶ Now may the God of[i] hope fill you with[i] all joy and peace while *you are* believing, that you *would* be abounding in hope by *the* power of[i] *the* Holy Spirit.
14 ¶ Now I myself the same also am persuaded[b] concerning you, my brothers, that you yourselves also are full of[i] goodness, filled[b] with[i] all knowledge, being able to be admonishing each other. 15 Nevertheless, brothers, I wrote more boldly to[i] you on *some* points as reminding you, because of the grace that *had* been given to[i] me by God, 16 so that I am *a* minister of[i] Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of[i] God, that the offering of[i] the Gentiles might be acceptable, sanctified[b] by *the* Holy Spirit.
17 ¶ Therefore, I have reason to glory in Jesus Christ *in* the things *that are pertaining* to God. 18 For I shall not dare to be speaking *of* anything except what Christ accomplished through me, by[i] word and deed, to *bring about the* obedient of[i] *the* Gentiles, 19 by *the* mighty signs and wonders, by *the* power of[i] *the* Spirit of[i] God—so that from Jerusalem and all around to Illyricum, I have fully preached the gospel of[i] Christ. 20 And so striving to be preaching the gospel, not where Christ was named, lest I be building[sp] on *the* foundation *of* another man, 21 but as it is written[b]: To[i] whom it was not told concerning Him, they will see, And those who have not heard will understand.
22 ¶ Therefore, I also was often being hindered *from* coming to you. 23 But now, having no further opportunity in these regions and having for many years *a* great desire to come to you, 24 whenever I am journeying[sp] to Spain, I shall come to you. I am hoping to see you *on my* journey and to be helped on *my* way there by you, if first I enjoy[sp] your *company for a while*. 25 But now, I am going to Jerusalem to be ministering to[i] the saints. 26 For Macedonia and Achaia were pleased to make *a* certain contribution for the poor among[i] the saints in Jerusalem. 27 For they were pleased, and they are their debtors. For if the Gentiles participated in[i] their spiritual things, they are being bound also to minister to[i] them in material things. 28 Therefore, *when I am* finishing this and sealing this fruit to[i] them, I shall go by *way* of[i] you to Spain. 29 And I know[b] that *as I am* coming to you, I shall come in *the* fulness of[i] *the* blessing of[i] the gospel of[i] Christ.
30 ¶ Now I am urging you, brothers, through our Lord Jesus Christ and through the love of[i] the Spirit, strive together with[i] me in prayers to God for me, 31 that I might be delivered from the unbelievers in Judea, and that my service to Jerusalem might be acceptable to[i] the saints, 32 that I might come to you with joy by *the* will of[i] God and might be refreshed together with[i] you. 33 Now *may the* God of[i] peace *be* with you all. Amen.

Romans 16

1 ¶ I am commending to[i] you Phoebe, our sister, *who* is *a* servant of[i] the church which *is* at Cenchrea, 2 that you might receive her in *the* Lord *in a manner* worthy of[i] the saints and assist her in whatever matter she needs[sp] from[i] you; for she herself also became *a* helper of[i] many, even me myself. 3 Greet Priscilla and Aquila, my fellow workers in Christ Jesus, 4 who risked their *own* necks[s] for my life, to[i] whom not only I myself am giving thanks, but also all the churches of[i] the Gentiles. 5 *Greet* also the church *that is meeting* in their house. Greet my beloved Epaenetus, who is *the* firstfruits[s] of[i] Achaia to Christ. 6 Greet Mary, who laboured much for us. 7 Greet Andronicus

and Junia, my fellow countrymen and[gs] my fellow prisoners, who are notable among the apostles, who also were[b] in Christ before me. 8 Greet Amplias, my beloved in *the* Lord. 9 Greet Urbanus, our fellow worker in Christ, and Stachys, my beloved. 10 Greet Apelles, approved in Christ. Greet those of the *household* of[i] Aristobulus. 11 Greet Herodion, my fellow countryman. Greet those of the *household* of[i] Narcissus who are in *the* Lord. 12 Greet Tryphena and Tryphosa, who *were* labouring in *the* Lord. Greet the beloved Persis, who laboured much in *the* Lord. 13 Greet Rufus, chosen in *the* Lord, and his mother—and mine. 14 Greet Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermas, Patrobas, Hermes, and the brothers with them. 15 Greet Philologus and Julia, Nereus and his sister, and Olympas, and all the saints with them. 16 Greet each other with *a* holy kiss. The churches of[i] Christ are greeting you.
17 ¶ Now I am urging you, brothers, keep marking those *who are* causing divisions and offences contrary *to* the doctrine which you yourselves learned, and avoid them. 18 For such are not serving our Lord Jesus Christ but their *own* belly, and by smooth words[s] and[gs] flattery *speech* they are deceiving the hearts of[i] the simple. 19 For your obedience reached all *men.* Therefore, I am rejoicing over you, but I want you to be wise in what *is* good and simple concerning evil. 20 And the God of[i] peace will bruise Satan under your feet shortly. *May* the grace of[i] our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you. Amen.
21 ¶ Timothy, my fellow worker, Lucius, Jason, and Sosipater, my fellow countrymen, are greeting you. 22 I, Tertius, who wrote *this* epistle, myself am greeting you in *the* Lord. 23 Gaius, my host and the whole church, is greeting you. Erastus, the steward of[i] the city, is greeting you, and Quartus, the brother. 24 *May* the grace of[i] our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.
25 ¶ Now to[i] the One *Who is being able* to establish you according to my gospel and the preaching of[i] Jesus Christ, according to *the* revelation of[i] *the* mystery kept secret[b] since[i] *the* world[s] began 26 but now *was* revealed and made known through *the* prophetic Scriptures, according to *the* commandment of[i] the everlasting God, for *the* obedience of[i] faith among all the nations, 27 *to the* only wise God, *be* glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen.

«It was written to *the* Romans from Corinth, *and sent* by Phoebe, servant of the church at[i] Cenchrea.»

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO *THE* CORINTHIANS

1 Corinthians 1

1 ¶ Paul, called *to be an* apostle of[i] Jesus Christ through *the* will of[i] God, and Sosthenes *our* brother, 2 to[i] the church of[i] God which is in Corinth, sanctified[b] in Christ Jesus, called *to be* saints, *together* with all those in every place calling on the name of[i] our Lord Jesus Christ—both theirs and ours: 3 Grace to[i] you and peace from God our Father and *the* Lord Jesus Christ. 4 I am always thanking my God concerning you for the grace of[i] God which was given to[i] you in Jesus Christ, 5 that in everything you were enriched by Him, in all utterance and all knowledge, 6 just as the testimony of[i] Christ was confirmed in you, 7 so that you *are* not lacking in any gift, *as you are* eagerly waiting the coming of[i] our Lord Jesus Christ, 8 Who will also confirm you to *the* end, *that you are* blameless in the day of[i] our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 God *is* faithful, by Whom you were called into *the* fellowship of[i] His Son, Jesus Christ our Lord.
10 ¶ Now I am pleading *with* you, brothers, by the name of[i] our Lord Jesus Christ, that you may be all speaking the same thing, and *that* there may be[s] no divisions among you, but *that* you may be perfectly joined together[b] in the same mind and the same judgment. 11 For it was declared to[i] me concerning you, my brothers, by those *of the house* of[i] Chloe, that there are contentions among you. 12 Now I am saying this: each of[i] you is saying, "I myself am of[i] Paul," or "I *am* of[i] Apollos," or "I *am* of[i] Cephas," or "I *am* of[i] Christ." 13 Is Christ divided[b]? No[n]! Was Paul crucified for you? Or were you dipped in the name of[i] Paul?
14 ¶ I am thanking God that I dipped none of[i] you except Crispus and Gaius, 15 lest anyone say[sp] that I dipped in my name. 16 (And I also dipped the household of[i] Stephanas. Beyond that, I do not know[b] if I dipped any other.)
17 ¶ For Christ did not send me to be dipping, but to be preaching the gospel, not with wisdom of[i] words[s], lest the cross of[i] Christ be made of no effect[sp]. 18 For the message of[i] the cross is foolishness to[i] those *who are* perishing, but to[i] us who *are* saved, it is *the* power of[i] God. 19 For it is written[b]: "I shall destroy the wisdom of[i] the wise, And I shall bring to nothing the understanding of[i] the prudent." 20 Where *is the* wise *man?* Where *is the* scribe? Where *is the* disputer of[i] this world? Did not[y] God make foolish the wisdom of[i] this world? 21 For since, in the wisdom of[i] God, the world through its wisdom did not know God, God was pleased through the foolishness of[i] preaching to save those believers. 22 For Jews are requiring *a* sign, and Greeks are seeking after wisdom, 23 but we ourselves are preaching Christ crucified[b]—to[i] *the* Jews, *a* stumbling block, and to[i] *the* Greeks, foolishness, 24 but to[i] those who

are called, both Jews and Greeks, *we are proclaiming* Christ *as the* power of[f] God, and *the* wisdom of[f] God. 25 Because the foolishness of[f] God is wiser than[i] men, and the weakness of[f] God is stronger than[i] men. 26 For you are seeing your calling, brothers, that not many wise *ones* according to *the* flesh, not many mighty, not many noble *are called*. 27 But God chose the foolish things of[f] the world that he may be putting to shame the wise, and God chose the weak things of[f] the world that he may be putting to shame the mighty things. 28 The base things of[f] the world and the despised[b] things God chose, and the things *that* are not, to bring to nothing[si] the things *that* are, 29 that no flesh might boast in his *presence*. 30 But from Him, you yourselves are in Christ Jesus, Who became for[i] us wisdom from God, and righteousness, sanctification, and redemption, 31 that, as it is written[b], "The one *who is* boasting, let him keep boasting in *the* Lord."

1 Corinthians 2

1 ¶ And I myself, brothers, *when I had* come to you, did not come with excellence of[f] speech or wisdom, declaring to[i] you the testimony of[f] God. 2 For I determined to know[b] nothing among you except Jesus Christ and Him crucified[b]. 3 And I myself was with you in weakness, in fear, and much trembling. 4 And my speech and my preaching *were* not with persuasive words of[f] human wisdom, but in demonstration of[f] *the* Spirit and of[f] power, 5 that your faith may be not in *the* wisdom of[f] men but in *the* power of[f] God.
6 ¶ Yet we are speaking wisdom among the mature, but not *the* wisdom of[f] this world, nor of[f] the rulers of[f] this world, who *are* coming to nothing. 7 But we are speaking *the* wisdom of[f] God in *a* mystery, the hidden[b] *wisdom* which God ordained before the world[s] *began* for our glory, 8 which none of[f] the rulers of[f] this world have[s] known; for if they knew *it,* they would not <have crucified the Lord of[f] glory. 9 But as it is written[b]: "Eye <has not seen, Nor <has ear heard, Nor <has entered into *the* heart of[f] man, The things *which* God <has prepared for[i] those loving Him." 10 But God revealed *them* to[i] us by His Spirit. For the Spirit is searching all things, even, the deep things of[f] God. 11 For who among[i] men knows[b] the things of[f] *a* man except the spirit of[f] the man which *is* in him? Even so, no one knows[b] the things of[f] God except the Spirit of[f] God. 12 Now we ourselves did not receive the spirit of[f] the world, but the Spirit Who *is* from God, that we may know[b] the things freely given to[i] us by God. 13 These things we also are speaking, not in words taught by[i] *the* wisdom of[f] man, but in *those* taught by[i] *the* Holy Spirit, comparing spiritual things with[i] spiritual things. 14 But *the* natural man is not receiving the things of[f] the Spirit of[f] God, for it is foolishness to[i] him; nor is he being able to know *it,* because they[s] are being spiritually discerned. 15 But the one *who is* spiritual is judging all things, yet he himself is being judged by no one. 16 For "who <has known *the* mind of[f] *the* Lord? Who will instruct Him?" But we ourselves have *the* mind of[f] Christ.

1 Corinthians 3

1 ¶ And I myself, brothers, could not speak to[i] you as to[i] spiritual, but as to[i] carnal—as to[i] babes in Christ. 2 I fed you *with* milk and not *with* solid food, for until now, you were not being able *to receive it.* Even now, you are not *still* being able, 3 for you are still carnal. For where *there is* envy, strife, and divisions among you, are you not[y] carnal and behaving like *mere* men[s]? 4 For when one is saying[sp], "I myself am of[f] Paul," and another, "I myself *am* of[f] Apollos," are you not[y] carnal?
5 ¶ Who then is Paul, and who *is* Apollos, but ministers by whom you believed, as the Lord gave to[i] each man? 6 I myself planted, Apollos watered, but God was giving the increase. 7 So that neither the one *who is* planting is anything, nor the one *who is* watering, but God *who is* giving the increase. 8 Now the one *who is* planting and the one *who is* watering are one, and each man will receive his *own* reward according to his *own* labour. 9 For we are fellow workers of[f] God; you are *the* field of[f] God, *you are the* building of[f] God. 10 According to the grace of[f] God which *was* given to[i] me, as *a* wise master builder I have laid *the* foundation, and another is building on *it.* But let each man keep taking heed how he is building on *it*.
11 ¶ For no other foundation is anyone being able to lay than what *is* laid, which is Jesus, the Christ. 12 Now if anyone is building on this foundation *with* gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, straw, 13 the work of[f] each man will become clear, for the day will declare *it,* because it is being revealed by fire, and the fire will test the work of[f] each man, *of* what sort it is. 14 If the work of[f] anyone which he built on *it* is enduring, he will receive *a* reward. 15 If the work of[f] anyone will be burned up, he will suffer loss; but he himself will be saved, yet so as through fire.
16 ¶ Do you not[y] know[b] that you are *the* temple of[f] God and *that* the Spirit of[f] God is dwelling in you? 17 If anyone is destroying the temple of[f] God, God will destroy him. For the temple of[f] God is holy, which *temple* you yourselves are.

18 ¶ Let no one keep deceiving himself. If anyone among you is seeming to be wise in this world, let him become *a* fool, that he might become wise. 19 For the wisdom of[f] this world is foolishness with God. For it is written[b]: *"He is* the One *Who is* catching the wise in their craftiness"; 20 and again: *"The* Lord knows the thoughts of[f] the wise, that they are futile."
21 ¶ Therefore let no one keep boasting in men. For all things are[s] yours, 22 whether Paul or Apollos or Cephas, or *the* world or life or death, or things present or *the things to* come—all are[s] yours. 23 And you *are* of[f] Christ, and Christ *is* of[f] God.

1 Corinthians 4

1 ¶ Let *a* man so keep considering us as servants of[f] Christ and stewards of[f] *the* mysteries of[f] God. 2 Moreover, it is being required in stewards that will anyone be found[o] faithful. 3 But with[i] me, it is *a* very small thing that I might be judged by you or by *a* human court. I am not judging myself. 4 For I know[b] nothing against[i] myself, yet I am not justified[b] by this, but the One judging me is *the* Lord. 5 Therefore, keep judging nothing before *the* time, until the Lord comes[sp], Who will both bring to light the hidden *things* of[f] darkness and reveal the counsels of[f] the hearts. And then the praise of[f] every one will be from God. 6 Now, brothers, I <have applied these *things* to myself and Apollos for your *sakes,* that you might learn in us not to be thinking beyond what is written[b], lest you be puffed up[sp] on behalf of[f] one against the other.
7 ¶ For who is making you[s] differ *from another?* And what do you[s] have that you[s] did not receive? Now if you[s] did indeed receive *it,* why are you[s] boasting as *if you had* not received *it*? 8 You are already full[b]! You became already rich! You reigned as kings without us—and oh, that you really did reign, that also we ourselves might reign with you! 9 For I am thinking that God displayed us, the apostles, last, as men condemned to death, because we became *a* spectacle to[i] the world, both to[i] angels and to[i] men. 10 We *are* fools for Christ, but you *are* wise in Christ! We *are* weak, but you *are* strong! You *are* honoured, but we *are* despised! 11 To this present hour we both are hungering and are thirsting[sp], and we are being poorly clothed, and beaten, and homeless. 12 And we are labouring, working with[i] our *own* hands. *Though we are* being reviled, we are blessing; *though we are* being persecuted, we are enduring; 13 *though we are* being defamed, we are entreating. We became as *the* filth of[f] the world, *the* offscouring of[f] all things until now.
14 ¶ I am not writing these *things* to be shaming you, but as my beloved children I am warning *you*. 15 For if you have[sp] ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet not many fathers; for in Christ Jesus, I myself fathered you through the gospel. 16 Therefore, I am urging you: keep becoming imitators of[f] me.
17 ¶ For this reason, I sent Timothy to[i] you, who is my beloved and faithful son in *the* Lord, who will remind you of[f] my ways in Christ, as I am teaching everywhere in every church. 18 Now some were puffed up, as *if* I *was* not coming to you. 19 But I shall come to you shortly, if the Lord wishes[sp], and I shall not know the word of[f] those puffed up[b], but the power. 20 For the kingdom of[f] God *is* not in word but in power. 21 What do you want? Shall I come[o] to you with *a* rod, or in love and *a* spirit of[f] meekness?

1 Corinthians 5

1 ¶ Fornication is commonly being reported among you, and such fornication is not even being named among the Gentiles—that one has *the* wife of[f] *his* father. 2 And you yourselves are puffed up[b] and did not rather mourn, that the one *who* did this deed might be taken away from among[i] you. 3 For *though I was* being absent in[i] body but present in[i] spirit, I myself have already judged the one *who had* done this *deed* as *though I was* being present. 4 In the name of[f] our Lord Jesus Christ, *when* you *were* gathered together, along with[i] my spirit, with the power of[f] our Lord Jesus Christ, 5 to deliver such *a one* to[i] Satan for *the* destruction of[f] the flesh, that *his* spirit might be saved in the day of[f] the Lord Jesus. 6 Your boasting *is* not good. Do you not[y] know[b] that *a* little yeast is leavening the whole lump?
7 ¶ Therefore, purge out the old yeast, that you may be *a* new lump, just as you are unleavened. For also Christ, our Passover, was sacrificed for us. 8 Therefore, let[t] us stop celebrating the feast with old yeast, nor with *the* yeast of[f] malice and wickedness, but with *the* unleavened *bread* of[f] sincerity and truth.
9 ¶ I wrote to[i] you in *my* epistle not to be associating with[i] fornicators. 10 Yet *I* certainly *did* not *mean* with[i] the fornicators of[f] this world, or with[i] the covetous, or extortioners, or idolaters—since then you are being bound to go out of the world. 11 But now I <have written to[i] you not to be associating, if anyone *is* being named *a* brother is[sp] *a* fornicator, or covetous, or *an* idolater, or *a* reviler, or *a* drunkard, or *an* extortioner—not *even* to be eating with[i] such *a person*. 12 For what *is it* to[i] me to be judging those *who are* also outside? Are you yourselves not[y] judging

those *who are* inside? 13 But those *who are* outside, God will judge. Therefore, “you yourselves shall put away the evil person from yourselves.”

1 Corinthians 6

1 ¶ Is anyone of[f] you daring, having *a* matter against another, to be going to law before the unrighteous and not[y] before the saints? 2 Do you not[y] know[b] that the saints will judge the world? And if the world is being judged by you, are you unworthy *to be judging the* smallest matters? 3 Do you not[y] know[b] that we shall judge angels? How much more *the matters of this* life? No[n]! 4 If then, you have[sp] judgments *concerning matters of this* life, are you appointing *as judges* those who *are* least esteemed[b] in the church? 5 I am saying *this* to your shame. Is it so, *that there is* not[y] *a* wise *man* among you, not even one who will be able to judge between his brothers? 6 But brother is going to law with brother, and that before unbelievers! 7 Now, therefore, there is *an* utter failure for you that you have lawsuits against each other. Why are you not[y] rather accepting wrong? Why are you not[y] rather *allowing yourselves to* being defrauded? 8 But you yourselves are doing wrong and defrauding, and *you are doing* these *things to your* brothers.
9 ¶ Or do you not[y] know[b] that *the* unrighteous will not inherit *the* kingdom of[f] God? Stop being deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor homosexuals, 10 nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners will inherit *the* kingdom of[f] God. 11 And you were such people. But you were washed, but you were sanctified, but you were justified in the name of[f] the Lord Jesus and by the Spirit of[f] our God.
12 ¶ All things are[s] being lawful for[i] me, but not all things are[s] being beneficial. All things are[s] being lawful for[i] me, but I myself shall not be brought under the power of any. 13 Foods *are* for[i] the stomach, and the stomach *is* for[i] foods, but God will destroy both it and them. Now the body *is* not for[i] fornication, but for[i] the Lord, and the Lord for[i] the body. 14 And God both raised up the Lord and will raise us up by His power. 15 Do you not[y] know[b] that your bodies are[s] members of[f] Christ? Do I then take the members of[f] Christ *and* make[sp] *them the* members of[f] *a* harlot? May it not be! 16 Or do you not[y] know[b] that the one *who is* joined to[i] a harlot is one body? For he is saying, “The two will be one flesh.” 17 But the one *who is* joined to[i] the Lord is one spirit *with Him*. 18 Keep fleeing fornication. Every sin that *a* man commits[sp] is outside the body, but the one *who is* committing fornication is sinning against his *own* body. 19 Or do you not[y] know[b] that your body is *the* temple of[f] the Holy Spirit, *Who is* in you, Whom you have from God, and you are not your *own*? 20 For you were bought with[i] *a* price; therefore, glorify God in your body and in your spirit, which are[s] of[f] God.

1 Corinthians 7

1 ¶ Now concerning *the* things you wrote to[i] me *about: it is* good for[i] *a* man not to be touching *a* woman. 2 Nevertheless, *because of* fornication, let each man keep having his *own* wife, and let each woman keep having her *own* husband. 3 Let the husband keep rendering to[i] the wife due affection, and likewise also the wife to[i] the husband. 4 The wife does not have authority over her *own* body, but the husband *has.* Likewise, the husband does not have authority over his *own* body, but the wife *has*. 5 Stop depriving each other, except with *mutual* consent for *a* time, that you may be giving yourselves to[i] fasting and prayer. Then you may be coming together again, lest Satan be tempting[sp] you because of your lack of self-control. 6 But I am saying this as *a* concession, not as *a* commandment. 7 For I wish *that* all men are even as myself. But each man has his *own* gift from God, one in this manner and another in that. 8 But I am saying to[i] the unmarried and the widows: it is good for[i] them if they remain[sp] as I myself *am*. 9 But if they do not have self-control, let them marry; for it is better to marry than to be burning *with passion*.
10 ¶ To[i] the married[b] I am commanding, *yet* not I myself but the Lord: Do not let *a* wife be separated from *her* husband. 11 But even if she separates[sp], let unmarried keep remaining or be reconciled to[i] *her* husband. And stop letting *a* husband divorce *his* wife. 12 But to[i] the rest I myself am saying, not the Lord: If any brother has *an* unbelieving wife, and she herself is agreeing to be living with him, stop letting him divorce her. 13 And *a* woman who has *an* unbelieving husband, and he himself is agreeing to be living with her, stop letting her leave him. 14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified[b] by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified[b] by the husband. Otherwise, your children are[s] unclean, but now they are[s] holy. 15 But if the unbeliever is departing, let him keep departing. A brother or sister is not enslaved[b] in such *cases.* But God has called us to peace. 16 For how do you[s] know[b], *O* wife, whether you[s] will save *your* husband? Or how do you[s] know[b], *O* husband, whether you[s] will save *your* wife?

17 ¶ But as God <has distributed to[i] each one, as the Lord has called each one, so let him keep walking. And so I am
ordaining in all the churches. 18 Was anyone called *as* circumcised[b]? Let him stop becoming uncircumcised. Was
anyone called in uncircumcision? Let him stop becoming circumcised. 19 Circumcision is nothing, and
uncircumcision is nothing, but keeping *the* commandments of[t] God *is what matters*. 20 Let each one keep remaining
in *the* same calling in[i] which he was called. 21 Were you[s] called *as a* slave? Stop being concerned about[i] it; but even
if you[s] can be free, rather use *it*. 22 For the one *who was* called in *the* Lord *as a* slave is *a* freedman of[t] *the* Lord.
Likewise, the one *who was* called *as* free is *a* slave of[t] Christ. 23 You were bought with[i] *a* price; stop becoming
slaves of[t] men. 24 Brothers, let each one keep remaining with God in that *state* in which he was called.
25 ¶ Now concerning virgins: I have no commandment from[i] *the* Lord, yet I am giving judgment as having received
mercy from *the* Lord to be trustworthy. 26 I am supposing, therefore, *that* this is good because of the present[b]
distress—that *it is* good for[i] *a* man to be so. 27 Are you[s] bound[b] to[i] *a* wife? Stop seeking to be free. Are you[s] loosed[b]
from *a* wife? Stop seeking *a* wife. 28 But even if you[s] marry[sp], you[s] <have not sinned, and if a virgin marries[sp], she
<has not sinned. Nevertheless, such will have trouble in[i] the flesh, but I myself am sparing you. 29 But this I am
saying, brothers, the time *is* short[b], from now on that even those *who* have wives are[sp] as *though they* have none, 30
and those *who are* weeping as *though they are* not weeping, and those *who are* rejoicing as *though they are* not
rejoicing, and those *who are* buying as *though they are* not possessing, 31 and those *who are* using this world as
though they are not abusing *it.* For the form of[t] this world is passing away. 32 But I want you to be free from care[s].
The unmarried *man* is caring for the things of[t] the Lord, how he will please the Lord. 33 But the married *man* is
caring for the things of[t] the world, how he will please *his* wife. 34 There is *a* difference[b] *between* the wife and the
virgin. The unmarried *woman* is caring about the things of[t] the Lord, that she may be holy both in[i] body and in[i]
spirit. But the married *woman* is caring for the things of[t] the world, how she will please *her* husband. 35 And this I
am saying for your benefit, not that I might put *a* snare upon[i] you, but for what *is* proper, and devoted to[i] the Lord
without distraction.
36 ¶ But if anyone is thinking *that he is* behaving improperly towards his virgin, if she is[sp] past *the* flower of *her*
youth, and it is owing to be so, let him keep doing what he wishes; he is not sinning. Keep letting them marry. 37
Nevertheless, he whoever was standing steadfast in *his* heart, having no necessity but has authority over his *own*
will, and has so determined in his heart to be keeping his *own* virginity, is doing well. 38 So that also the one *who is*
giving *her* in marriage is doing well, but the one *who is* not giving *her* in marriage is doing better.
39 ¶ *A* wife is bound[b] by[i] *the* law as long as her husband is living; but if her husband dies[sp], she is free to be married
to[i] whom she wishes, only in *the* Lord. 40 But she is blessed if she remains[sp] so, according to my judgment—and I
also myself am thinking <to have *the* Spirit of[t] God.

1 Corinthians 8

1 ¶ Now concerning things offered to idols: we know[b] that we all have knowledge. Knowledge is puffing up, but
love is building up. 2 And if anyone is presuming to know[b] anything, he has known nothing yet as he is being
necessary to know. 3 But if anyone loves God, this *one* is known[b] by Him.
4 ¶ Therefore, concerning the eating of[t] things offered to idols, we know[b] that *an* idol *is* nothing in *the* world, and
that *there is* no other God except one. 5 For even if indeed they are calling *them* gods, whether in heaven or on the
earth (as there are many gods and many lords), 6 yet to[i] us, *there is only* one God, the Father, of Whom *are* all
things, and we *are existing* for Him, and one Lord Jesus Christ, through Whom *are* all things, and we *are existing*
by Him.
7 ¶ However, not in everyone *has* this knowledge. For some, with[i] *a* consciousness of[t] the idol, until now are eating
it as *a* thing offered to *an* idol, and their conscience, being weak, is being defiled. 8 But food is not commending us
to[i] God; for neither if we eat[sp] are we excelling, nor unless we eat[sp] are we falling short. 9 But keep taking heed lest
this liberty of[t] yours be[sp] *a* stumbling block to[i] those *who are* being weak. 10 For if anyone sees[sp] you[s], who has
knowledge *as you are* eating in *a* temple of *an* idol, will not the conscience of[t] him *who* is weak be emboldened in
order to be eating the things offered to idols? 11 And through your[s] knowledge, will the weak brother perish, for
whom Christ died? 12 But *because you are* sinning like this against the brothers and wounding their weak
conscience, you are sinning against Christ. 13 Therefore, if food is making my brother to offend, I shall[v] never[e] eat
meat while the world *is standing,* lest I make my brother to offend[sp].

1 Corinthians 9

1 ¶ Am I not[y] *an* apostle? Am I not[y] free? Have I not[y] seen Jesus Christ our Lord? Are you yourselves not[y] my work
in *the* Lord? 2 If I am not *an* apostle to[i] others, yet doubtless I am to[i] you. For you yourselves are the seal of[f] my
apostleship in *the* Lord.
3 ¶ My defence *to* those who *are* examining me is this: 4 Do we by[e] no means have *the* right to eat and drink? 5 Do
we by[e] no means have *the* right to be leading about *a* believing wife, as also the other apostles, and the brothers of[f]
the Lord, and Cephas? 6 Or do I alone, and Barnabas have any right not[n] to be working? 7 Who is going to war at
any time at[i] his *own* expense? Who is planting *a* vineyard and is not[y] eating of the its fruit? Or who is feeding *a*
flock and is not[y] drinking of the milk of[f] the flock? 8 Am I saying these *things* as *a* man? No[n]! Or is not[y] the law
saying these *things* also? 9 For it is written[b] in the law of[f] Moses: "You[s] shall not muzzle *an* ox *which is* treading out
the grain." Is there not[n] caring with[i] God for[i] the oxen? 10 Or is he saying *it* altogether for our sakes? Because for
our sakes, it was written: 'the one *who is* ploughing is owing to be ploughing in hope, and the one *who is* threshing
in hope *is owing* to be partaking of[f] his hope.' 11 If we ourselves sowed spiritual things for[i] you, *is it a* great thing if
we ourselves shall reap your material things? 12 If others are partaking of[f] this right over[i] you, *are* we not[y] even
more? Nevertheless, we did not use this right, but we are enduring all things lest we give[sp] any hindrance to[i] the
gospel of[f] Christ. 13 Do you not[y] know[b] that those *who are* ministering the holy things are eating *of the things* of the
temple, *and* those *who are* serving at[i] the altar are partaking *of the offerings* of[f] the altar? 14 Even so, the Lord
ordained those preaching the gospel to be living by the gospel.
15 ¶ But I myself used none of[f] these *things,* nor did I write these *things* that it might be so to me; for *it is* better for[i]
me rather to die than that anyone might make my boasting void. 16 For if I am preaching the gospel[sp], there is
nothing in[i] me to[i] boast *about,* for necessity is being laid upon[i] me. And woe is me unless I am preaching the
gospel[sp]! 17 For if I am doing this willingly, I have *a* reward; but if unwillingly, I am entrusted[b] *with a* stewardship
of the gospel. 18 What then is my reward? That *as I am* preaching the gospel, I might make the gospel of[f] Christ
without charge, *so as* not to abuse my authority in the gospel.
19 ¶ For *though I* am free from all, I made myself *a* servant to[i] all, that I might gain the more. 20 And to[i] the Jews, I
became as *a* Jew, that I gain[sp] *the* Jews; to[i] those under *the* law, as under *the* law, that I might gain those under *the*
law. 21 To[i] those without *the* law, as without *the* law (not being without *the* law to[i] God, but *under the* law of[f]
Christ,) that I gain[sp] *those* without *the* law. 22 To[i] the weak, I became as weak, that I might gain the weak. I have
become all things *to* all, that I might by all means save some. 23 And I am doing this for the sake of the gospel, that
I might be *a* partaker of[f] it *with you*.
24 ¶ Do you not[y] know[b] that those *who are* running in *a* race all are running, but one are receiving the prize? So keep
running that you might obtain *it*. 25 And everyone who *is* competing is exercising self-control *in* all things. Now
they *are doing it* that they obtain[sp] *a* corruptible crown, but we, *an* incorruptible *one*. 26 Therefore I myself am
running like this: not with uncertainty. Thus I am fighting, not as *one who is* beating *the* air. 27 But I am disciplining
my body and bringing *it* into subjection, lest, *when I* preached to[i] others, I myself be[sp] *a* reprobate.

1 Corinthians 10

1 ¶ Moreover, brothers, I do not wanting you to being ignorant that all our forefathers were under the cloud, and all
passed through the sea, 2 and all were dipped into Moses in the cloud and in the sea, 3 and all ate the same spiritual
food, 4 and all drank the same spiritual drink. For they were drinking from *that* spiritual Rock *that was* following
them, and that Rock was Christ. 5 But with most of[f] them, God was not well pleased, for they were overthrown in
the wilderness.
6 ¶ Now these *things* became our examples, to the intent *that* we are not lusting after evil things as they themselves
also lusted. 7 Stop becoming idolaters, as some of[f] them *were.* As it is written[b], "The people sat down to eat and
drink, and rose up to be playing." 8 Also, let[t] us stop committing fornication, as some of[f] them committed
fornication, and in one day twenty-three thousand fell. 9 Also, let[t] us stop tempting Christ, as some of[f] them also
tempted *Him* and were destroyed by serpents. 10 Stop murmuring, as some of[f] them also murmured and were
destroyed by the destroyer. 11 Now all these *things* were happening to[i] them *as* examples, and they were[s] written for
our admonition, upon whom the ends of[f] the ages came. 12 Therefore, let the one *who is* thinking to[b] stand keep
taking heed, lest he fall[sp]. 13 No temptation has overtaken you except what is common to man. But God *is* faithful,
Who will not allow you to be tempted beyond what you are being able, but with the temptation will also make a
way to escape *that* you *are* being able to bear *it*. 14 Therefore, my beloved, keep fleeing from idolatry.
15 ¶ I am speaking as to[i] wise *ones;* judge *for* yourselves what I am saying. 16 The cup of[f] blessing which we are
blessing—is it not[y] *the* communion of[f] the blood of[f] Christ? The bread which we are breaking—is it not[y] *the*
communion of[f] the body of[f] Christ? 17 For we, *the* many, are one bread *and* one body, for we all are partaking of
that one bread. 18 Keep observing Israel according to *the* flesh: Are not[y] those *who are* eating *of* the sacrifices

partakers of[f] the altar? 19 What am I saying then? That *an* idol is anything? Or what is offered to an idol is anything? 20 Rather, that the things which the Gentiles are sacrificing, they are sacrificing to[i] demons and not to[i] God, and I do not wanting you to have fellowship with[i] demons. 21 You are not being able to be drinking *the* cup of[f] *the* Lord and *the* cup of[f] demons; you are not being able to be partaking of[f] *the* table of[f] *the* Lord and of[f] *the* table of[f] demons. 22 Or are we provoking the Lord to jealousy? No[n]! Are we stronger than He?
23 ¶ All things are[s] being lawful for[i] me, but all things are[s] not being helpful. All things are[s] being lawful for[i] me, but all things are[s] not edifying. 24 Let no one keep seeking that of[f] his *own good* but each one the *good of the* other. 25 Keep eating whatever is being sold in *the* meat market, asking no questions for *the* sake *of* conscience, 26 for "the earth *is* of[f] the Lord, and *all* its fulness." 27 But if anyone of[f] the unbelieving is inviting you *to dinner* and you desire to be going, keep eating whatever *is* being set before you, asking no questions[s] for *the* sake *of* conscience. 28 But if anyone says[sp] to[i] you, "This is *an* offering to an idol," stop eating for the sake of the one *who* told *you* and *for* the sake of conscience, for "The earth *is* of[f] the Lord, and *all* its fulness." 29 Now I am saying not your[s] *own* conscience, but that of[f] the other. For why is my liberty being judged by *the* conscience of[f] another? 30 But if I myself am partaking with[i] thanks, why am I being spoken evil of for *the food* over[i] which I myself am giving thanks? 31 Therefore, whether you are eating or are drinking or whatever you are doing, keep doing all to *the* glory of[f] God. 32 Keep giving no offence, either to[i] *the* Jews, to[i] *the* Greeks, or to[i] the church of[f] God, 33 just as I myself also am pleasing all in[i] all *things,* not seeking my *own* profit, but the *profit* of[f] many, that they might be saved.

1 Corinthians 11

1 ¶ Keep being imitators of[f] me, even as I also *am imitating* Christ. 2 Now I am praising you, brothers, that you remember[b] me in all things and are keeping the ordinances just as I delivered *them* to[i] you. 3 But I want you to know[b] that the head of[f] every man is Christ, and *the* head of[f] *the* woman *is* man, and *the* head of[f] Christ *is* God. 4 Every man *who is* praying or prophesying having *his* head *covered* is dishonouring his head. 5 But every woman *who is* praying or prophesying with[i] *her* head uncovered is dishonouring her head, for it is one and the same as[i] the *woman* shaved[b]. 6 For if *a* woman is not covering herself, let her also be shorn. But if *it is a* shame for[i] *a* woman to be shorn or to being shaved, let her keep covering herself. 7 For *a* man is indeed not being obligated to be covering his head, *because he* is *the* image and glory of[f] God, but *the* woman is *the* glory of[f] man. 8 For man is not from woman, but woman from man. 9 For man also was not created for the woman, but woman for man. 10 Because of this, the woman is being obligated <to have authority on *her* head, because of the angels. 11 Nevertheless, neither *is the* man independent of[f] woman, nor woman independent of[f] man, in *the* Lord. 12 For as the woman *is* from man, even so the man also *is* through woman; but all things *are* from God. 13 Judge for yourselves: Is it proper *for a* woman to be praying to[i] God *with her head* uncovered? 14 Is not[y] even nature itself teaching you that if *a* man has long hair[sp], it is *a* dishonour to[i] him? 15 But if *a* woman has long hair[sp], it is *a* glory to[i] her, for *her* hair is given[b] to[i] her in place of *a* covering. 16 But if anyone is seeming to be contentious, we ourselves have no such custom, nor *are doing* the churches of[f] God.
17 ¶ Now, in[i] this *that I am* declaring *to you,* I am not praising *you,* because you are coming together, *it is* not for the better but for the worse. 18 For first of all, *as* you *are* coming together in the church, I am hearing *that there* are divisions among you, and I am partly believing it. 19 For it is being necessary also to be factions among you, that those *who are* approved might be recognised among you. 20 Therefore, *as* you *are* coming together into one *place,* it is not to eat *the* supper *of the* Lord. 21 For when *he* ate, each one is taking his *own* supper ahead *of others,* and one is being hungry, and another is being drunk. 22 For do you not[y] have houses to be eating and drinking? Or are you despising the church of[f] God and shaming those *who* have nothing? What shall I say[o] to[i] you? Shall I praise[o] you in this? I am not praising *you*.
23 ¶ For I myself received from the Lord what I also delivered to[i] you: that the Lord Jesus, on the night He was being betrayed, took bread, 24 and *when He had* given thanks, He broke *it* and said, "Take, eat; this is My body which *is* being broken for you. Keep doing this in remembrance of Me." 25 *In* the same manner, *He* also *took* the cup after supper, saying, "This cup is the new testament in My blood. Keep doing this, as often as you are drinking[sp] *it,* in remembrance of Me." 26 For as often as you are eating[sp] this bread and drinking[sp] this cup, you are proclaiming the death of[f] the Lord until He comes[sp]. 27 Therefore, whoever is eating[sp] this bread or drinking[sp] the cup of[f] the Lord unworthily will be guilty of[f] the body and blood of[f] the Lord. 28 But let *a* man keep examining himself, and so let him keep eating of the bread and keep drinking of the cup. 29 For the one *who is* eating and drinking unworthily is eating and drinking judgment upon[i] himself, not discerning the body of[f] the Lord. 30 Because of this, many *are* weak and sick among you, and many are being put to asleep. 31 For if we were judging ourselves, we would not >be judged. 32 But *as we are* being judged, we are being chastened by *the* Lord, lest we be condemned[sp] with the world. 33 Therefore, my brothers, *as you are* coming together to eat, keep waiting for each other. 34 And if anyone is

hungry, let him keep eating at home, lest you be coming together[sp] for judgment. And the rest I shall set in order when I come[sp].

1 Corinthians 12

1 ¶ Now concerning spiritual *gifts,* brothers, I do not wanting you to being ignorant. 2 You know[b] that you were
Gentiles, being carried away to *these* dumb idols, however you were being led. 3 Therefore, I am making known to[i]
you that no one speaking by *the* Spirit of[t] God is calling Jesus accursed, and no one is being able to say *that* Jesus
is Lord except by *the* Holy Spirit. 4 Now there are diversities of[t] gifts, but the same Spirit. 5 And there are
differences of[t] ministries, but the same Lord. 6 And there are diversities of[t] activities, but it is the same God who *is*
working all in all. 7 But the manifestation of[t] the Spirit is being given to[i] each one for the profit *of all*: 8 for to[i] one is
being given *the* word of[t] wisdom through the Spirit, and to[i] another *the* word of[t] knowledge through the same
Spirit, 9 and to[i] another faith by the same Spirit, and to[i] another gifts of[t] healing by the same Spirit, 10 to[i] another *the*
working of[t] miracles, to[i] another prophecy, and to[i] another discerning of[t] spirits, to[i] another *different* kinds of[t]
tongues, and to[i] another *the* interpretation of[t] tongues. 11 But one and the same Spirit is working all these *things,*
distributing to[i] each man individually as He wishes.
12 ¶ For just as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of[t] that one body, being many, are[s] one
body, so also *is* Christ. 13 For by one Spirit we ourselves were all dipped into one body—whether Jews or Greeks,
whether slaves or free—and we were all made to drink into one Spirit. 14 For also the body is not one member but
many. 15 If the foot says[sp], "Because I am not *a* hand, I am not of the body," is it therefore not[y] of the body? 16 And
if the ear says[sp], "Because I am not *an* eye, I am not of the body," is it therefore not[y] of the body? 17 If the whole
body *were an* eye, where *would* the hearing *be?* If *the* whole *body were* hearing, where *would* the smelling *be*? 18
But now God <has appointed the members, each one of[t] them, in the body just as He pleased. 19 And if all were[s]
one member, where *would* the body *be*? 20 But now, indeed, *there are* many members, yet one body. 21 And *the* eye
is not being able to say to[i] the hand, "I have no need of[t] you[s]," nor again the head to[i] the feet, "I have no need of[t]
you." 22 No, much rather, those members of[t] the body *that are* seeming to be weaker are[s] necessary. 23 And those
members of[t] the body *that* we are thinking to be less honourable, on[i] these we are bestowing greater honour, and
our unpresentable *parts* have greater modesty, 24 but our presentable *parts* has no need. But God composed the
body, having given greater honour to[i] that which *was* lacking, 25 lest there be[sp] *a* schism in the body, but *that* the
members have the same care[sp] for one another. 26 And if one member is suffering, all the members are suffering
with it; or if one member is being honoured, all the members are rejoicing *with it*.
27 ¶ Now you yourselves are *the* body of[t] Christ and members individually. 28 And God appointed these in the
church: first apostles, second prophets, third teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of[t] healings, helps,
administrations, varieties of[t] tongues. 29 *Are* all apostles? No[n]! *Are* all prophets? No[n]! *Are* all teachers? No[n]! *Are* all
workers of miracles? No[n]! 30 Do all have gifts of[t] healing[s]? No[n]! Are all speaking with[i] tongues? No[n]! Are all
interpreting? No[n]! 31 But <desire earnestly the best gifts. And yet, I am showing you *a* more excellent way.

1 Corinthians 13

1 ¶ If I am speaking[sp] with[i] the tongues of[t] men and angels but do not have[sp] love, I have become *a* sounding brass or
a clanging cymbal. 2 And if I have[sp] *the gift of* prophecy, and know[spb] all mysteries and all knowledge, and if I
have[sp] all faith so that *I could* be removing mountains, but do not have[sp] love, I am nothing. 3 And if I bestow all my
goods to feed[sp] *the poor,* and if I give[sp] my body that I shall be burned, but do not have[sp] love, I am profiting
nothing.
4 ¶ That love is suffering long; that love is being kind; it is not being envied; it is not boasting about itself, it is not
being puffed up; 5 it is not behaving rudely, it is not seeking its *own,* it is not being provoked, it is thinking no evil;
6 it is not rejoicing in iniquity but is rejoicing in[i] the truth; 7 it is bearing all things, is believing all things, is hoping
all things, is enduring all things.
8 ¶ That love is never failing. But whether *there are* prophecies, they will fail; whether *there are* tongues, they will
cease; whether *there is* knowledge, it will vanish away. 9 For we know in part, and we are prophesying in part. 10
But when the perfect comes[sp], what *is* in part will be done away. 11 When I was *a* child, I was speaking as *a* child, I
was understanding as *a* child, I was thinking as *a* child. But when I >became *a* man, I >abolished childish things. 12
For now we are seeing in *a* mirror dimly, but then face to face. Now I know in part, but then I shall fully know just
as also I was fully known. 13 And now these three are[s] remaining: faith, hope, love. But *the* greatest of[t] these *is* love.

1 Corinthians 14

1 ¶ Keep pursuing love and <desire spiritual *gifts,* but especially that you may be prophesying. 2 For the one *who is* speaking in[i] *an unknown* tongue is not speaking to[i] men but to[i] God, for no one is understanding *him;* however, in[i] *the* spirit, he is speaking mysteries. 3 But the one *who is* prophesying is speaking edification, exhortation, and comfort to[i] men. 4 The one *who is* speaking in[i] *an unknown* tongue is edifying himself, but the one *who is* prophesying is edifying *the* church. 5 And I wish *that* you all *are* speaking with[i] tongues, but even more that you may be prophesying; for greater *is* the one *who is* prophesying than the one *who is* speaking with[i] tongues—unless he is interpreting[sp], that the church might receive edification.
6 ¶ And now, brothers, if I come[sp] to you speaking with[i] tongues, what shall I profit you unless I speak[sp] to[i] you either by revelation, by knowledge, by prophecy, or by teaching? 7 Even lifeless things *that are* giving *a* sound—whether pipe or harp—unless they make[sp] *a* distinction in[i] the sounds—how will it be known what *is* being piped or being harped? 8 For if *the* trumpet makes[sp] *an* uncertain sound, who will prepare for battle? 9 So likewise, unless you yourselves utter[sp] intelligible words[s] with *your* tongue, how will it be known what *will be* spoken? For you will be speaking into *the* air. 10 There are[s], it may be, so many kinds of[t] languages in *the* world, and none *of them is* without meaning. 11 Therefore, unless I know[spb] the meaning of[t] the language, I shall be *a* barbarian to[i] the one *who will* be speaking, and the one speaking *will be a* barbarian to me. 12 Even so, since you yourselves are zealous of[t] spiritual *gifts,* keep seeking to be excelling[si] in the edification of[t] the church. 13 Therefore, let the one who *is* speaking in[i] *an unknown* tongue keep praying that he may be interpreting. 14 For if I am praying[sp] in[i] *an unknown* tongue, my spirit is praying, but my understanding is unfruitful.
15 ¶ What then is it? I shall pray with[i] the spirit, and I shall also pray with[i] understanding. I shall sing with[i] the spirit, and I shall also sing with[i] understanding. 16 Otherwise, if you[s] bless[sp] with[i] the spirit, how will the one occupying the place of[t] the unlearned say "Amen" at your[s] giving of thanks, since he does not know[b] what you[s] are saying? 17 For indeed you[s] yourself are giving thanks well, but the other is not being edified. 18 I am thanking my God *because I am* speaking in[i] tongues more than all of[t] you; 19 yet in *the* church, I would >rather speak five words with my understanding, that I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in *an unknown* tongue. 20 Brothers, stop becoming children in[i] understanding; however, in[i] malice keep being children, but in[i] understanding keep being mature.
21 ¶ In the law it is written[b]: "With *men of other* tongues and other lips I shall speak to[i] this people, And even then, they will not hear Me," is saying *the* Lord. 22 Therefore, tongues are for *a* sign not for[i] those *who are* believing but for[i] unbelievers, but prophecy *is* not for[i] unbelievers but for[i] those *who are* believing. 23 If, therefore, the whole church comes together[sp] in one *place* and all are speaking[sp] with[i] tongues, and *those who are* unlearned or unbelievers come in[sp], will they not[y] say that you are being out of your mind? 24 But if all are prophesying[sp], and *an* unbeliever or unlearned *one* comes in[sp], he is being convinced by all, he is being judged by all, 25 and thus the secrets of[t] his heart are revealed, and so, having fallen down on *his* face, he will worship God, declaring "Truly God is among you."
26 ¶ How is it then, brothers? When you are coming together[sp], each of[t] you has *a* psalm, has *a* teaching, has *a* tongue, has *a* revelation, has *an* interpretation. Let all things be done for edification. 27 If anyone is speaking in[i] *an unknown* tongue, *let it be* by two or *at* the most three, and *each in* turn, and let one keep interpreting. 28 But unless there is[sp] *an* interpreter, let him keep being silent in *the* church and let him keep speaking to[i] himself and to[i] God. 29 Let two or three prophets keep speaking, and let the others keep judging. 30 But if *something* is revealed[sp] to[i] another *who is* sitting by, let the first keep being silent. 31 For you all are being able to be prophesying one by one, that all are learning[sp] and all are exhorting[sp]. 32 And *the* spirits of[t] *the* prophets are[s] being subject to[i] *the* prophets. 33 For God is not *the author* of[t] confusion but of[t] peace, as in all the churches of[t] the saints.
34 ¶ Let your women keep being silent in the churches, for it is not permitted[b] for[i] them to be speaking; but to being under obedience, as the law also is saying. 35 If they want to learn something, let them keep asking their *own* husbands at home, for it is shameful for[i] women to be speaking in church.
36 ¶ Or did the word of[t] God come from you? Or did it come to you only? 37 If anyone is thinking to be *a* prophet or spiritual, let him keep acknowledging that *the* things *that* I am writing to[i] you they are *the* commandments of[t] the Lord. 38 But if anyone is being ignorant, let him keep being ignorant. 39 Therefore, brothers, <desire earnestly to prophesy, and stop forbidding to be speaking in[i] tongues. 40 Let all things keep being done decently and in order.

1 Corinthians 15

1 ¶ Moreover, brothers, I am declaring to[i] you the gospel which I preached to[i] you, which also you received and in which you stand[b], 2 by which also you are being saved, if you are holding firm that word I preached to[i] you—unless

you believed in vain. 3 For I delivered to[i] you first of all what I also received: that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures, 4 that He was buried, and that He is raised[b] the third day according to the Scriptures, 5 and that He was seen by[i] Cephas, then by[i] the twelve. 6 After that, He was seen by over five hundred brothers at once, of whom the greater part are remaining until now, but some fell asleep. 7 After that, He was seen by[i] James, then by[i] all the apostles. 8 And last of[t] all, He was seen by[i] me also, as by[i] one born out of due time. 9 For I myself am the least of[t] the apostles, who am not worthy to being called *an* apostle because I persecuted the church of[t] God. 10 But by[i] *the* grace of[t] God, I am what I am, and His grace towards me which was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than[i] all of them—yet not I, but the grace of[t] God that *was* with me. 11 Therefore, whether *it is* I myself or these ones, so we are preaching, and so you believed.

12 ¶ Now if Christ is being preached that He is raised[b] from *the* dead, how are some saying among you "There is no resurrection of[t] *the* dead?" 13 But if there is no resurrection of[t] *the* dead, then Christ is not raised[b]. 14 And if Christ is not raised[b], then our preaching *is in* vain and your faith *is* also *in* vain. 15 And we are also being found false witnesses of[t] God because we testified about God that He raised up Christ, Whom He did not raise—if indeed, therefore *the* dead are not being raised. 16 For if *the* dead are not being raised, then Christ is not raised[b]. 17 And if Christ is not raised[b], your faith *is* vain; you are still in your sins! 18 Then also, those *who had* fallen asleep in Christ <have perished. 19 If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of[t] all men most miserable.

20 ¶ But now, Christ is raised[b] from *the* dead, He became *the* firstfruits[s] of[t] those fallen asleep[b]. 21 For since death *came* by *a* man, *the* resurrection of[t] *the* dead also *came* by *a* man. 22 For just as in Adam all are dying, even so in Christ all will be made alive. 23 But each in his *own* order: Christ *the* firstfruits[s], afterwards those *who are* of[t] Christ at His coming. 24 Then *comes* the end, when He delivers[sp] the kingdom to[i] God and[gs] *the* Father, when He puts *an* end[sp] *to* all rule and all authority and power. 25 For it is being necessary *for* Him to be reigning until He puts[sp] all *his* enemies under His feet. 26 The last enemy death is being destroyed. 27 For "He put all things under His feet." But when He says[sp] "all things are put under[b] *Him*," *it is* evident that of[t] the One *Who* put all things under Him *is* excepted. 28 Now when all things are[s] made subject[sp] to[i] Him, then the Son Himself will also be subject to[i] Him Who *is* putting all things under *Him,* that God may be all in all. 29 Otherwise, what will they do who *are* being dipped for the dead, if *the* dead are not being raised at all? Why then are they being dipped for the dead? 30 And why are we ourselves standing in jeopardy every hour? 31 Yes, *by* your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I am dying daily. 32 If, in the manner *of* men[s], I fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantage *is it* to[i] me? If *the* dead are not being raised, "Let us eat[t] and drink[t], for tomorrow we are dying." 33 Stop being deceived: "Bad company is corrupting good habits." 34 Awake to righteousness and stop sinning, for some do not have *the* knowledge of[t] God—I am speaking *this* to your shame.

35 ¶ But someone will say, "How are the dead being raised up? And with[i] what body are they coming?" 36 *You* fool, what you[s] yourself are sowing is not being made alive unless it dies[sp]. 37 And what you[s] are sowing, you[s] are not sowing that body that *is* going to be, but mere grain—if it may be of[t] wheat, or some other *grain*. 38 But God is giving it *a* body as He >wishes, and to[i] each of[t] the seeds its *own* body. 39 All flesh *is* not the same flesh, but *there is* one *kind of* flesh for[i] men, and another flesh for[i] animals, and another for[i] fish, and another for[i] birds. 40 *There are* also celestial bodies and terrestrial bodies, but the glory of[t] the celestial *is* one, and the *glory* of[t] the terrestrial *is* another. 41 *There is* one glory of[t] *the* sun, and another glory of[t] *the* moon, and another glory of[t] *the* stars, for *one* star is differing from[i] *another* star in glory. 42 So also *is* the resurrection of[t] the dead. *The body* is being sown in corruption, it is being raised in incorruption. 43 It is being sown in dishonour; it is being raised in glory. It is being sown in weakness; it is being raised in power. 44 It is being sown *a* natural body; it is being raised *a* spiritual body. There is *a* natural body, and there is *a* spiritual body. 45 And so it is written[b], "The first man, Adam, became *a* living soul." The last Adam *became a* life-giving spirit. 46 However, the spiritual *is* not first, but the natural, *and* afterwards the spiritual. 47 The first man *was* of *the* earth, *made of* dust; the second man *is* the Lord from heaven. 48 As *was* the *man of* dust, such also *are* those *who are* made of dust, and as *is* the heavenly *Man,* such also *are* those *who are* heavenly. 49 And just as we <have borne the image *of* the *man* of[t] dust, we shall also bear the image of[t] the heavenly *Man*. 50 Now I am saying this, brothers: "Flesh and blood are not being able to inherit *the* kingdom of[t] God, nor is corruption inheriting incorruption."

51 ¶ Behold, I am telling you *a* mystery: We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed— 52 in *a* moment, in *the* twinkling of[t] *an* eye, at the last trumpet. For *the* trumpet will sound, the dead will be raised incorruptible, and we ourselves shall be changed. 53 For it is being necessary *for* this corruption to put on incorruption, and *it is being necessary for* this mortal to put on immortality. 54 So when this corruptible puts on[sp] incorruption, and this mortal puts on[sp] immortality, then the saying that *is* written[b] will come to pass: "Death was swallowed up in victory." 55 "*O* Death, where *is* your[s] sting?" "*O* Grave, where *is* your[s] victory?" 56 But the sting of[t] death *is* sin, and the strength of[t] sin *is* the law. 57 But thanks *be* to[i] God, Who *is* giving us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.

58 ¶ Therefore, my beloved brothers, keep being steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the work of[i] the Lord, *because you* know[b] that your labour is not *in* vain in *the* Lord.

1 Corinthians 16

1 ¶ Now concerning the collection for the saints, as I directed the churches of[i] Galatia, so you also—do. 2 On *the* first *day* of[i] *the* week, let each one of[i] you keep laying by him, storing up whatever he may be prospering, lest there be[sp] collections when I come[sp]. 3 And when I arrive[sp], whomever you approve[sp] by letters, I shall send them to bear your gift to Jerusalem. 4 And if it is[sp] fitting *that* I *am* also going, they will go with me.
5 ¶ Now I shall come to you when I pass through[sp] Macedonia (for I am passing through Macedonia). 6 And perhaps I shall remain, or even spend *the* winter with you, that you yourselves might send me on *my* journey wherever I am going[sp]. 7 For I do not wish to see you now on *the* way, but I am hoping to stay *a* while with you if the Lord is permitting[sp]. 8 But I shall stay in Ephesus until Pentecost. 9 For *a* great and effective door has opened to[i] me, and *there are* many adversaries.
10 ¶ Now if Timothy comes[sp], keep seeing that he might be with you without fear, for he is working the work of[i] *the* Lord, as I myself also *am doing*. 11 Therefore, do[u] not let anyone despise him. But send him on *his* journey in peace, that he might come to me, for I am waiting for him with the brothers. 12 Now concerning *our* brother Apollos, I strongly urged him to come[si] to you with the brothers, but he was quite unwilling to come[si] at this time; however, he will come when he has[sp] *a* convenient time.
13 ¶ Keep watching, keep standing firm in the faith, keep being brave, keep being strong. 14 Let all your things keep being done in love. 15 Now I am urging you, brothers—you know[b] the house of[i] Stephanas, that it is *the* firstfruits[s] of[i] Achaia and they devoted themselves to *the* ministry of[i] the saints— 16 that you yourselves may be submitting to[i] such, and to[i] everyone who *is* working with *us* and labouring. 17 And I am being glad at the coming of[i] Stephanas, Fortunatus and Achaicus, because of what you *were* lacking, they themselves supplied. 18 For they refreshed my spirit and yours. Therefore, keep acknowledging such men.
19 ¶ The churches of[i] Asia are greeting you. Aquila and Priscilla are greeting you heartily in *the* Lord, with the church *that is* in their house. 20 All the brothers are greeting you. Greet each other with *a* holy kiss. 21 The greeting of[i] Paul with[i] my *own* hand. 22 If anyone does not love the Lord Jesus Christ, let him keep being accursed. *O* Lord, come! 23 *May* the grace of[i] *our* Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you. 24 *May* my love *be* with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen.

«The first *epistle* to *the* Corinthians was written from Philippi by Stephanas, Fortunatus, Achaicus and Timothy.»

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO *THE* CORINTHIANS

2 Corinthians 1

1 ¶ Paul, *an* apostle of[i] Jesus Christ through *the* will of[i] God, and Timothy *our* brother, to[i] the church of[i] God which is at Corinth, with all the saints who are in all Achaia: 2 Grace to[i] you and peace from God our Father and *the* Lord Jesus Christ.
3 ¶ Blessed *be* the God and[gs] Father of[i] our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of[i] mercies and[gs] God of[i] all comfort, 4 Who *is* comforting us in all our tribulation, that we *are* being able to be comforting those *who are* in any trouble with the comfort by[i] which we ourselves are being comforted by God. 5 For just as the sufferings of[i] Christ are[s] abounding in us, so also our consolation is abounding through Christ. 6 Now, if we are being afflicted, *it is* for your consolation and[gs] salvation, which *is* being effective in *the* endurance the of[i] same sufferings that we ourselves also are suffering. Or if we are being comforted, *it is* for your consolation and[gs] salvation.
7 ¶ (1:6) And our hope for you *is* steadfast, (1:7) *because we* know[b] that just as you are partakers in[i] the sufferings, so also *you will partake* in[i] the consolation. 8 For we do not wanting you to being ignorant, brothers, of our trouble which came upon[i] us in Asia: that we were burdened beyond measure, above strength, so that we despaired even *of continuing* to live. 9 But we ourselves have had the sentence of[i] death in ourselves, lest we be[sp] trusted[b] in ourselves but in God Who *is* raising the dead, 10 Who delivered us from so great *a* death, and is delivering *us;* in Whom we trust[b] that He will still deliver *us*, 11 *as* you also *are* helping together in[i] prayer for us, that the gift might be given thanks by many persons on behalf of us for the sake of many through us.
12 ¶ For our boasting is this: the testimony of[i] our conscience, that in simplicity and sincerity of[i] God, not in fleshly wisdom but in *the* grace of[i] God, we conducted ourselves in the world, and more abundantly towards you. 13 For we

are not writing any other things to[i] you except what you are reading or understanding. And I am trusting that you will understand even to *the* end, 14 (as also you understood us in part), that we are your boast, just as you also *are* ours, in the day of[i] the Lord Jesus.
15 ¶ And with[i] this confidence, I was intending to come to you before, that you might have *a* second benefit, 16 and to pass by *way of* you into Macedonia, and again to come to you from Macedonia, and by you to be helped on my way to Judea. 17 Therefore, *as I was* planning this, did I do *so* lightly? No[n]! Or the things I am planning, am I planning according to *the* flesh, that with me there might be Yes, Yes, and No, No? 18 But God *is* faithful, our word to you did not become Yes and[gs] No. 19 For the Son of[i] God, Jesus Christ, Who *was* preached among you by us—by me and Silvanus and Timothy—did not become Yes and No, but in Him has become Yes. 20 For all *the* promises of[i] God *are,* in Him *they are* Yes, and in Him Amen, to *the* glory of[i] God through us. 21 Now the One *Who is* establishing us with you in Christ and *Who* anointed us *is* God, 22 Who also sealed us and gave *us* the earnest of[i] the Spirit in our hearts. 23 Moreover, I myself am calling God *as a* witness against my soul, that sparing you, I did not come again to Corinth. 24 Not that we are lording over your faith, but we are fellow workers for[i] your joy, for by[i] faith you stand[b].

2 Corinthians 2

1 ¶ But I determined this for[i] myself: not to come again to you in sorrow. 2 For if I myself am making you sorrowful, then who is he who *is* making me glad except the one *who is* being made sorrowful by me? 3 And I wrote this same thing to[i] you, lest *when I* came, I have[sp] sorrow from whom it is being necessary *for* me to be rejoicing, having confidence in you all, that my joy is *the joy* of[i] you all. 4 For out of much affliction and anguish of[i] heart, I wrote to[i] you, with many tears—not that you might be grieved, but that you might know the love which I have more abundantly towards you.
5 ¶ But if anyone has caused grief, he has not grieved me except in part, lest I be burdening[sp] all *of* you. 6 This punishment, which *was inflicted* by the majority, *is* sufficient for[i] such a *man*, 7 so that, on the contrary, you *would* rather forgive and comfort *him,* lest perhaps such a *one* be swallowed up[sp] with[i] too much sorrow. 8 Therefore, I am beseeching you to reaffirm *your* love towards him. 9 For to this *end* also I wrote, that I might know the proof of[i] you—whether you are obedient in all things. 10 And to[i] whomever you are forgiving anything, I also *am forgiving.* For *if* I myself have forgiven anything, to[i] whom I have forgiven *it,* for your sakes *I have forgiven it* in *the* person of[i] Christ, 11 lest we be taken advantage of[sp] by Satan, for we are not being ignorant *of* his schemes.
12 ¶ Furthermore, *when I* went to Troas *to preach* the gospel of[i] Christ, and *a* door *was* opened[b] to[i] me by *the* Lord, 13 I have had no rest in[i] my spirit, *that* I did not find Titus my brother; but *when I had* left them, I went into Macedonia. 14 Now thanks *be* to[i] God, Who always *is* making us triumph in Christ and *is* spreading the fragrance of[i] His knowledge through us in every place. 15 For we are *a* sweet fragrance of[i] Christ to[i] God among those *who are* being saved and among those *who are* perishing. 16 To[i] *the* one[s], *we are a* fragrance of[i] death to death, and to[i] *the* other[s], *a* fragrance of[i] life to life. And who *is* sufficient for these *things*? 17 For we are not like the many *who are* peddling the word of[i] God, but as from sincerity, as from God, we are speaking before God in Christ.

2 Corinthians 3

1 ¶ Are we beginning again to be commending ourselves? Or do we need, as some *others,* commendatory epistles to you or commendatory *letters* from you? 2 You yourselves are our epistle, written[b] in our hearts, being known and being read by all men, 3 being shown that you are *an* epistle of[i] Christ, ministered by us, written[b] not with[i] ink but with[i] *the* Spirit of[i] *the* living God—not on stony tablets but on fleshly tablets, of[i] *the* heart. 4 And we have such confidence through Christ towards God. 5 Not that we are sufficient in ourselves to consider anything as *being* from ourselves, but our sufficiency *is* from God,
6 ¶ Who also made us sufficient *as* ministers of[i] *the* new covenant, not of[i] *the* letter but of[i] *the* Spirit; for the letter is killing, but the Spirit is giving life. 7 But if the ministry of[i] death, engraved[b] in letters on stone[s], was glorious—so that the children of[i] Israel *were* not being able to look steadily at the face of[i] Moses because of the glory of[i] his countenance, which *glory was* being passed away— 8 how will the ministry of[i] the Spirit not[y] be more glorious? 9 For if the ministry of[i] condemnation *is* glorious, *how* much more the ministry of[i] righteousness is exceeding in glory! 10 For even what is made glorious[b] *was* not glorified[b] in this respect because of[i] the excelling glory. 11 For if what *was* passing away *was* glorious, what *is* remaining *is* much more glorious.
12 ¶ Therefore, *though we* have such hope, we are using great boldness of speech, 13 and not as Moses *did, who* was putting *a* veil over his face so the children of[i] Israel *would* not look steadily at the end of[i] what *was* passing away.

14 But their minds were[s] blinded. For until this day, the same veil is remaining being unlifted in the reading of[i] the
Old Testament, which is being taken away in Christ. 15 But even *to this* day, when Moses is being read, *a* veil is
lying on their heart. 16 Nevertheless, whenever one turns[sp] to *the* Lord, the veil is being taken away. 17 Now the Lord
is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of[i] *the* Lord *is,* there *is* liberty. 18 But we ourselves all, with[i] unveiled[b] face,
beholding as in *a* mirror the glory of[i] *the* Lord, are being transformed *into* the same image from glory to glory, just
as from *the* Spirit of[i] *the* Lord.

2 Corinthians 4

1 ¶ Therefore, *though we* have this ministry, as we received mercy, we are not losing heart. 2 But we renounced the
hidden things of[i] shame—not walking in craftiness nor handling the word of[i] God deceitfully—but by[i]
manifestation of[i] the truth, commending ourselves to every conscience of[i] men in the sight of[i] God. 3 But even if
our gospel is hidden[b], it is hidden[b] from those *who are* perishing, 4 whose god of[i] this world blinded the minds of[i]
those *who are* not believing, lest the light of[i] the glorious gospel of[i] Christ, who is *the* image of[i] God, *would* shine
on[i] them. 5 For we are not preaching ourselves, but Christ Jesus *as* Lord, and ourselves *as* your servants for the
sake of Jesus. 6 For *it is* God Who commanded *the* light to shine out of darkness, Who shone in our hearts to *give*
the light of[i] the knowledge of[i] the glory of[i] God in *the* face of[i] Jesus Christ. 7 But we have this treasure in earthen
vessels, that the excellence of[i] the power may b of[i] God and not of us—
8 ¶ *we are* being troubled on every *side,* yet not being distressed; being perplexed, but not despairing; 9 being
persecuted, but not being forsaken; being struck down, but not being destroyed— 10 always carrying about in the
body the dying of[i] the Lord Jesus, that the life also of[i] Jesus is revealed[sp] in our body. 11 For we ourselves who *are*
living are always being delivered to death for the sake of Jesus, that the life of[i] Jesus also might be revealed in our
mortal flesh. 12 So then, death is working in us, but life in you. 13 And *though we* have the same spirit of[i] faith,
according to what *is* written[b], "I believed, therefore I spoke," we ourselves also are believing and therefore we are
speaking, 14 *because we* know[b] that the one *who* <raised up the Lord Jesus will also raise us up by Jesus, and will
present *us* with you. 15 For all things *are* for your sakes, that the abounding grace through the many, might cause
thanksgiving to abound to the glory of[i] God. 16 Therefore, we are not losing heart. Even though our outward man is
perishing[sp], the inward *man* is being renewed day by day. 17 For our light affliction, which is only for *a* moment, is
working for[i] us *a* far more exceeding *and* eternal weight of[i] glory, 18 *as* we *are* not looking at the things *that are*
being seen, but the things *that are* not being seen. For the things *that are* being seen *are* temporary, but the things
that are not being seen *are* eternal.

2 Corinthians 5

1 ¶ For we know[b] that if our earthly house, *this* tent, is destroyed[sp], we have *a* building from God—*a* house not made
with hands, eternal in the heavens. 2 For also in this we are groaning, *because we* earnestly >desire to be clothed
with our habitation that *is* from heaven, 3 if indeed, having been clothed, we shall not be found naked. 4 For we also
who are in *this* tent are groaning, being burdened—not that we want to be unclothed, but to be further clothed, that
mortality might be swallowed up by life. 5 Now the One *Who* prepared us for this very thing *is* God, Who also gave
us the earnest of[i] the Spirit. 6 Therefore, *because we are* always confident and know[b] that *as we* are at home in the
body, we are being absent from the Lord— 7 for we are walking by faith, not by sight— 8 yes, we are being
confident and are being well pleased rather to be absent from the body and to be present with the Lord. 9 Therefore,
we are striving, whether being present or being absent, to be well-pleasing to[i] Him. 10 For it is being necessary *for*
us all to appear before the judgment seat of[i] Christ, that each man might receive the things *done* in the body,
according to what he did, whether good or bad. 11 Therefore, *because we* know[b] the terror of[i] the Lord, we are
persuading men; but we are known[b] to[i] God, and I am trusting also to be known[b] in your consciences.
12 ¶ For we are not commending ourselves again to[i] you, but giving you *an* opportunity to[i] boast on our behalf, that
you may have *an answer* for those *who are* boasting in appearance and not in[i] heart. 13 For if we were beside
ourselves, *it is* for[i] God; or if we are being of sound mind, *it is* for[i] you. 14 For the love of[i] Christ is compelling us,
because we judged this: that if one died for all, then all died; 15 and He died for all, that those *who are* living may
be living no longer for[i] themselves, but for[i] the One *Who* died for them and *was* raised again.
16 ¶ Therefore, from now on, we ourselves know[b] no one according to *the* flesh. Even though we have known Christ
according to *the* flesh, yet now we know *Him* no longer. 17 Therefore if anyone *is* in Christ, *he is a* new creation;
archaic things passed away—behold, all things have become new. 18 Now all things *are* of God, Who reconciled us
to[i] Himself by Jesus Christ, and gave us the ministry of[i] reconciliation, 19 that is, that God was in Christ reconciling

the world to[i] Himself, not imputing their trespasses to[i] them, and having committed to us the word of[t] reconciliation. 20 Therefore, we are being ambassadors for Christ, as *though* God *is* pleading through us: we are imploring *you* on behalf of[t] Christ: be reconciled to[i] God. 21 For He made that One *Who had* known no sin *to be* sin for us, that we ourselves might become *the* righteousness of[t] God in Him.

2 Corinthians 6

1 ¶ Then, *though we are* working together *with Him,* we are also pleading *that* you do not receive the grace of[t] God in vain. 2 For he is saying: "In[i] *an* acceptable time I heard you[s], And in *the* day of[t] salvation, I helped you[s]." Behold, now *is the* accepted time; behold, now *is the* day of[t] salvation, 3 giving no offence in anything, lest *our* ministry be blamed[sp]. 4 But in all *things,* commending ourselves as ministers of[t] God: in much patience, in tribulations, in needs, in distresses, 5 in stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings; 6 in purity, in knowledge, in longsuffering, in kindness, in *the* Holy Spirit, in sincere love, 7 in *the* word of[t] truth, in *the* power of[t] God, through the weapons of[t] righteousness on[i] the right hand and *the* left; 8 through honour and dishonour, through bad report and good report; as deceivers, and *yet* true; 9 as being unknown, and *yet* being well known; as dying and behold—we are living; as being chastened, and not *yet* being killed; 10 as being sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and *yet* possessing all things.
11 ¶ *O* Corinthians! Our mouth is opened[b] to you, our heart is enlarged[b]. 12 You are not being restricted by us, but you are being restricted by your *own* affections. 13 Now *in* return *for* the same (I am speaking as to[i] children,) you also —be open. 14 Stop being unequally yoked together with[i] unbelievers. For what fellowship *is* righteousness *having* with[i] unrighteousness? And what communion *is* light *having* with darkness? 15 And what accord *is* Christ *having* with Belial? Or what part *is a* believer *having* with *an* unbeliever? 16 And what agreement *is the* temple *having* of[t] God with idols? For you yourselves are *the* temple of[t] *the* Living God. As God said: "I shall live in them And I shall walk among *them.* And I shall be their God, And they themselves will be My people." 17 Therefore, "Come out from among[i] them And be separate, is saying *the* Lord. And stop touching *what is* unclean, And I Myself shall receive you." 18 "And I shall be *a* Father to[i] you, And you yourselves will be My sons and daughters, Is saying *the* Lord Almighty."

2 Corinthians 7

1 ¶ Therefore, *because we* have these promises, beloved, let[t] us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of[t] *the* flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in *the* fear of[t] God. 2 Make room *for* us *in your hearts.* We wronged no one, we corrupted no one, we defrauded no one. 3 I am not saying *this* to condemn *you,* for I have said before that you are in our hearts—to die together and to be living together. 4 Great *is* my boldness of speech towards you, great *is* my boasting on your behalf. I am filled[b] with[i] encouragement, I am being exceedingly joyful in all our tribulations[s].
5 ¶ For even *when* we *had* come to Macedonia, our body has had no rest, but *we were* being troubled on every *side* —outside *were* conflicts, inside *were* fears. 6 Nevertheless God, Who *is* comforting the downcast, comforted us by the coming of[t] Titus, 7 and not only by his coming, but also by the consolation with[i] which he was comforted in you, *when he was* telling us your earnest desire, your mourning, your zeal for me—so that I rejoiced even more. 8 For even if I made you sorry with *my* letter, I am not regretting *it,* though I was regretting *it.* For I am perceiving that the same epistle made you sorrowful, though for *a short* time. 9 Now I am rejoicing, not that you were made sorrowful, but that you were made sorrowful *leading* to repentance. For you were made sorrowful in *a* godly manner, that you might suffer loss from us in nothing. 10 For that sorrow towards God is producing repentance *leading* to salvation, not to be regretted, but the sorrow of[t] the world is producing death. 11 For behold this same thing—*that* you were sorrowful towards God—what diligence it produced in[i] you! Yes, *what* clearing *of yourselves!* Yes, *what* indignation! Yes, *what* fear! Yes, *what* vehement desire! Yes, *what* zeal! Yes, *what* vindication! In all *things* you proved yourselves to be pure in *this* matter.
12 ¶ Therefore, though I wrote to[i] you, *I did* not *do it* for the sake of[t] the one *who had* done wrong, nor for the sake of the one *who had* been done wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of[t] God *would* be revealed to you. 13 Therefore we are comforted[b] in your comfort. And we rejoiced exceedingly more for the joy of[t] Titus, because his spirit is refreshed[b] by you all. 14 For *if* I have boasted about you to[i] him in anything, I was not ashamed. But just as we spoke all things to[i] you in truth, even so, our boasting to Titus was truth. 15 And his affections are[s] greater for you *as he is* remembering the obedience of[t] you all—how you received him with fear and trembling. 16 Therefore, I am rejoicing that I have confidence in you in everything.

2 Corinthians 8

1 ¶ Moreover, brothers, we are making known to[i] you the grace of[f] God bestowed[b] on the churches of[f] Macedonia: 2 that in *a* great trial of[f] affliction, the abundance of[f] their joy and according to *the* depth, their poverty abounded in the riches of[f] their generosity. 3 For according to *their* ability, I am bearing witness—and beyond *their* ability—*they* <*did* freely wish, 4 imploring us with much urgency *that* we *would* receive the gift and the fellowship of[f] the ministering to the saints. 5 And not *only* as we hoped, but they first gave themselves to[i] the Lord, and *then* to[i] us by *the* will of[f] God. 6 So that we urged Titus, that as he began, so he also completes[sp] in you this grace as well.
7 ¶ But as you are abounding in everything—in[i] faith, in[i] speech, in[i] knowledge, in[i] all diligence, and in[i] your love for us—that you are also abounding[sp] in this grace. 8 I am not speaking by commandment, but keep testing the sincerity of[f] your love by the diligence of[f] others. 9 For you know the grace of[f] our Lord Jesus Christ, that *though He* was rich, yet for your sakes He became poor, that through[i] His poverty you yourselves might become rich. 10 And in this, I am giving advice: for it is being to[i] your advantage not only to do what you began but also to desire *what you began a* year ago. 11 But now, also finish to do *it,* so that as *there was* readiness to desire *it,* so *there would be a* completion also out of what *you* have. 12 For if the willing mind is being present, *it is* accepted as if anyone has[sp], not according to *what* he does not have. 13 For *I am* not *meaning* that others *are* eased and you burdened, 14 (8:13) but by *an* equality—at *this* present time, your abundance *is supplying* their need, (8:14) that their abundance also might be *a supply* for your need—that there might be equality. 15 As it is written[b], "The one *who had gathered* much did not have too much, and the one *who had gathered* little did not lack."
16 ¶ But thanks *be* to[i] God, Who *is* putting the same earnest care for you into the heart of[f] Titus. 17 For he not only accepted the exhortation, but being more diligent, he went to you of[f] *his own* accord. 18 And we sent with him the brother whose praise in the gospel *is* throughout all the churches, 19 and not only *that,* but *who* was also chosen by the churches to travel with[i] us in this grace, which *is* being administered by us to the glory of[f] the Lord Himself and *to show* your readiness. 20 Avoiding this: lest anyone blame[sp] us in this lavish gift which *is* being administered by us, 21 providing honourable things, not only in the sight of[f] *the* Lord, but also in the sight of[f] men. 22 And we sent with them our brother whom we often proved being diligent in many *things,* but now much more diligent, by[i] *the* great confidence which *was* in you. 23 If *anyone is enquiring* about Titus, *he is* my partner and fellow worker concerning you. Or *about* our brothers—*they are* messengers of[f] *the* churches, *the* glory of[f] Christ. 24 Therefore, show to them, and before the churches, the proof of[f] your love and our boasting on your *behalf.*

2 Corinthians 9

1 ¶ For concerning the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for[i] me to be writing to[i] you; 2 for I know[b] your readiness of mind, which I am boasting about you to[i] *the* Macedonians, that Achaia was ready[b] *a* year *ago,* and your zeal stirred up many. 3 Yet I sent the brothers, lest our boasting of you be in vain[sp] in this respect, that, as I was saying, you may be ready[b]. 4 Lest if *some* Macedonians come[sp] with me and find[sp] you unprepared, we ourselves (lest we be mentioning[sp] you) be ashamed[sp] in this confident boasting. 5 Therefore, I thought *it* necessary to exhort the brothers that they might go before to you and make up in advance your generous gift beforehand[b], that to be ready as *a matter of* generosity and not as *a* begrudging obligation.
6 ¶ But this *I am saying:* The one *who will* be sowing sparingly will also reap sparingly, and the one *who will* be sowing bountifully will also reap bountifully. 7 *So let* each one *give* according as he is purposing in[i] *his* heart, not begrudgingly or of necessity; for God loves *a* cheerful giver. 8 And God *is being able* to make all grace abound towards you, that *because you are* always having all sufficiency in all things, you may be abounding to every good work; 9 as it is written[b]: "He <has dispersed abroad, He <has given to[i] the poor; His righteousness is enduring for ever." 10 Now may the One *Who is* supplying seed to[i] the sower supply bread for food and multiply your seed for sowing and increase the fruits of[f] your righteousness, 11 *though you are* being enriched in everything for all generosity, which is causing thanksgiving through us to[i] God. 12 For the administration of[f] this service not only is supplying the needs of[f] the saints, but also abounding through many thanksgivings to[i] God, 13 glorifying God by the proof of[f] this ministry—for the obedience of[f] your confession to the gospel of[f] Christ, and for[i] *your* generous gift to them, and to all— 14 and by[i] their prayer for you, *who are* longing *for* you because of the exceeding grace of[f] God in you. 15 Also thanks *be* to[i] God for His indescribable gift!

2 Corinthians 10

1 ¶ Now I myself, Paul, am pleading *with* you by the meekness and[gs] gentleness of[1] Christ—Who, in presence, *am* lowly among you, but *as I am* being absent, I am being bold towards you. 2 But I am beseeching *you, as I am* being present, to not be bold with[i] that confidence by[i] which I am intending to be bold against some, who *are* thinking *of* us as *if we are* walking according to *the* flesh. 3 For *though we are* walking in *the* flesh, we are not warring according to *the* flesh. 4 For the weapons of[1] our warfare *are* not carnal, but mighty through[i] God for *the* pulling down of[1] strongholds, 5 casting down arguments and every high thing *that is* exalting itself against the knowledge of[1] God, and bringing every thought into captivity to the obedience of[1] Christ, 6 and being ready to punish all disobedience whenever your obedience is fulfilled[sp].
7 ¶ Are you looking at things according to *the* outward appearance? If anyone is convinced[b] in[i] himself *that he* is of[1] Christ, let him again keep considering this in himself, that just as he *is* of[1] Christ, even so we *are* of[1] Christ. 8 For even if I boast[sp] somewhat more about our authority, which the Lord gave us for edification and not for your destruction, I shall not be ashamed; 9 lest I seem[sp] to be terrifying you by letters. 10 Because, they[s] are saying, *"His* letters *are* weighty and powerful, but the presence of[1] *his* body *is* weak, and *his* speech contemptible[b]." 11 Let such *a person* keep considering this—that what we are in[i] word by letters *as we are* being absent, such *we are* also in[i] deed *as we are* being present.
12 ¶ For we are not daring to class ourselves or compare ourselves *with* those who *are* commending themselves. But they themselves, measuring themselves by themselves and comparing themselves among[i] themselves, are not understanding. 13 Now we ourselves shall not boast beyond measure, but within the limits of[1] the sphere which God appointed us—*a* limit to include even you. 14 For we are not overextending ourselves (as *though our authority is* not extending to you), for *it was* to you *that* we came also with the gospel of[1] Christ. 15 Not boasting *of* things beyond measure, *that is,* in *the* labours of[1] others, but having hope, *as* your faith *is* being increased, *for us* to be enlarged to abundance by you in our sphere, 16 to preach the gospel in the *regions* beyond you, not to boast in *the* sphere of accomplishment of[1] another man. 17 But let the one *who is* boasting keep boasting in *the* Lord. 18 For *it is* not the one *who is* commending himself who is approved, but whom the Lord is commending.

2 Corinthians 11

1 ¶ O that you were bearing with me in[i] *a* little folly! But you also are bearing with me. 2 For I am being jealous *over* you with[i] godly jealousy. For I betrothed you to[i] one husband, to present *you as a* chaste virgin to[i] Christ. 3 But I am fearing, *lest* by any means, as the serpent deceived Eve by his craftiness, your thoughts might be corrupted[s] from the simplicity that *is* in Christ. 4 For if the one *who is* coming is preaching another Jesus whom we did not preach, or *if* you are receiving another spirit which you did not receive, or another gospel which you did not accept, you were bearing *with it* well.
5 ¶ For I am thinking *myself* not to have been behind the very chiefest of[1] apostles. 6 But even though *I am* unskilled in[i] speech, yet not in[i] knowledge; but having been shown in every *way* among you in all things. 7 Or did I sin *in* humbling myself that you yourselves might be exalted, because I preached to[i] you the gospel of[1] God free of charge? 8 I robbed other churches, having taken wages *from them* for your service. 9 And *as I was* present with you, and *when I had* lacked, I was chargeable to[i] no one; for the brothers *who had* come from Macedonia supplied my need. And in everything, I kept myself *from being* burdensome to[i] you, and I shall keep *myself so*. 10 *The* truth of[1] Christ is in me, so that this boasting will not be taken from me in the regions of[1] Achaia. 11 Why? Because I do not[y] love you? God knows[b]! 12 But what I am doing, I also shall do, that I might cut off the occasion from[i] those *who* desire *an* occasion, that in what they are boasting, they might be found even as we. 13 For such *are* false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into apostles of[1] Christ. 14 And no wonder, for Satan himself is transforming himself into *an* angel of[1] light. 15 Therefore, *it is* no great thing if his servants *also* are being transformed as servants of[1] righteousness, whose end will be according to their works.
16 ¶ I am saying again: Do[t] not let anyone think me to be *a* fool. If otherwise, at least receive me as *a* fool, that I myself also might boast *a* little. 17 What I am speaking, I am speaking not according to *the* Lord, but as in foolishness, in this confidence of[1] boasting. 18 Since many are boasting according to the flesh, I myself also shall boast. 19 For you are gladly bearing with fools, *though you* are wise! 20 For you are bearing *it* if anyone is bringing you into bondage, if anyone is devouring *you,* if anyone is taking *from you,* if anyone is exalting *himself,* if anyone is striking you on *the* face. 21 I am speaking as concerning *our* shame, as though we ourselves were weak! But in whatever anyone is being bold[sp], (I am speaking in foolishness), I myself also am being bold.
22 ¶ Are they Hebrews? I myself also *am.* Are they Israelites? I myself also *am.* Are they *the* seed of[1] Abraham? I myself also *am*. 23 Are they ministers of[1] Christ? (I am speaking as *a* fool.) I myself *am* more: in labours more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths often. 24 From *the* Jews, five times I received forty *stripes* except one. 25 Three times I was beaten with rods; once I was stoned; three times I was

shipwrecked; I have spent *a* night and *a* day in the deep. 26 In[i] journeyings often, in[i] perils from[i] waters, in[i] perils from[i] robbers, in[i] perils from *my own* countrymen, in[i] perils from *the* Gentiles, in[i] perils in *the* city, in[i] perils in[i] *the* country, in[i] perils on *the* sea, in[i] perils among false brothers; 27 in weariness and toil, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness— 28 besides the other *things,* what *is* coming upon[i] me daily: the care for[i] all the churches. 29 Who is being weak, and I am not[y] being weak? Who is being offended, and I myself am not[y] being indignant? 30 If it is being necessary *for me* to be boasting, I shall boast *of* the *things* of[t] my infirmities[s]. 31 The God and[gs] Father of[t] our Lord Jesus Christ, Who is blessed for ever, knows[b] that I am not lying. 32 In Damascus, the governor under[i] Aretas the king was guarding the city of[t] *the* Damascenes, desiring to arrest me. 33 And I was let down in *a* basket through *a* window in the wall and escaped his hands.

2 Corinthians 12

1 ¶ Doubtless, it is not being profitable for[i] me to be boasting, for I shall come to visions and revelations of[t] *the* Lord. 2 I know[b] *a* man in Christ *who,* fourteen years ago—whether in *the* body I do not know[b], or out of the body, I do not know[b], God knows[b]—such *a one who was* caught up to *the* third heaven. 3 And I know[b] such a man—whether in *the* body or out of the body, I do not know[b], God knows[b]— 4 that he was caught up in paradise and heard unspeakable words, which *it is* not being lawful for[i] *a* man to utter. 5 Of such *a one* I shall boast, but of myself, I shall not boast, except in my infirmities. 6 For if I desire[sp] to boast, I shall not be *a* fool, for I shall speak *the* truth. But I am refraining, lest anyone think[sp] more of me than what he is seeing me or is hearing anything from me. 7 And lest I be exalted above measure[sp] through[i] the abundance of[t] the revelations, *a* thorn was given to[i] me in[i] the flesh, *a* messenger of[t] Satan, that he may be tormenting me, lest I be exalted above measure[sp]. 8 For this *thing,* I pleaded three times with the Lord that it might depart from me. 9 And He has said to[i] me, "My grace is being sufficient for[i] you[s], for My strength is being made perfect in weakness." Therefore, most gladly I shall rather boast in my infirmities, that the power of[t] Christ might rest upon me. 10 Therefore, I am taking pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in needs, in persecutions, in distresses, for the sake of Christ. For when I am being weak[sp], then I am strong.
11 ¶ I have become foolish *in* boasting; you yourselves compelled me. For I myself was owing to be commending by you, for I was behind *in* nothing *compared* to[i] the most eminent apostles, even though I am nothing. 12 Truly, the signs of[t] an apostle were[s] accomplished among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds. 13 For what is there *in* which you were inferior to the other churches, except that I myself the same did not burden you? Forgive me this wrong! 14 Behold, *for the* third *time,* I am ready to come to you, and I shall not burden you; for I am not seeking *what is* yours, but you. For the children ought not to be laying up for[i] the parents, but the parents for[i] the children. 15 And I myself shall most gladly spend and be spent for your souls; though *the* more abundantly *I* love you, *the* less I am loved. 16 But let it continue to be *so*—I myself did not burden you. Nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with[i] guile. 17 Did I take advantage *of* you by any of[t] those[s] whom I have sent to you? No[n]! 18 I urged Titus and sent *our* brother *with him.* Did Titus take advantage *of* you? No[n]! Did we not[y] walk in[i] the same spirit? *Did we* not[y] *walk* in[i] the same steps? 19 Again, are you thinking that we are excusing *ourselves* to[i] you? We are speaking before God in Christ, and all things, beloved, *are* for your edification. 20 For I am fearing lest, *when I* come, I find[sp] not you as I wish, and I myself am found[sp] by[i] you as you do not wish—lest *there be* contentions, jealousies, indignations, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, conceits, commotions; 21 lest, *when I* come again, my God humble[sp] me among you, and I mourn[sp] *for* many who <have already sinned and <have not repented of the uncleanness, fornication and lasciviousness which they practised.

2 Corinthians 13

1 ¶ I am coming to you this third *time.* "By *the* mouth of[t] two or three witnesses, every word shall be established." 2 I have told *you* before, and I am foretelling again—as *if I were* being present the second *time,* and *were* now being absent, I am writing to[i] those *who have* sinned before and to[i] all the rest, that if I come[sp] again, I shall not spare— 3 since you are seeking *a* proof of[t] Christ Who *is* speaking in me, who is not being weak towards you, but is mighty in you. 4 For though He was crucified in weakness, yet He is living by *the* power of[t] God. For we ourselves also are being weak in Him, but we shall live with Him by *the* power of[t] God towards you. 5 Keep examining yourselves *as to* whether you are in the faith. Keep testing yourselves. Or do you not[y] know yourselves, that Jesus Christ is in you?—unless you are reprobates. 6 But I am trusting that you will know that we ourselves are not reprobates.
7 ¶ Now I am praying to God *that* you *would* do no evil—not that we ourselves might appear approved, but that you yourselves may be doing *what is* honourable, though we ourselves may be seeming as reprobates. 8 For we are not

being able *to do* anything against the truth, but for the truth. 9 For we are being glad when we ourselves are being weak[sp], and you yourselves are[sp] strong. And this also we are praying *for*—your perfecting. 10 Therefore, I am writing these *things as I am* being absent, lest *as I am* being present, I use[sp] sharpness, according to the authority which the Lord gave me for edification and not for destruction.
11 ¶ Finally, brothers, keep rejoicing. Keep becoming complete. Keep being of good comfort. Keep being of one mind. Keep living in peace, and the God of[i] love and[gs] peace will be with you. 12 Greet each other with *a* holy kiss. 13 (13:12) All the saints are greeting you. 14 (13:13) *May* the grace of[i] the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of[i] God, and the communion of[i] the Holy Spirit *be* with you all. Amen.

«*The* second *epistle* to *the* Corinthians was written from Philippi, *a city* of[i] Macedonia, by Titus and Luke.»

THE EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL TO *THE* GALATIANS

Galatians 1

1 ¶ «THE EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL TO *THE* GALATIANS» Paul, *an* apostle—(not from men nor by man, but by Jesus Christ and God *the* Father Who raised Him from *the* dead)— 2 and all the brothers *who are* with me, to[i] the churches of[i] Galatia: 3 Grace *be* to[i] you and peace from God *the* Father and our Lord Jesus Christ, 4 Who gave Himself for our sins, to deliver[si] us from *this* present[b] evil world, according to the will of[i] our God and[gs] Father, 5 to[i] Whom *be* glory for ever *and* ever. Amen.
6 ¶ I am marvelling that you are so quickly being turned away from the One *Who* called you in *the* grace of[i] Christ to *a* different gospel, 7 which is not another; but there are some who *are* troubling you and wanting to pervert the gospel of[i] Christ. 8 But even if we ourselves, or *an* angel from heaven, is preaching to[i] you a gospel contrary[sp] to what we preached to[i] you, let him keep being accursed. 9 As we have said before, so now I am saying again, if anyone is preaching *to* you a gospel contrary to what you received, let him keep being accursed.
10 ¶ For am I now persuading men or God? Or am I seeking to be pleasing men? For if I were[s] still pleasing men, I would not be *a* servant of[i] Christ. 11 But I am making known to[i] you, brothers, that the gospel which was preached by me, *that* it is not according to man. 12 For I myself neither received it from man nor was I taught *it,* but *it came* by *the* revelation of[i] Jesus Christ. 13 For you heard *of* my former conduct in Judaism, how I was persecuting the church of[i] God beyond measure and was ravaging it. 14 And I was advancing in Judaism beyond many contemporaries in my nation, being more exceedingly zealous for[i] my fatherly traditions. 15 But when it pleased God, Who *had* separated me from *the* womb of[i] my mother and *had* called *me* by His grace, 16 to reveal His Son in me, that I might be preaching Him among the Gentiles, I did not immediately confer with[i] flesh and blood, 17 nor did I go up to Jerusalem to those apostles before me; but I went away to Arabia, and returned again to Damascus. 18 Then after three years, I went up to Jerusalem to see Peter and remained with him fifteen days. 19 But I saw none of[i] the other apostles except James, the brother of[i] the Lord. 20 Now *concerning* the things which I am writing to[i] you, behold, before God, I am not lying. 21 Afterwards, I came to the regions of[i] Syria and Cilicia. 22 And I was unknown by[i] face to[i] the churches of[i] Judea which *are* in Christ. 23 But they were hearing only, "The one *who was* persecuting us formerly is now preaching the faith which once he was overthrowing." 24 And they were glorifying God in me.

Galatians 2

1 ¶ Then, after fourteen years, I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, having also taken Titus *with me*. 2 And I went up by revelation and communicated to[i] them the gospel which I am preaching among the Gentiles—but privately to[i] those of[i] repute—lest I be running[sp] or ran in vain. 3 But not even Titus, who *was* with me, being *a* Greek, was compelled to be circumcised. 4 And *this happened* on account of secretly brought-in false brothers (who came in by stealth to spy out our freedom which we have in Christ Jesus, to bring us into bondage[si]), 5 to[i] whom we did not yield in[i] submission even for *an* hour, that the truth of[i] the gospel might continue with you. 6 But from those *who are* reputed to be something, (whatever they were then, it is making no difference to[i] me; God is accepting *the* person of[i] no man,) for those *who were* reputed added nothing to[i] me. 7 On the contrary, *when they had* seen that I am entrusted[b] *with* the gospel to[i] the uncircumcision, just as Peter *was* to[i] the circumcision 8 (for the one *who had* worked effectively in[i] Peter for *the* apostleship to[i] the circumcised also worked effectively in[i] me towards the Gentiles), 9 and *when* James, Cephas, and John, who *were* appearing to be pillars, *had* known the grace that *had* been given to[i] me, *they* gave *the* right hands[s] of[i] fellowship to[i] me and Barnabas, that we *would go* to the

Gentiles and they to the circumcised. 10 Only, *they asked* that we are remembering[sp] the poor, this very *thing* which I also was diligent to do.
11 ¶ But when Peter came to Antioch, I opposed him to *his* face, because he was wrong[b]. 12 For before some came from James, he was eating with the Gentiles; but when they came, he was withdrawing and separating himself, fearing those of *the* circumcision. 13 And the other Jews also acted hypocritically with[i] him, so that even Barnabas was carried away with[i] their hypocrisy. 14 But when I saw that they are not walking uprightly according to the truth of[t] the gospel, I said to[i] Peter before *them* all, "If you[s] yourself, being *a* Jew, are living in the manner of the Gentiles and not as the Jews, why are you[s] compelling the Gentiles to be living as Jews? 15 We *are* Jews by[i] nature, and not sinners of *the* Gentiles, 16 knowing[b] that *a* man is not being justified by *the* works of[t] *the* law unless by faith in[i] Jesus Christ, even we ourselves believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by faith in[i] Christ and not by *the* works of[t] *the* law; for by *the* works of[t] *the* law no flesh will be justified. 17 But if, *as we were* seeking to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also were found sinners, *is* Christ therefore *the* minister of[t] sin? May it not be. 18 For if I am building again what I destroyed, I am making myself *a* transgressor. 19 For through *the* law I myself died to[i] *the* law that I might live to[i] God. 20 I am crucified[b] with[i] Christ; I myself am no longer living, but Christ is living in me. And now, what I am living in *the* flesh, I am living by faith of[t] the Son of[t] God, Who loved me and gave Himself for me. 21 I am not setting aside the grace of[t] God; for if righteousness *is coming* through *the* law, then Christ died in vain."

Galatians 3

1 ¶ O foolish Galatians! Who bewitched you not to be obeying the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ was portrayed among you *as* crucified[b]? 2 This only I want to learn from you: Did you receive the Spirit by *the* works of[t] *the* law, or by *the* hearing of[t] faith? 3 Are you so foolish? *Though you* began in[i] *the* Spirit, are you now being made perfect by[i] *the* flesh? 4 Did you suffer so many things in vain, if indeed *it was* in vain? 5 Therefore, the one *who is* supplying the Spirit to[i] you and working miracles among you, *is he doing it* by *the* works of[t] *the* law, or by *the* hearing of[t] faith?
6 ¶ Even as Abraham believed in[i] God, and it was accounted to[i] him for righteousness. 7 Therefore, know that those who *are* of faith are *the* sons of[t] Abraham. 8 And the Scripture, having foreseen that God is justifying the Gentiles by faith, preached the gospel beforehand, to[i] Abraham *saying,* "In you[s] all the nations will be blessed." 9 So that those *who are* of faith are being blessed with believing Abraham. 10 For as many as are of *the* works of[t] *the* law are under *the* curse; for it is written[b], "Cursed *is* everyone who is not continuing in all things which *are* written[b] in the book of[t] the law, to do them." 11 But that no one is being justified by *the* law before God *is* evident: "The just will live by faith." 12 And the law is not of faith, but "The man *who* did these things will live by them." 13 Christ redeemed us from the curse of[t] the law, having become *a* curse for us (for it is written[b], "Cursed *is* everyone who *is* hanging on *a* tree"), 14 that the blessing of[t] Abraham might come upon the Gentiles in Jesus Christ, that we might receive the promise of[t] the Spirit through faith. 15 Brothers, I am speaking as *a* man: *Though it is* only *a* confirmed[b] covenant of[t] *a* man, no one is annulling or adding *to it*. 16 Now to[i] Abraham and his seed were the promises spoken. He is not saying, "And to[i] seeds," as of many, but as of one, "And to[i] your[s] Seed," Who is Christ. 17 And this I am saying: *the* law, *which* happened[b] four hundred and thirty years afterwards, is not annulling *the* covenant confirmed beforehand[b] by God in Christ, to make the promise of no effect. 18 For if the inheritance *is* by *the* law, *it is* no longer by promise; but God has given *it* to[i] Abraham by promise.
19 ¶ Why then *was* the law *added?* It was added because of transgressions, until the Seed comes[sp] to[i] Whom *the* promise is made[b], having been ordained by angels in *the* hand of[t] *a* mediator. 20 Now a mediator is not *a mediator of* one, but God is one. 21 *Is* the law then against the promises of[t] God? May it not be! For if there was *a* law given that *was being able* to give life, indeed righteousness would >be coming by *the* law. 22 But the Scripture confined all under sin, that the promise by faith of[t] Jesus Christ might be given to[i] those *who are* believing. 23 But before faith came, we were being kept under *the* law, kept[b] for the faith *that* was to be revealed. 24 Therefore, the law has been our tutor *to bring us* to Christ, that we might be justified by faith. 25 But *when* faith came, we are no longer under *a* tutor. 26 For you are all sons of[t] God through faith in Christ Jesus. 27 For as many *of* you as were dipped into Christ <have put on Christ. 28 There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither slave nor free, there is neither male nor female; for you yourselves are all one in Christ Jesus. 29 And if you *are* of[t] Christ, then you are *the* seed of[t] Abraham, and heirs according to *the* promise.

Galatians 4

1 ¶ Now I am saying, as long as the heir is *a* child, he is not different from[i] *a* slave, *though he* is master of[t] all, 2 but he is under guardians and stewards until the time appointed by[i] the father. 3 So also, when we were children, we ourselves were held in bondage[b] under the elements of[t] the world. 4 But when the fulness of[t] the time came, God sent His Son, born of *a* woman, born under *the* law, 5 to redeem[si] those *who were* under *the* law, that we might receive the adoption *as sons*. 6 And because you are sons, God sent the Spirit of[t] His Son into your hearts, *Who is* crying out, "Abba, Father." 7 Therefore, you[s] are no longer *a* slave but *a* son, and if *a* son, then *an* heir of[t] God through Christ.
8 ¶ But then, *as you did* not <know[b] God, you served those *who* by[i] nature are not gods. 9 But now, having known God—or rather, having been known by God—how are you turning again to the weak and beggarly elements? Do you desire again to being in bondage to[i] them? 10 You are observing days, months, seasons, and years. 11 I am being afraid *for* you, lest I have laboured for you in vain.
12 ¶ Brothers, I am urging you: keep being like me, for I also *am* like you. You did not wrong me at all. 13 You know[b] that because of[t] a physical infirmity, I preached the gospel to[i] you *at* the first. 14 And my trial, which *was* in my flesh, you did not despise or reject, but you received me as *an* angel of[t] God, *even* as Christ Jesus. 15 Where then was your blessing? For I am bearing you witness that, if possible, you would <have plucked out your *own* eyes *and* <given *them* to[i] me. 16 Have I therefore become your enemy *because I am* telling you the truth?
17 ¶ They are zealously courting you, *but* not *for* good. Rather, they want to exclude you, that you may be zealous for them. 18 But *it is* good to being zealous in *a* good *thing* always, and not only while I am being present with you.
19 ¶ My little children, *for* whom I am labouring in birth again until Christ is formed[sp] in you, 20 I <wished to being present with you now and to change my tone, for I have doubts about you.
21 ¶ Keep telling me, those *who* desire to be under *the* law, are you not hearing the law? 22 For it is written[b]: Abraham had two sons: *the* one from a bondwoman, *the* other from a freewoman. 23 But the one *who was* of the bondwoman <was born[b] according to *the* flesh, and the one of the freewoman through the promise. 24 Which things are[s] symbolic. For these are the two covenants: *the* one from Mount Sinai, *which is* giving birth to bondage—which is Hagar. 25 For *this* Hagar is Mount Sinai in Arabia and is corresponding to[i] Jerusalem which now *is,* and is in bondage with her children. 26 But the Jerusalem above is free, which is *the* mother of[t] us all. 27 For it is written[b]: "Rejoice, *O* barren, The one *who are* not bearing! Break forth and shout, The one *who is* not labouring *in birth!* For the desolate *has* many more children Than that one *who* has *a* husband." 28 Now, brothers, as Isaac *was,* we ourselves are children of[t] promise. 29 But as the one *who was* born according to *the* flesh then was persecuting the one *who had been born* according to *the* Spirit, even so *it is* now. 30 Nonetheless what is the Scripture saying? "Cast out the bondwoman and her son, for the son of[t] the bondwoman will[v] by[e] no means inherit with the son of[t] the freewoman." 31 So then, brothers, we are not children of[t] *the* bondwoman, but of[t] the free.

Galatians 5

1 ¶ Keep standing firm, therefore, in[i] the freedom by[i] which Christ made us free, and stop being entangled again with[i] *the* yoke of[t] bondage. 2 Behold, I myself, Paul, am saying to[i] you, that if you are being circumcised[sp], Christ will profit you nothing. 3 And I am testifying again to[i] every man *who is* being circumcised that he is *a* debtor to keep the whole law. 4 You were estranged from Christ, you who are being justified by *the* law; you <have fallen from[i] grace. 5 For we ourselves, through[i] *the* Spirit, are waiting for *the* hope of[t] righteousness by faith. 6 For in Jesus Christ, neither circumcision nor uncircumcision is availing anything, but faith working through love. 7 You were running well. Who hindered you *that you are* not obeying the truth? 8 This persuasion *is* not from the One *Who is* calling you. 9 *A* little yeast is leavening the whole lump. 10 I myself have confidence in you in *the* Lord, that you will have no other mind; but the one troubling you will bear the judgment, whoever he is[sp]. 11 And, brothers, if I myself am still preaching circumcision, why am I still being persecuted? Then the offence of[t] the cross is removed[b]. 12 I wish that those troubling you will even cut themselves off.
13 ¶ For, brothers, you yourselves were called to liberty; only *do* not *use* liberty as *an* occasion for[i] the flesh, but through love keep serving each other. 14 For all the law is being fulfilled in one word, *even* in this: "You[s] shall love your[s] neighbour as yourself." 15 But if you are biting and devouring each other, keep taking heed lest you be consumed[sp] by each other. 16 I am saying then, keep walking in[i] *the* Spirit, and you will[v] by[e] no means fulfil *the* lust of[t] *the* flesh. 17 For the flesh is lusting against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh, and these *things* are[s] being contrary to[i] each other, lest you be doing[sp] *the* things that you want[sp]. 18 But if you are being led by[i] *the* Spirit, you are not under *the* law. 19 Now the works of[t] the flesh are[s] evident, which are[s]: adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, 20 idolatry, sorcery, hatred[s], strife[s], jealousies, wrath, rivalries, dissensions, heresies, 21 envyings, murders, drunkenness[s], revellings, and things like these; *concerning* which I am telling you beforehand, even as I also said before, that those doing such things will not inherit *the* kingdom of[t] God. 22 But the fruit of[t] the Spirit is

love, joy, peace, longsuffering, kindness, goodness, faith, 23 meekness, self-control; against such things there is no law. 24 And those *who are* of[f] Christ <have crucified the flesh with *its* passions and desires. 25 If we are living by[i] *the* Spirit, let[t] us also keep walking by[i] *the* Spirit. 26 Let[t] us stop being conceited, provoking each other, envying each other.

Galatians 6

1 ¶ Brothers, if *a* man is overtaken[sp] in any trespass, you who *are* spiritual keep restoring such a one in *a* spirit of[f] meekness, considering yourself, lest you[s] yourself also be tempted[sp]. 2 Keep bearing the burdens of[f] each other, and so fulfil the law of[f] Christ. 3 For if anyone is thinking *himself* to be something, *as he* is nothing, he is deceiving himself. 4 But let each keep testing his *own* work, and then he will have boasting in himself alone, and not in another. 5 For each will bear his *own* load. 6 And let the one *who is* being taught *in* the word keep sharing in all good things with[i] the one *who is* teaching. 7 Stop being deceived—God is not being mocked; for whatever *a* man is sowing[sp], that he will also reap. 8 For the one sowing to his flesh will reap corruption from the flesh, but the one sowing to the Spirit will reap eternal life by the Spirit. 9 And let[t] us stop being weary *in* doing *a* good *thing,* for in[i] due season we shall reap *if we shall* not faint. 10 Therefore, as we have opportunity, let[t] us keep doing *a* good *thing* to all, and especially to those *of the* household of[f] faith.
11 ¶ See with[i] what large letters I wrote to[i] you with[i] my *own* hand. 12 As many as desire to make *a* good impression in *the* flesh, these are compelling you to being circumcised—only lest they be persecuted[sp] for[i] the cross of[f] Christ. 13 For neither those *who* themselves *are* being circumcised are keeping *the* law, but they desire to have you circumcised that they might boast in your flesh. 14 But may it not be for[i] me to be boasting except in the cross of[f] our Lord Jesus Christ, through Whom *the* world is crucified[b] to[i] me, and I to[i] the world. 15 For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision nor uncircumcision is availing anything, but *a* new creation. 16 And as many as will walk by[i] this rule, peace *be* upon them and mercy, and upon the Israel of[f] God. 17 From now on, let no one keep giving me trouble[s], for I myself am bearing in my body the marks of[f] the Lord Jesus. 18 Brothers, the grace of[f] our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with your spirit. Amen.

«To *the* Galatians it was written from Ephesus.»

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO [THE] EPHESIANS

Ephesians 1

1 ¶ Paul, *an* apostle of[f] Jesus Christ by *the* will of[f] God, to[i] the saints who are in Ephesus and faithful in Christ Jesus:
2 Grace to[i] you and peace from God our Father and *the* Lord Jesus Christ.
3 ¶ Blessed *is* the God and[gs] Father of[f] our Lord Jesus Christ, Who *has* <blessed us with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly *places* in Christ, 4 just as He chose us in Him before *the* foundation of[f] *the* world, *that* we *would* be holy and without blame before Him in love. 5 *Because He had* predestinated us to adoption *as sons* through Jesus Christ to Himself, according to the good pleasure of[f] His will, 6 to *the* praise of[f] *the* glory of[f] His grace, by which He made us accepted in the Beloved[b]. 7 In Him we have redemption through His blood, the forgiveness of[f] sins, according to the riches of[f] His grace, 8 which He made to abound towards us in all wisdom and understanding, 9 *because He had* made known to[i] us the mystery of[f] His will, according to His good pleasure, which He purposed in Himself, 10 in *the* administration of[f] the fulness of[f] times, to gather together in one all things in Christ, both **II** the things **II** in **II** in[i] heaven[s] and the things on earth. 11 In Him, in Whom we also obtained *an* inheritance, having been predestinated according to *the* purpose of[f] the One working all things according to the counsel of[f] His will, 12 for we, who first trusted[b] in Christ, *would* be to *the* praise of[f] His glory. 13 In Whom also, *when you had* heard the word of[f] truth—the gospel of[f] your salvation—in Whom also, *when you had* believed, you yourselves were sealed with[i] the Holy Spirit of[f] promise, 14 Who is *the* earnest of[f] our inheritance until *the* redemption of[f] the purchased possession, to *the* praise of[f] His glory.
15 ¶ Therefore, I myself also, *when I* heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus and *your* love for all the saints, 16 am not ceasing to be giving thanks for you, making mention of[f] you in my prayers: 17 that the God of[f] our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of[f] glory, might give you *the* spirit of[f] wisdom and revelation in *the* knowledge of[f] Him, 18 *because* the eyes of[f] your understanding *are* enlightened[b]; *that* you *would* know[b] what is the hope of[f] His calling, what *are* the riches of[f] the glory of[f] His inheritance in the saints, 19 and what *is* the exceeding greatness of[f] His power towards us who *are* believing, according to the working of the power of[f] His might, 20 which He worked in Christ *when He had* raised Him from *the* dead and seated *Him* at His right hand in the heavenly *places*, 21 far above

all principality, authority, might, dominion, and every name *that is* named—not only in this world but also in the coming one. 22 And He put all *things* under His feet and gave Him *to be* head over all *things* to[i] the church, 23 which is His body, the fulness of[t] the One *Who is* filling all in all.

Ephesians 2

1 ¶ And *when* you were dead in[i] trespasses and sins, 2 in which you once walked according to the course of[t] this world, according to the prince of[t] the authority of[t] the air, the spirit now working in the sons of[t] disobedience, 3 among whom also we ourselves all conducted ourselves once in the lusts of[t] our flesh, fulfilling the desires of[t] the flesh and the mind, and were by[i] nature children of[t] wrath, just as the others.
4 ¶ But God, being rich in mercy, because of His great love *with* which He loved us, 5 even *when* we were dead in[i] trespasses, made us alive together with[i] Christ (by[i] grace you are saved[b]), 6 and raised *us* up together, and made *us* sit together in the heavenly *places* in Christ Jesus, 7 that in the coming ages He might show the exceeding riches of[t] His grace in *His* kindness towards us in Christ Jesus. 8 For by[i] grace you are saved[b] through faith, and that not of yourselves; *it is* the gift of[t] God, 9 not of works, lest anyone boast[sp]. 10 For we are His workmanship, created in Christ Jesus for good works, which God prepared beforehand that we might walk in them.
11 ¶ Therefore, keep remembering that you, once Gentiles in *the* flesh, who *are* called Uncircumcision by what *is* called *the* Circumcision made in *the* flesh by hands— 12 that at that time you were without Christ, alienated[b] from[i] the commonwealth of[t] Israel and *were* strangers from[i] the covenants of[t] promise, having no hope and without God in the world. 13 But now in Christ Jesus, you yourselves who once were far off were brought near by the blood of[t] Christ.
14 ¶ For He Himself is our peace, Who made both one, and broke down the middle wall of[t] separation, 15 having abolished in His flesh the enmity, *that is,* the law of[t] commandments *contained* in ordinances, that He might create in Himself one new man *from* the two, *so* making peace, 16 and might reconcile them both to[i] God in one body by the cross, by which having put to death the enmity. 17 And He came *and* preached peace to[i] you who *were* afar off and to[i] those *who were* near. 18 For through Him we both have access by one Spirit to the Father. 19 Now, therefore, you are no longer strangers and foreigners, but fellow citizens with[i] the saints and members of the household of[t] God, 20 having been built on the foundation of[t] the apostles and prophets, *though* Jesus Christ Himself is *the* chief *cornerstone*, 21 in Whom all building, *which* is joined together, is growing into *a* holy temple in *the* Lord, 22 in Whom you yourselves also are being built together for *a* dwelling place of[t] God in *the* Spirit.

Ephesians 3

1 ¶ For[i] this reason, I, Paul, *am* the prisoner of[t] Christ Jesus for you Gentiles, 2 if indeed you heard *of* the administration of[t] the grace of[t] God which *had* been given to[i] me for you, 3 how that by revelation He made known to[i] me the mystery (as I wrote before in *a* few *words*, 4 by which, *when you are* reading *it,* you are being able to understand my knowledge in the mystery of[t] Christ), 5 which in other generations it was not made known to[i] the sons of[t] men, as it was now revealed to[i] His holy apostles and[gs] prophets by *the* Spirit: 6 *that* the Gentiles are fellow heirs, and of[t] *the* same body, and partakers of[t] His promise in Christ through the gospel, 7 of[t] which I became *a* minister according to the gift of[t] the grace of[t] God which *had* been given to[i] me by the working of[t] His power. 8 To[i] me, who *am* less than the least of[t] all saints, this grace was given to preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of[t] Christ, 9 and to make all *men* see what *is* the fellowship of[t] the mystery, which from *the beginning* of[t] the world[s] hidden[b] in God Who created all things by Jesus Christ; 10 that now to[i] the principalities and powers in the heavenly *places* the manifold wisdom of[t] God might be made known through the church, 11 according to the eternal purpose which He accomplished in Christ Jesus our Lord, 12 in Whom we have boldness and access with confidence through the faith of[t] Him. 13 Therefore, I desire *you* not to be fainting at my tribulations for you, which is your glory.
14 ¶ For[i] this reason, I am bowing my knees to the Father of[t] our Lord Jesus Christ, 15 from Whom *the* whole family in heaven[s] and on earth is being named, 16 that He might give you, according to the riches of[t] His glory, to be strengthened with[i] power through His Spirit in the inner man, 17 *that* Christ *would* dwell in your hearts through faith; (3:18) rooted[b] and grounded[b] in love, 18 that you might be able to comprehend with all the saints what *is* the breadth and[gs] length and[gs] depth and[gs] height, 19 and to know *the* love of[t] Christ which *is* surpassing knowledge; that you might be filled with all the fulness of[t] God. 20 Now to[i] the One *Who is being able* to do exceeding abundantly above all that we are asking or thinking, according to the power that *is* working in us, 21 to[i] Him *be* glory in the church by Christ Jesus to all generations, for ever *and* ever. Amen.

Ephesians 4

1 ¶ I myself, therefore, the prisoner of *the* Lord, am beseeching you to walk worthy of[f] the calling with[i] which you
were called,
2 ¶ with all lowliness and gentleness, with longsuffering, bearing with[i] each other in love, 3 endeavouring to be
keeping the unity of[f] the Spirit in the bond of[f] peace. 4 *There is* one body and one Spirit, just as you were called in
one hope of[f] your calling; 5 one Lord, one faith, one dipping; 6 one God and[gs] Father of[f] all, Who *is* above all, and
through all, and in you all. 7 But to[i] each one of[f] us grace was given according to the measure of[f] the gift of[f] Christ. 8
Therefore He is saying: "*When He had* ascended on high, He led captivity captive, And gave gifts to[i] men." 9 (Now
that "He ascended," what is it unless He also first descended into the lower parts of[f] the earth? 10 That One *Who*
descended is *the* same also Who ascended far above all the heavens, that He might fill all things.) 11 And He
Himself gave some *to be* apostles, and some prophets, and some evangelists, and some pastors and[gs] teachers, 12 for
the equipping of[f] the saints for *the* work of[f] ministry, for *the* edifying of[f] the body of[f] Christ, 13 until we all come[sp] to
the unity of[f] the faith and the knowledge of[f] the Son of[f] God, to *a* perfect man, to *the* measure of[f] *the* stature of[f] the
fulness of[f] Christ; 14 that we may be no longer children, tossed to and fro and carried about *with* every wind of[f]
doctrine, by the trickery of[f] men, in *the* cunning craftiness of deceitful plotting, 15 but, speaking the truth in love,
we might grow up *in* all things into Him Who is the head, *even* Christ; 16 from Whom the whole body, being joined
and knit together by the support of[f] every joint, according to *the* effective working every part by measure, is
causing growth of[f] the body to *the* edifying of[f] itself in love.
17 ¶ This I am saying, therefore, and testifying in *the* Lord, *that* you are no longer walking as the rest *of the* Gentiles
are walking, in *the* futility of[f] their mind, 18 having been darkened in[i] *their* understanding, *because they* are
alienated[b] from[i] the life of[f] God, because of the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of[f] their heart; 19
who, past feeling[b], gave themselves over to[i] lewdness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. 20 But you
yourselves did not so learn Christ, 21 if indeed you heard Him and were taught by Him, as *the* truth is in Jesus: 22 put
yourselves off concerning *your* former conduct, the old man, which *is* growing corrupt according to the deceitful
lusts, 23 and keep being renewed in[i] the spirit of[f] your mind, 24 and put on the new man which *was* created according
to God, in righteousness and holiness of[f] the truth. 25 Therefore, having put away lying, "Keep speaking truth, each
one with his neighbour," for we are members of[f] each other. 26 "Keep being angry, and stop sinning"; stop letting
the sun go down on your wrath, 27 stop giving place to[i] the devil. 28 Stop letting the one *who is* stealing steal any
longer, but rather let him *who is* working with[i] *his* hands keep labouring, what *is* good, that he may have to be
giving to[i] the one *who* has need. 29 Stop letting any corrupt word proceed out of your mouth, but only *what is* good
for necessary edification, that it might impart grace to[i] the hearers. 30 And stop grieving the Holy Spirit of[f] God, by
Whom you were sealed for *the* day of[f] redemption. 31 Let all bitterness, wrath, anger, clamour, and evil speaking be
put away from you, with all malice. 32 And keep being kind to each other, tenderhearted, forgiving each other, just
as also God in Christ forgave you.

Ephesians 5

1 ¶ Therefore, keep being imitators of[f] God, as beloved children. 2 And keep walking in love, as Christ also loved us
and gave Himself up for us, *an* offering and *a* sacrifice to[i] God for *a* sweet-smelling aroma.
3 ¶ But stop letting fornication and all uncleanness or covetousness be named among you, as becoming saints; 4 stop
letting filthiness, or foolish talking, or coarse jesting, *be named among you,* which *are* not fitting, but rather giving
of thanks. 5 For this you know, that no fornicator, nor unclean person, nor covetous *person,* who is *an* idolater, has
any inheritance in the kingdom of[f] Christ and[gs] God. 6 Stop letting anyone deceive you with[i] empty words, for
because of these *things* the wrath of[f] God is coming upon the sons of[f] disobedience. 7 Therefore, stop being
partakers with[i] them. 8 For you were once darkness, but now *you are* light in *the* Lord. Keep walking as children of[f]
light, 9 (for the fruit of[f] the Spirit *is* in all goodness, righteousness, and truth), 10 finding out what is acceptable to[i]
the Lord. 11 And stop having fellowship with[i] the unfruitful works of[f] darkness, but rather keep exposing *them*. 12
For it is shameful even to be speaking *of* those things *which are* done by them in secret. 13 But all things *that are*
being exposed are[s] being revealed by the light, for whatever *is* being made visible is light. 14 Therefore He is
saying: "Awake, O sleeper, And arise from the dead, And Christ will give you[s] light." 15 Keep seeing then that you
are walking circumspectly, not as fools but as wise, 16 redeeming the time, because the days are evil. 17 Therefore,
stop being unwise, but keep understanding what the will of[f] the Lord *is*. 18 And stop being drunk with[i] wine, in
which is debauchery; but keep being filled with *the* Spirit, 19 speaking to[i] each other in[i] psalms and hymns and
spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to[i] the Lord, 20 giving thanks always for all things to[i] God
and[gs] *the* Father in *the* name of[f] our Lord Jesus Christ,

21 ¶ submitting to[i] each other in *the* fear **II** of[t] Christ. **II** of[t] God **II**22 Wives, keep submitting yourselves to[i] your *own* husbands, as to[i] the Lord. 23 For the husband is *the* head of[t] the wife, as also Christ *is the* head of[t] the church, and He Himself is *the* Saviour of[t] the body. 24 Therefore, just as the church is being subject to[i] Christ, so also the wives *are* to[i] their *own* husbands in everything. 25 Husbands, >love your wives, just as Christ also loved the church and gave Himself for her, 26 that He might sanctify Himself *and* cleanse *her* with[i] the washing of[t] water by *the* word, 27 that He might present her to[i] Himself *a* glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such *thing,* but that it may be holy and without blemish. 28 So husbands are owing to love their *own* wives as their *own* bodies; the one *who* loves his wife loves himself. 29 For no one ever hated his *own* flesh, but is nourishing and cherishing it, just as also the Lord *loves* the church. 30 For we are members of[t] His body, of His flesh and of His bones. 31 "For this *reason, a* man will leave his father and mother and be joined to his wife, and the two will become one flesh." 32 This is *a* great mystery, but I myself am speaking concerning Christ and the church. 33 Nevertheless, let each man *of* you in particular so >love his *own* wife as himself, and the wife *likewise* to be respecting[si] *her* husband.

Ephesians 6

1 ¶ Children, keep obeying your parents in *the* Lord, for this is right. 2 "Keep honouring your[s] father and mother," (which is *the* first commandment with promise:) 3 "That it might be well with[i] you[s] and you[s] will live long on the earth." 4 And fathers, stop provoking your children to wrath, but keep bringing them up in *the* training and admonition of[t] *the* Lord. 5 Servants, keep obeying your masters according to *the* flesh, with fear and trembling, in *the* sincerity of[t] your heart, as to[i] Christ; 6 not with eye-service, as men-pleasers, but as *the* servants of[t] Christ, doing the will of[t] God from *the* heart; 7 doing service with goodwill, as to[i] the Lord, and not to[i] men, 8 *because you* know[b] that whatever good thing each does[sp], he will receive this from the Lord, whether *he is* bond or free. 9 And masters, keep doing the same things to them, forbearing threatening, *because you* know[b] that your *own* Master also is in heaven[s], and there is no partiality with Him.
10 ¶ Finally, my brothers, keep being strong in *the* Lord and in the power of[t] His might. 11 Put on the whole armour of[t] God, that you *would* be able to stand against the wiles of[t] the devil. 12 For our wrestling is not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of[t] the darkness of[t] this world, against spiritual wickedness in heavenly *places*. 13 Therefore, take up the whole armour of[t] God, that you might be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all things, to stand. 14 Stand, therefore, having your loins girded with truth, and having put on the breastplate of[t] righteousness, 15 and having shod *your* feet with *the* preparation of[t] the gospel of[t] peace; 16 above all, having taken up the shield of[t] faith, with which you will be able to quench all the fiery[b] arrows of[t] the wicked *one*. 17 And take the helmet of[t] salvation, and the sword of[t] the Spirit, which is *the* word of[t] God; 18 praying on every occasion with all prayer and supplication in *the* Spirit, and watching to this very *thing* with all perseverance and supplication for all the saints;
19 ¶ and for me, that utterance might be given to[i] me, in *the* opening of[t] my mouth with boldness to make known the mystery of[t] the gospel, 20 for which I am being *an* ambassador in chains[s]; that in it I might speak boldly, as I myself am owing to speak. 21 But that you yourselves also may know[b] my affairs *and* what I am doing, Tychicus, a beloved brother and faithful minister in *the* Lord, will make known to[i] you all things; 22 whom I sent to you for this very *purpose,* that you might know the *affairs* concerning us, and *that* he might comfort your hearts. 23 Peace to[i] the brothers, and love with faith, from God *the* Father and *the* Lord Jesus Christ. 24 Grace *be* with all those loving our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. Amen

«To *the* Ephesians it was written from Rome, by Tychicus.»

THE EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO *THE* PHILIPPIANS

Philippians 1

1 ¶ Paul and Timothy, servants of[t] Jesus Christ, to[i] all the saints in Christ Jesus who are in Philippi, with *the* bishops and deacons: 2 Grace to[i] you and peace from God our Father and *the* Lord Jesus Christ.
3 ¶ I am thanking my God upon every remembrance of[t] you, 4 always, in every prayer of[t] mine, making requests[s] for all of[t] you with joy, 5 for your fellowship in the gospel from *the* first day until now, 6 *because I am* convinced[b] *of* this very thing, that the one *who has* <begun *a* good work in you will perform *it* until *the* day of[t] Jesus Christ.
7 ¶ Just as it is right for[i] me to be thinking this of you all, because I have you in *my* heart. Since *both* in my bonds, in[i] the defence and[gs] confirmation of[t] the gospel, *because* you all are partakers with[i] me of[t] grace. 8 For God is my witness, how greatly I am longing for you all with *the* affection of[t] Jesus Christ.

9 ¶ And this I am praying: that your love may be abounding still more and more in knowledge and all discernment,
10 for you *would* approve the things *that are* excellent, that you may be sincere and without offence until *the* day of[f]
Christ, 11 filled[b] with[i] *the* fruits of[f] righteousness which *are* through Jesus Christ, to *the* glory and praise of[f] God.
12 ¶ But I want you to know, brothers, that the things *which happened* to me have turned out for *the* furtherance of[f]
the gospel, 13 so that my bonds in Christ became known in the whole Praetorium, and all the rest; 14 and most of[f] the
brothers in *the* Lord, *because they have* confidence by[i] my bonds, *are* much more daring to be speaking the word
without fear. 15 Some indeed are preaching Christ even from envy and strife, but others also from good will: 16 The
former are preaching Christ out of selfish ambition, not sincerely, supposing to be adding affliction to[i] my bonds; 17
but the *latter* out of love, *because they* know[b] that I am being appointed for *the* defence of[f] the gospel. 18 What
then? Only *that* in[i] every way, whether in[i] pretence or truth, Christ is being preached, and in this, I am rejoicing,
yes, and I shall rejoice. 19 For I know[b] that this will turn out for my deliverance through your prayer and[gs] *the*
supply of[f] the Spirit of[f] Jesus Christ, 20 according to my earnest expectation and[gs] hope, that in nothing I shall be
ashamed. But with all boldness, as always, *so* now also Christ will be magnified in my body, whether by life or by
death.
21 ¶ For to[i] me, to live *is* Christ, and to die *is* gain. 22 But if *I am* to live in *the* flesh, this *will mean* fruit from[i] my
labour; yet what I shall choose I am not telling. 23 For I am being hard pressed between the two, *because I* have the
desire to depart and to be with Christ, *which is* far better. 24 Nevertheless, to be remaining in the flesh *is* more
needful for you. 25 And *though I am* confident of[b] this, I know[b] that I shall remain and continue with[i] you all for
your progress and[gs] joy of[f] faith, 26 that your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ by my coming to you
again.
27 ¶ Only let *your* conduct keep being worthy of[f] the gospel of[f] Christ, that whether *if I* came and saw you or *am*
being absent, I might hear of your *affairs,* that you are standing firm in one spirit, with[i] one mind striving together
for[i] the faith of[f] the gospel, 28 and stop in any way being terrified by *your* adversaries, which is to[i] them *a* proof of[f]
perdition, but to[i] you, salvation, and that from God. 29 For it was granted to[i] you on behalf of Christ, not only to be
believing in Him but also to be suffering for His sake, 30 having the same conflict which you saw in me and now
you are hearing *is* in me.

Philippians 2

1 ¶ Therefore, if *there is* any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of[f] love, if any fellowship of[f] *the* Spirit, if any
affection[s] and mercies, 2 fulfil my joy that you may be thinking the same, having the same love, *being of* one
accord, minding the one thing. 3 *Do* nothing through strife or conceit, but in[i] lowliness of mind, keep esteeming
others better than yourselves. 4 Let each keep looking not *only* on[i] his *own* things, but also each *on* the things of[f]
others. 5 For let this mind keep being in you, which *was* also in Christ Jesus, 6 Who, *though He* was in *the* form of[f]
God, did not consider *it* robbery to be equal with[i] God, 7 but emptied Himself, having taken *the* form of[f] *a* servant,
having become in *the* likeness of[f] men. 8 And having been found in[i] appearance as *a* man, He humbled Himself *and*
became obedient to death—even *the* death of[f] *the* cross. 9 Therefore, God also highly exalted Him and gave Him *a*
name which *is* above every name, 10 that at the name of[f] Jesus every knee might bow—in[i] heaven, on[i] earth, and
under[i] *the* earth— 11 and every tongue might confess that Jesus Christ *is* Lord, to *the* glory of[f] God *the* Father.
12 ¶ Therefore, my beloved, as you <have always obeyed—not only in my presence but now much more in my
absence—keep working out your *own* salvation with fear and trembling, 13 for it is God Who is working in you,
both to wish and to be doing for *His* good pleasure.
14 ¶ Keep doing all things without murmuring and arguing[s], 15 that you might become blameless and harmless, sons
of[f] God blameless in *the* midst of[f] *a* crooked and perverted[b] generation, among whom you are shining as lights in
the world, 16 holding firm *the* word of[f] life, for my rejoicing in *the* day of[f] Christ that I did not run in vain or labour
in vain. 17 Yes, even if I am being poured out as a drink offering upon the sacrifice and[gs] service of[f] your faith, I am
being glad and rejoicing with[i] you all. 18 For the same *reason,* you also—keep being glad and keep rejoicing with
me. 19 But I am trusting in *the* Lord Jesus to send Timothy to[i] you shortly, that I myself also may be of good
comfort *when I* know[b] your *state*. 20 For I have no one like-minded who will genuinely care for your *state*. 21 For all
are seeking their *own* things, not the things of[f] Jesus Christ. 22 But you know his proven character, that as *a* son
with[i] *a* father, he served with me in the gospel. 23 Therefore, I am hoping to send him at once, as soon as I see[sp] how
it goes with me. 24 But I trust[b] in *the* Lord that I myself shall also come shortly. 25 Yet I considered *it* necessary to
send to you Epaphroditus, my brother, fellow worker, fellow soldier, your messenger, and minister to[i] my need, 26
since he was longing for you all and distressed because you heard that he was sick. 27 For indeed, he was sick
almost to[i] death, but God was merciful *on* him—and not *on* him only but also *on* me—lest I have[sp] sorrow upon
sorrow. 28 Therefore, I sent him more eagerly, that *when you* see him again, you rejoice[sp], and I myself am[sp] less

sorrowful. 29 Keep receiving him, therefore, in *the* Lord with all gladness, and keep holding such *in* esteem, 30 because he came near to death for the work of[i] Christ, *because he had* disregarded *his* life, that he supplies[sp] your lack of[i] service towards me.

Philippians 3

1 ¶ Finally, my brothers, keep rejoicing in *the* Lord: to be writing the same things to[i] you *is* not tedious for[i] me, but for[i] you, *it is* safe. 2 Keep bewaring of dogs, keep bewaring of evil workers, keep bewaring of the excision! 3 For we ourselves are the circumcision, who *are* worshipping God in[i] *the* Spirit, rejoicing in Christ Jesus, and having no confidence in *the* flesh,
4 ¶ and yet, *though* I myself have confidence in *the* flesh. If any other is thinking to have trusted in *the* flesh, I more *so*: 5 circumcised *the* eighth *day,* of *the* stock of[i] Israel, of[i] *the* tribe of[i] Benjamin, *a* Hebrew of *the* Hebrews; concerning *the* law, *a* Pharisee; 6 concerning zeal, persecuting the church; concerning *the* righteousness which *is* in *the* law, being blameless. 7 But what things were[s] gain to[i] me, I have counted these *things as* loss for Christ. 8 Yet indeed, I also am counting all things to be *a* loss for the excellence of[i] the knowledge of[i] Christ Jesus my Lord, for whom I suffered the loss *of* all things, and am counting *them* to be rubbish, that I might gain Christ
9 ¶ and might be found in Him, not having my *own* righteousness, which *is* from *the* law, but what *is* through faith in[i] Christ, the righteousness *which is* from God by faith— 10 *that I would* know Him and the power of[i] His resurrection, and the fellowship of[i] His sufferings, being conformed to[i] His death, 11 if somehow, I might attain to the resurrection of[i] the dead. 12 Not that I <have already attained or am already perfected[b], but I am pressing on that I might lay hold of that *for which* I was also laid hold *of* by Christ Jesus. 13 Brothers, I myself am not counting myself to have apprehended; but one *thing I am doing,* forgetting those things *which are* behind and reaching forward to[i] those things *which are* ahead, 14 I am pressing on towards *the* goal for the prize of[i] the high calling of[i] God in Christ Jesus.
15 ¶ Therefore, let[t] us, as many as *are* mature, keep having this mind. And if in anything you are thinking otherwise, God will reveal even this to[i] you. 16 Nevertheless, to *the degree* that we <have already attained, let us keep walking by[i] the same rule, let us keep being *of* the same mind.
17 ¶ Brothers, keep joining *in* following my *example,* and keep taking note of those *who are* walking, as you have us *for a* pattern. 18 For many are walking, *of* whom I was often telling you, and now am telling *you* even *as I am* weeping, *that they are* enemies of[i] the cross of[i] Christ: 19 whose end *is* destruction, whose god *is their* belly, and *whose* glory *is* in their shame—who *are* setting *their* mind *on* earthly things. 20 For our citizenship is in heaven[s], from which we also are eagerly waiting for *the* Saviour, *the* Lord Jesus Christ, 21 Who will transform our lowly body to be conformed to[i] His glorious body, according to the working by[i] which He *is* being able even to subdue all things to[i] Himself.

Philippians 4

1 ¶ Therefore, my beloved and longed-for brothers, my joy and crown, so keep standing firm in *the* Lord, beloved. 2 I am imploring Euodia, and I am imploring Syntyche to being *of* the same mind in *the* Lord. 3 And I am urging you[s] also, true companion, keep helping these *women* who laboured with[i] me in the gospel, with Clement also, and the rest of[i] my fellow workers, whose names *are* in *the* Book of[i] Life. 4 Keep rejoicing in *the* Lord always. Again, I shall say, keep rejoicing! 5 Let your gentleness be known to[i] all men. The Lord *is* at hand. 6 Keep being anxious *for* nothing, but in everything, by[i] prayer and supplication with thanksgiving, let your requests be made known to God. 7 And the peace of[i] God, which *will* surpass all understanding, will guard your hearts and your minds through Christ Jesus. 8 Finally, brothers, whatever *things* are[s] true, whatever *things are* honourable, whatever *things are* just, whatever *things are* pure, whatever *things are* lovely, whatever *things are of* good report—if *there is* any virtue and if *there is* anything praiseworthy—keep meditating on[i] these *things*. 9 These *things* which you also learned, received, heard and saw in me, keep doing, and the God of[i] peace will be with you.
10 ¶ But I greatly rejoiced in *the* Lord that now at last you <have revived *your* care for me, upon which you also were thinking, but you were lacking opportunity. 11 Not that I am speaking regarding need, for I myself <have learned to be content in whatever *circumstances* I am *in*. 12 And I know[b] *how* to being abased, and I know[b] *how* to be abounding. In everything and in all things, I am instructed[b] both to being full and to being hungry, both to be abounding and to being suffered need. 13 I am being able *to do* all things through Christ, Who *is* strengthening me. 14 Nevertheless, you did well, having shared in[i] my affliction. 15 Now you yourselves, Philippians, know[b] also that in *the* beginning of[i] the gospel, when I departed from Macedonia, no church shared with[i] me concerning giving and

receiving except you only. 16 For even in Thessalonica, you sent *help* once and again for my necessity. 17 Not that I desire a gift, but I am seeking the fruit that *is* abounding to your account. 18 Indeed, I have all things and abounding. I am full[b], having received from Epaphroditus the things *sent* from you—*a* sweet-smelling aroma, *an* acceptable sacrifice, well-pleasing to[i] God. 19 But my God will supply all your needs[s] according to His riches in glory in Christ Jesus.
20 ¶ Now to[i] our God and[gs] Father *be* glory for ever *and* ever. Amen. 21 Greet every saint in Christ Jesus. The brothers *who are* with me are greeting you. 22 All the saints are greeting you, but especially those of the household of[t] Nero Caesar. 23 The grace of[t] our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

«To *the* Philippians, it was written from Rome by Epaphroditus.»

THE EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO *THE* COLOSSIANS

Colossians 1

1 ¶ Paul, *an* apostle of[t] Jesus Christ by *the* will of[t] God, and Timothy *our* brother, 2 to[i] the saints and[gs] faithful brothers in Christ *who are* in Colosse: Grace to[i] you and peace from God our Father and *the* Lord Jesus Christ.
3 ¶ We are giving thanks to[i] the God and[gs] Father of[t] our Lord Jesus Christ, always praying for you, 4 *because we* heard *of* your faith in Christ Jesus and *of your* love for all the saints, 5 because of the hope being laid up for[i] you in heaven[s], which you heard before in the word of[t] the truth of[t] the gospel, 6 which *was* coming to you, as *it does* also *have its effect* in all the world, and is producing fruit, just as *it is* also among you since that day you heard and knew the grace of[t] God in truth. 7 As you also learned from Epaphras, our beloved fellow servant, who is *a* faithful minister of[t] Christ on your *behalf*, 8 who also declared to[i] us your love in *the* Spirit.
9 ¶ For this *reason,* since the day we ourselves also heard *it,* we do not cease praying for you, and asking that you might be filled with the knowledge of[t] His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, 10 *that* you *would* walk worthy of[t] the Lord, fully pleasing *Him,* being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of[t] God, 11 being strengthened with all might according to His glorious power, for all patience and longsuffering with joy.
12 ¶ Giving thanks to[i] the Father Who qualified us to *be* partakers of[t] the inheritance of[t] the saints in the light, 13 Who delivered us from the authority of[t] darkness and brought *us* into the kingdom of[t] the Son of[t] His love, 14 in Whom we have redemption through His blood, the forgiveness of[t] sins. 15 Who is *the* image of[t] the invisible God, *the* firstborn over[i] all creation. 16 For by Him all things were[s] created—that *are* in heaven[s] and on earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones or dominions or principalities or powers—all things are created[b] by Him and for Him. 17 And He Himself is before all things, and in Him all things hold together[b]. 18 And He Himself is the head of[t] the body, the church; Who is *the* beginning, *the* firstborn from the dead, that in all things He Himself might be preeminent. 19 For it pleased *the Father that* in Him all the fulness *would* dwell, 20 and through Him to reconcile all *things* to Himself, through Him, whether things on earth or things in heaven[s], having made peace through the blood of[t] His cross. 21 And *that* you, *who* were once alienated[b] and enemies in[i] *your* mind by wicked works, yet now He reconciled 22 in the body of[t] His flesh through death, you *would be* presented holy, and without blemish, and above reproach in His sight— 23 if indeed you are continuing in[i] the faith, grounded[b] and steadfast, and *are* not moved away from the hope of[t] the gospel which you heard, which *was* preached to every creature under heaven, of[t] which I myself, Paul, became *a* minister. 24 Now I am rejoicing in my sufferings for you and am filling up in my flesh what is lacking in[i] the afflictions of[t] Christ, for the sake of His body, which is the church, 25 of[t] which I myself became *a* minister according to the stewardship from[i] God, which *had* been given to[i] me for you, to fulfil the word of[t] God— 26 the mystery which *was* hidden[b] from ages and generations, but now was revealed to[i] His saints. 27 To[i] whom God willed to make known what *are* the riches of[t] the glory of[t] this mystery among the Gentiles, which is Christ in you, the hope of[t] glory. 28 We ourselves are preaching Him, warning every man and teaching every man in all wisdom, that we might present every man perfect in Christ Jesus. 29 To this *end,* I also am labouring, striving according to His working, which *is* working mightily in me.

Colossians 2

1 ¶ For I want you to know[b] what *a* great conflict I have for you, *for* those in Laodicea, and *for* as many as have not seen my face in *the* flesh, 2 that *their* hearts might be encouraged, *because* they *were* knit together in love, and

attaining to all riches of[f] full assurance of[f] understanding, to *the* knowledge of[f] the mystery of[f] God and[gs] Father, and of[f] Christ, 3 in Whom all the treasures of[f] wisdom and knowledge are hidden.
4 ¶ I am saying this lest anyone deceive[sp] you with persuasive words. 5 For though I am being absent in[i] the flesh, yet I am with you in[i] spirit, keep rejoicing and seeing your *good* order and the steadfastness of[f] your faith in Christ. 6 Therefore, as you received Christ Jesus the Lord, keep walking in Him, 7 rooted[b] and being built up in Him and being established in the faith as you were taught, abounding in it with thanksgiving. 8 Keep taking heed lest anyone will be cheating you through philosophy and[gs] empty deceit, according to the tradition of[f] men, according to the basic principles of[f] the world, and not according to Christ. 9 For in Him all the fulness of[f] the Godhead is dwelling bodily; 10 and you are complete[b] in Him, Who is the head of[f] all principality and authority. 11 In Whom you were also circumcised with[i] *the* circumcision made without hands, by putting off of[f] the body of[f] the sins of[f] the flesh, by the circumcision of[f] Christ, 12 having been buried with Him in dipping, in which you were also raised with *Him* through the faith in[i] the working of[f] God, Who *had* raised Him from the dead.
13 ¶ And *though* you are dead in *your* sins and the uncircumcision of[f] your flesh, He made alive together **II** you **II** not in TR **II** with Him, having forgiven **II** us **II** you **II** all trespasses, 14 having wiped out the handwriting of[f] ordinances *that was* against us, which was contrary to[i] us. And He has taken it out of the way, having nailed it to[i] the cross. 15 *When He had* disarmed principalities and powers, He made *a* public spectacle *of them,* having triumphed *over* them in it.
16 ¶ Therefore, stop letting anyone judge you in food or drink, or regarding *a* festival, *a* new moon, or sabbaths, 17 which are[s] *a* shadow of[f] coming things, but *the* body *is* of[f] Christ. 18 Stop letting anyone cheat you of *your* reward, delighting in *false* humility and *the* worship of[f] angels, intruding into things he has not seen, being vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind, 19 and not holding firmly *to* the Head, from Whom all the body, nourished and knit together by joints and[gs] ligaments, is growing *with* the increase *that is* from[i] God. 20 **II** If, **II** therefore **II** you died with Christ from the basic principles of[f] the world, why, as *though you are* living in *the* world, are you subjecting *yourselves* to *its* rules— 21 "Do[u] not touch! Do[u] not taste! Do[u] not handle!"— 22 which all are[s] to perish with[i] use, according to the commandments and[gs] doctrines of[f] men? 23 These things indeed are[s] having *an* appearance of[f] wisdom in self-imposed religion, *false* humility, and neglect of[f] *the* body, *but they are* of[f] no value against *the* indulgence of[f] the flesh.

Colossians 3

1 ¶ If then you were raised with Christ, keep seeking those things above, where Christ is sitting at *the* right hand of[f] God. 2 Keep setting your mind *on* things above, not *on* things of the earth. 3 For you died, and your life is hidden[b] with Christ in God. 4 When Christ, *Who is* our life, appears[sp], then you yourselves also will appear with Him in glory.
5 ¶ Therefore, put to death your members that *are* on the earth: fornication, uncleanness, passion, evil desire, and covetousness, which is idolatry. 6 Because of these things, the wrath of[f] God is coming upon the sons of[f] disobedience, 7 in which you yourselves also once walked when you were living in them.
8 ¶ But now you also—put off all *these* things: anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy language from your mouth. 9 Stop lying to each other, *though you* put off the old man with his deeds 10 and put on the new *man,* who *is* being renewed in knowledge according to *the* image of[f] the One *Who* created him, 11 where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, barbarian, Scythian, slave, *nor* free, but Christ *is* all and in all.
12 ¶ Therefore, as *the* elect of[f] God, holy and beloved[b], put on tender mercies, kindness, humility, meekness, *and* longsuffering; 13 bearing with each other and forgiving each other if anyone has[sp] *a* complaint against another; even as Christ forgave you, so you also *must do*. 14 But above all these *things, put on* love, which is *the* bond of[f] perfection. 15 And let the peace of[f] God keep ruling in your hearts, to which also you were called in one body; and keep being thankful. 16 Let the word of[f] Christ keep dwelling in you richly in all wisdom, teaching and admonishing each other with[i] psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts[s] to[i] the Lord. 17 And whatever you are doing[sp], *whether* in word or deed, *keep doing* everything in *the* name of[f] *the* Lord Jesus, giving thanks to[i] God and[gs] *the* Father through Him.
18 ¶ Wives, keep submitting *to* your husbands, as it was fitting in *the* Lord. 19 Husbands, >love *your* wives and stop being bitter towards them. 20 Children, keep obeying *your* parents in all things, for this is well-pleasing to[i] the Lord. 21 Fathers, stop provoking your children, lest they be becoming discouraged[sp]. 22 Servants, keep obeying *your* masters in all things according to *the* flesh, not with eye[s]-service, as men-pleasers, but in sincerity of[f] heart, fearing God. 23 And whatever you are doing[sp], keep doing *it* heartily, as to[i] the Lord and not to[i] men, 24 *because you* know[b] that from *the* Lord you will receive the reward of[f] the inheritance; for you are serving the Lord Christ. 25 But the wrongdoer will be repaid *for* what he did wrong, and there is no partiality.

Colossians 4

1 ¶ Masters, keep giving to[i] *your* servants what *is* just and equal, *because you* know[b] that you yourselves also have *a* Master in heaven[s].
2 ¶ Keep continuing earnestly in[i] prayer, watching in it with thanksgiving; 3 as well praying also for us, that God might open to[i] us *a* door for[i] the word, to speak the mystery of[t] Christ, for which I am also bound[b], 4 that I might make it clear, as it is being necessary *for* me to speak.
5 ¶ Keep walking in wisdom towards those *who are* outside, redeeming the time. 6 *Let* your speech always *be* with grace, seasoned[b] with[i] salt, to know[b] how it is being necessary *for* you to answer each one.
7 ¶ Tychicus, the beloved brother, and[gs] faithful minister, and[gs] fellow servant in *the* Lord, will tell you all the *news* concerning me, 8 whom I sent to you for this very thing, that he might know the things concerning you and might encourage your hearts, 9 with Onesimus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is *one* of you. They will make known to[i] you all things *done* here. 10 Aristarchus, my fellow prisoner, is greeting you, and Mark, the cousin of[t] Barnabas (concerning whom you received instructions: if he comes[sp] to you, receive him), 11 and Jesus who *is* being called Justus. These *are my* only fellow workers for the kingdom of[t] God who are of *the* circumcision; who became *a* comfort to[i] me. 12 Epaphras, who *is one* of you, *a* servant of[t] Christ, is greeting you, always labouring fervently for you in prayers, that you might stand perfect and complete[b] in all *the* will of[t] God. 13 For I am bearing him witness that he has *a* great zeal for you, and those *who are* in Laodicea and Hierapolis. 14 Luke, the beloved physician, and Demas are greeting[s] you. 15 Greet the brothers in Laodicea, and Nymphas and the church in his house. 16 And when this epistle is read[sp] among you, see that it might be read also in the church of[t] *the* Laodiceans, and that you yourselves likewise might read the *epistle* from Laodicea. 17 And say to[i] Archippus, "Keep taking heed that you[s] may be fulfilling the ministry which you[s] received in *the* Lord." 18 The greeting *is* by[i] my hand, Paul. Keep remembering my bonds. Grace *be* with you. Amen.

«It was written from Rome to *the* Colossians by Tychicus and Onesimus.»

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO *THE* THESSALONIANS

1 Thessalonians 1

1 ¶ Paul, Silvanus, and Timothy, to[i] the church of[t] *the* Thessalonians in God *the* Father and *the* Lord Jesus Christ: Grace to[i] you and peace from God our Father and *the* Lord Jesus Christ.
2 ¶ We are always giving thanks to[i] God for you all, making mention of[t] you in our prayers, 3 constantly remembering your work of[t] faith, labour of[t] love, and perseverance of[t] hope in[i] our Lord Jesus Christ in the sight of[t] our God and[gs] Father, 4 knowing[b], beloved[b] brothers, your election by God. 5 For our gospel did not come to you in word only, but also in power, and in *the* Holy Spirit and much assurance, as you know[b] what kind of men we were among you for your sake.
6 ¶ And you yourselves became followers of[t] us and of[t] the Lord, having received the word in much affliction, with *the* joy of[t] *the* Holy Spirit, 7 so that you became examples to[i] all the believers in Macedonia and Achaia. 8 For from you, the word of[t] the Lord is sounded out[b]—not only in Macedonia and[gs] Achaia, but also in every place—your faith towards God which has gone out, so that we have no need to be saying anything. 9 For they themselves are declaring concerning us what kind *of* entrance we had among you, and how you turned to God from idols to be serving *the* living and true God, 10 and to be waiting for his Son from heaven[s], Whom He raised from *the* dead—Jesus, Who *is* delivering us from the coming wrath.

1 Thessalonians 2

1 ¶ For you yourselves, brothers, know[b] our coming to you, has not been *in* vain. 2 But even *when we had* suffered before and *had* been spitefully treated at Philippi, as you know[b], we were bold in our God to speak to you the gospel of[t] God amid much conflict. 3 For our exhortation *did* not *come* from error, uncleanness, or deceit. 4 But just as we are approved[b] by God to be entrusted with the gospel, so we are speaking—not as pleasing men, but God, Who *is* testing our hearts. 5 For we never used flattering words[s], as you know[b], nor *did we use a* pretext for[i] covetousness—God *is* witness. 6 Nor *were we* seeking glory from men, either from you or from others, *though we are* being able to be burdensome as apostles of[t] Christ.

7 ¶ But we were gentle among you, as *a* nursing *mother* is cherishing[sp] her own children. 8 So, affectionately longing for[i] you, we were being pleased to impart to[i] you not only the gospel of[t] God but also our own lives, because you have become dear to[i] us. 9 For you are remembering, brothers, our labour and toil: for *as we are* labouring night and day, so *as* not to burden any of[t] you, we preached to you the gospel of[t] God. 10 You *are* witnesses, and God *also,* of how devoutly, justly, and blamelessly we behaved *ourselves* towards[i] you who *are* believing. 11 (2:11) As you know[b] how *we are* exhorting, comforting, (2:12) and charging (2:11) each one of[t] you, as *a* father *is doing* his *own* children, 12 *that* you would walk worthily of[t] God, Who *is* calling you to His *own* kingdom and glory.
13 ¶ For this reason, we ourselves also are thanking God without ceasing, because *when you* received *the* word of[t] God *that you* heard from us, you welcomed *it*—not *as the* word of[t] men, but as it truly is, *the* word of[t] God, which is also working also in you who *are* believing. 14 For you yourselves, brothers, became followers of[t] the churches of[t] God that are in Judea in Christ Jesus. For you yourselves also suffered *the* same things from your *own* countrymen, as they *did* from the Jews, 15 who *had* killed both the Lord Jesus and their *own* prophets, and *had* persecuted us, and *were* not pleasing God but *were* contrary to[i] all men, 16 *were* forbidding us to speak to[i] the Gentiles that they might be saved, so *as* always to fill up *the measure of* their sins. But wrath came upon them to *the* uttermost.
17 ¶ But we ourselves, brothers, having been taken away from you for *a* short time in[i] presence, not in[i] heart, endeavoured more eagerly, with great desire, to see your face. 18 Therefore, we wanted to come to you—even I myself, Paul, once and again—but Satan hindered us. 19 For what *is* our hope, or joy, or crown of[t] rejoicing? *Is it* not even you in *the* presence of[t] our Lord Jesus Christ at His coming? 20 For you yourselves are our glory and joy.

1 Thessalonians 3

1 ¶ Therefore, *though we were* no longer enduring *it,* we thought *it* good to be left alone in Athens, 2 and we sent Timothy, our brother and[gs] minister of[t] God, and[gs] our fellow-labourer in the gospel of[t] Christ, to establish you and encourage you concerning your faith, 3 *that* no one *would* be shaken by these afflictions. For you yourselves know[b] that we are being appointed to this. 4 For when we were with you, we were telling you beforehand that we are intending to being oppressed, just as it happened—and you know[b]. 5 For this reason, *though I was* no longer enduring *it,* I myself also sent to know your faith, lest the tempter <had tempted you, and our labour be[sp] in vain.
6 ¶ But now, *when* Timothy came to us from you and brought us good news *of* your faith and love, and that you always have good remembrance of[t] us, greatly desiring to see us—as we ourselves also *desire to see* you— 7 therefore, brothers, in all our affliction and[gs] distress, we were comforted concerning you by your faith. 8 For now we are living, if you yourselves are standing firm[sp] in *the* Lord. 9 For what thanks are we being able to render to[i] God for you, for all the joy with[i] which we are rejoicing for your sake before our God, 10 *as we are* praying exceedingly night and day to see your face and to perfect what is lacking in[i] your faith?
11 ¶ Now may our God and[gs] Father Himself, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way to you. 12 And may the Lord make you increase and abound in[i] love for one another and for all, just as we *may do* for you, 13 to establish your hearts blameless in holiness before our God and[gs] Father at the coming of[t] our Lord Jesus Christ with all His saints.

1 Thessalonians 4

1 ¶ Finally then, brothers, we are urging and exhorting you in *the* Lord Jesus to be abounding[si] more and more, just as you received from us how it is being necessary *for* you to be walking and pleasing God. 2 For you know[b] what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus. 3 For this is *the* will of[t] God—your sanctification: *that* you abstain from fornication; 4 *that* each of[t] you know[b] *how* to possess his *own* vessel in sanctification and honour, 5 not in passion of[t] lust, like the Gentiles who *do* not know[b] God, 6 *that* no one *is* taking advantage of and defrauding his brother in this matter, because the Lord *is the* avenger of all such *things,* as we also forewarned you and testified. 7 For God did not call us to uncleanness, but in holiness. 8 Therefore, the one rejecting *this* is not rejecting man, but God, Who also gave to us His Holy Spirit.
9 ¶ But concerning brotherly love, you have no need *for me* to be writing to[i] you, for you yourselves the same are being taught by God to love each other. 10 And indeed, you are doing so towards all the brothers who *are* in all Macedonia. But we are urging you, brothers, to be increasing more and more, 11 and to be aspiring to be leading *a* quiet life, to be minding *your* own *affairs,* and to be working with[i] your own hands, as we commanded you, 12 that you may be walking properly towards those outside and may have lack of[t] nothing.
13 ¶ But I do not wanting you to being ignorant, brothers, concerning those *who are* fallen asleep[b], lest you be being sorrowful[sp] as others who have no hope. 14 For if we are believing that Jesus died and rose again, even so, God will

bring with Him those *who are* sleeping in Jesus. 15 For this we are saying to[i] you by *the* word of[t] *the* Lord: that we ourselves who *are* living *and* remaining until the coming of[t] the Lord will[v] by[e] no means precede those *who are* asleep. 16 For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with *a* shout, with *the* voice of[t] *an* archangel, and with *the* trumpet of[t] God, and the dead in Christ will rise first. 17 Then we ourselves who *are* living *and* remaining shall be caught up together with them in *the* clouds to meet the Lord in *the* air. And thus, we shall always be with *the* Lord. 18 Therefore, keep comforting one another with these words.

1 Thessalonians 5

1 ¶ But concerning the times and the seasons, brothers, you have no need *that I am* writing to[i] you. 2 For you yourselves know[b] perfectly that the day of[t] *the* Lord is coming as *a* thief in *the* night. 3 For when they are saying[sp], "Peace and safety!" then sudden destruction is coming upon them, as labour pains[s] upon a pregnant woman. And they will[v] by[e] no means escape. 4 But you yourselves, brothers, are not in darkness, that this day might overtake you as *a* thief. 5 You yourselves are all sons of[t] light and sons of[t] *the* day. We are not of[t] *the* night nor of[t] darkness. 6 ¶ Therefore, let[t] us stop sleeping, as others *are doing,* but let[t] us keep watching and keep being[t] sober. 7 For those *who are* sleeping, are sleeping at[i] night, and those *who are* getting drunk, are being drunk at[i] night. 8 But let[t] us ourselves *who* are of[t] *the* day, keep being sober, having put on *the* breastplate of[t] faith and love, and *as a* helmet, *the* hope of[t] salvation. 9 For God did not appoint us to wrath but to obtain salvation through our Lord Jesus Christ, 10 Who died for us, that whether we are waking[sp] or sleeping[sp], we might live together with Him.
11 ¶ Therefore, keep comforting each other and keep edifying each other, just as you are doing. 12 And we are urging you, brothers, to know[b] those *who are* labouring among you, and *who are* ruling you in *the* Lord and admonishing you, 13 and to be esteeming them very highly in love for their work. Keep being at peace among yourselves. 14 Now we are exhorting you, brothers, keep warning the unruly, keep comforting the fainthearted, keep upholding the weak, keep being patient with all. 15 Keep seeing *that* no one renders[sp] evil for evil to[i] anyone, but always keep pursuing what *is* good, both for yourselves and for all.
16 ¶ Keep rejoicing always. 17 Keep praying without ceasing. 18 In everything keep giving thanks, for this *is the* will of[t] God in Christ Jesus for you. 19 Stop quenching the Spirit. 20 Stop despising prophecies. 21 Keep testing all things; keep holding firmly *to* the good. 22 Keep abstaining from every form of[t] evil.
23 ¶ Now may the God of[t] peace Himself sanctify you completely, and may your whole spirit, soul, and body be preserved blameless at the coming of[t] our Lord Jesus Christ. 24 The One *Who is* calling you *is* faithful, Who also will do *it*. 25 Brothers, keep praying for us. 26 Greet all the brothers with *a* holy kiss. 27 I am charging you *by* the Lord *that* this epistle be read to[i] all the holy brothers. 28 The grace of[t] our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you. Amen.

«*The* first *epistle* to *the* Thessalonians was written from Athens.»

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO *THE* THESSALONIANS

2 Thessalonians 1

1 ¶ Paul, Silvanus, and Timothy, to[i] the church of[t] *the* Thessalonians in God our Father and *the* Lord Jesus Christ: 2 Grace to[i] you and peace from God our Father and *the* Lord Jesus Christ. 3 We are always being obligated to be thanking God for you, brothers, as it is fitting, because your faith is growing abundantly, and the love of[t] each one of[t] you all is abounding towards each other, 4 so that we ourselves *are* boasting of you among the churches of[t] God for your patience and[gs] faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that you are enduring,
5 ¶ *which is* evidence of[t] the righteous judgment of[t] God, that you *would* be counted worthy of[t] the kingdom of[t] God, for which you also are suffering. 6 Since *it is a* righteous *thing* with God to repay tribulation to[i] those *who are* troubling you, 7 and *to give relief* to[i] you who *are* being troubled, rest with us at the revealing of[t] the Lord Jesus from heaven with His mighty angels, 8 in flaming fire, taking vengeance on[i] those *who do* not know[b] God and on[i] those *who are* not obeying the gospel of[t] our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 These will suffer punishment *with* everlasting destruction from *the* presence of[t] the Lord and from the glory of[t] His power, 10 on that day, when He comes[sp] to be glorified in His saints and to be admired among all those *who were* believing—because our testimony among you was believed.
11 ¶ Therefore, we are also praying for you, that our God might count you worthy of[t] *His* calling, and fulfil every good pleasure for[i] goodness and *every* work of[t] faith with power, 12 that the name of[t] our Lord Jesus Christ might be glorified in you, and you in Him, according to the grace of[t] our God and[gs] of[t] *the* Lord Jesus Christ.

2 Thessalonians 2

1 ¶ Now, brothers, we are asking you concerning the coming of[f] our Lord Jesus Christ and[gs] our gathering together to
Him, 2 that you *were* not quickly shaken in mind or troubled, either by spirit or by word or by letter as if from us, as
though the day of[f] Christ has come.
3 ¶ Do[u] not let anyone deceive you by any means, for *that day will not come* unless the falling away comes[sp] first,
and the man of[f] sin is revealed[sp], the son of[f] perdition, 4 who *is* opposing and being exalted above all that *is* being
called God or *is* worshipped, so that he >is sitting as God in the temple of[f] God, showing himself that he is God. 5
Are you not[y] remembering that *when I* was still with you, I was telling you these *things*? 6 And now you know[b]
what *is* restraining *him,* for that he *would* be revealed in his *own* time. 7 For the mystery of[f] lawlessness is already
working; only the One *Who* now *is* restraining *will do so* until He is taken[sp] out of *the* way. 8 And then the lawless
one will be revealed, whom the Lord will consume with[i] the breath of[f] His mouth and will destroy with[i] the
brightness of[f] His coming. 9 The coming of[f] that *lawless one* is according to *the* working of[f] Satan, with all power,
signs, lying wonders, 10 and all unrighteous deception among those *who are* perishing, because they did not receive
the love of[f] the truth, that they *would* be saved. 11 And for this reason, God will send them *a* strong delusion, that
they *would* believe a lie, 12 that they all might be condemned who *did* not believe the truth but delighted in
unrighteousness.
13 ¶ But we ourselves are being bound to be giving thanks always to[i] God concerning you, brothers beloved[b] by *the*
Lord, because God from *the* beginning chose you for salvation through sanctification by[i] *the* Spirit and belief in[i]
the truth, 14 to which He called you by our gospel, for obtaining of[f] *the* glory of[f] our Lord Jesus Christ. 15 Therefore,
brothers, keep standing firm and holding the traditions which you were taught, whether by word or our epistle.
16 ¶ Now *may* our Lord Jesus Christ Himself, and our God and[gs] Father, Who loved us and gave *us* everlasting
consolation and good hope by grace, 17 may He encourage your hearts and establish you in every good word and
work!

2 Thessalonians 3

1 ¶ Finally, brothers, keep praying for us, that the word of[f] the Lord may be spreading *rapidly* and may be glorified,
just as *it is* with you, 2 and that we might be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men, for faith *is* not of[f] all. 3
But the Lord is faithful, Who will establish you and guard *you* from the evil one. 4 And we are persuaded[b] in *the*
Lord concerning you, both that you are doing and will do the things we are commanding you. 5 Now may the Lord
direct your hearts into the love of[f] God and the patience of[f] Christ.
6 ¶ Now we are commanding you, brothers, in *the* name of[f] our Lord Jesus Christ, to be withdrawing yourselves
from every brother *who is* walking disorderly and not according to the tradition which he received from us. 7 For
you yourselves know[b] how it is being necessary *for you* to be following us, for we did not behave disorderly
among you, 8 nor did we eat bread from anyone free of charge, but, working with labour and toil night and day, not
to be burdensome to[i] any of[f] you. 9 Not because we do not have authority, but to make[si] ourselves *an* example to[i]
you to be following us. 10 For even when we were with you, we were commanding you this: “if any does not wish
to be working, stop letting him eat.” 11 For we are hearing *that there are* some *are* walking disorderly among you,
not working at all, but being busybodies. 12 Now such ones we are commanding and exhorting by our Lord Jesus
Christ, that with quietness they are working *and* eating[sp] their *own* bread. 13 But you, brothers, do[u] not grow weary
in doing well. 14 And if anyone is not obeying our word by this epistle, keep noting that *one* and stop keeping
company with[i] him, that he might be ashamed. 15 Yet stop counting *him* as *an* enemy, but keep admonishing *him* as
a brother.
16 ¶ Now may the Lord of[f] peace Himself give you peace always in every way. The Lord *be* with you all. 17 The
greeting of[f] Paul with[i] my *own* hand, which is *a* sign in every epistle—so I am writing. 18 *May* the grace of[f] our
Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

«*The* second *epistle* to *the* Thessalonians was written from Athens.»

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY

1 Timothy 1

1 ¶ Paul, *an* apostle of[f] Jesus Christ, by *the* commandment of[f] God our Saviour and *the* Lord Jesus Christ, our hope, 2
To[i] Timothy, *a* true son in *the* faith: Grace, mercy, *and* peace from God our Father and Jesus Christ our Lord. 3 As I

urged you[s] *as I was* going into Macedonia, remain in Ephesus that you[s] might charge some not to be teaching *any* other doctrine, 4 nor to be giving heed to[i] fables and endless genealogies, which are causing disputes rather than godly edification that *is* in faith.
5 ¶ Now the purpose of[t] the commandment is love from *a* pure heart, *a* good conscience, and sincere faith, 6 from[i] which some, having strayed, <have turned aside to idle talk, 7 desiring to be teachers of the law, understanding neither what they are saying nor *the* things they are confidently affirming. 8 But we know[b] that the law *is* good if anyone ise using[sp] it lawfully, 9 knowing[b] this: that *the* law is not being made for[i] *a* righteous *one,* but for[i] *the* lawless and disobedient, for[i] *the* ungodly and for[i] sinners, for[i] *the* unholy and profane, for[i] murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for[i] manslayers, 10 for[i] fornicators, for[i] homosexuals, for[i] kidnappers, for[i] liars, for[i] perjurers, and any other thing that is being contrary to sound doctrine, 11 according to the glorious gospel of[t] the blessed God, which I myself was entrusted.
12 ¶ And I have gratitude by[i] Christ Jesus our Lord, Who enabled me, because He counted me faithful, having put *me* into *the* ministry, 13 *though I* was formerly *a* blasphemer, *a* persecutor, and *an* insolent *one;* but I obtained mercy because I did *it* being ignorant in unbelief. 14 And the grace of[t] our Lord exceedingly abounded, with faith and love that[s] *are* in Christ Jesus. 15 This *is a* faithful saying and worthy of[t] all acceptance: "Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners, of[t] whom I myself am chief." 16 However, for this *reason* I obtained mercy, that in me first, Jesus Christ might show all longsuffering, as *a* pattern to[i] those *who are* being about to be believing in Him for everlasting life. 17 Now to[i] the King eternal, immortal, invisible, *the* only wise God, *be* honour and glory for ever *and* ever. Amen.
18 ¶ This charge I am committing to[i] you[s], son Timothy, according to the prophecies leading the way concerning you[s], that by them you[s] may be waging the good warfare, 19 having faith and *a* good conscience, which some rejected, *and* made shipwreck concerning the faith, 20 of[t] whom are[s] Hymenaeus and Alexander, whom I <have delivered to[i] Satan that they might learn not to be blaspheming.

1 Timothy 2

1 ¶ Therefore, I am exhorting first of[t] all *that* supplications, prayers, intercessions, *and* giving of thanks *are* being made for all men, 2 for kings and all those *who* are in authority, that we may be leading *a* quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. 3 For this *is* good and acceptable in the sight of[t] God our Saviour, 4 Who desires all men to be saved and to come to *the* knowledge of[t] *the* truth. 5 For *there is* one God and one mediator between[i] God and men, *the* Man Christ Jesus, 6 Who gave Himself *a* ransom for all, the testimony *to be given* in[i] due time[s], 7 for which I myself was ordained *a* preacher and *an* apostle—(I am speaking *the* truth in Christ, I am not lying)—*a* teacher of[t] *the* Gentiles in faith and truth. 8 Therefore, I desire, *that* men *are* praying everywhere, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.
9 ¶ Likewise also, *that* women *are* adorning themselves in modest apparel, with propriety and moderation, not with braided hair, gold, pearls, or costly clothing, 10 but (which is being proper for[i] women professing godliness), with good works. 11 Let *a* woman keep learning in silence with all submission. 12 But I am not permitting *a* woman to be teaching or to have authority over *a* man, but to be in silence. 13 For Adam was first formed, then Eve. 14 And Adam was not deceived, but the woman, having been deceived, has become in *the* transgression. 15 Nevertheless, she will be saved in childbearing if they continue[sp] in faith, love, and holiness with self-control.

1 Timothy 3

1 ¶ This *is a* faithful saying: If anyone desires *the* position of *a* bishop, he desires *a* good work. 2 Then it is being necessary *for* a bishop to be blameless, *the* husband of[t] one wife, temperate, sober-minded, *of* good behaviour, hospitable, able to teach; 3 not given to wine, not violent, not greedy for money, but gentle, not quarrelsome, not covetous; 4 ruling his *own* house well, having *his* children in submission with all reverence— 5 for if anyone does not know[b] *how* to rule his *own* house, how will he take care of *the* church of[t] God? 6 Not *a* novice, lest, having been puffed up with pride he fall[sp] into *the same* condemnation as[i] the devil. 7 And *finally,* it is being necessary *for* him <to have *a* good testimony among those *who are* outside, lest he fall[sp] into reproach and *the* snare of[t] the devil.
8 ¶ Likewise, *it is being necessary for* deacons *to be* reverent, not double-tongued, not given to[i] much wine, not greedy for money, 9 holding the mystery of[t] the faith with *a* pure conscience. 10 But also, let these first keep being tested; then let them keep serving as deacons, being *found* blameless. 11 Likewise, *it is being necessary for their* wives *to be* reverent, not slanderers, temperate, faithful in all things. 12 Let deacons keep being *the* husbands of[t] one

wife, ruling *their* children and their *own* houses well. 13 For those *who* served well as deacons are obtaining for[i]
themselves *a* good standing and great boldness in *the* faith which *is* in Christ Jesus.
14 ¶ These *things* I am writing to[i] you[s], *though I am* hoping to come to you[s] shortly. 15 But if I am delaying[sp], *I am*
writing so that you[s] may know[b] how *you* ought to be conducting yourself in *the* house of[t] God, which is *the* church
of[t] *the* living God, *the* pillar and ground of[t] the truth. 16 And without controversy, great is the mystery of[t] godliness:
God was revealed in *the* flesh, Was justified in *the* Spirit, Was seen by[i] angels, Was preached among *the* Gentiles,
Was believed on in *the* world, Was received up in glory.

1 Timothy 4

1 ¶ Now the Spirit expressly is saying: "In *the* latter times some will depart from the faith, giving heed to[i] deceiving
spirits and doctrines of[t] demons, 2 speaking lies in hypocrisy, having their *own* conscience seared with *a* hot iron, 3
forbidding to be marrying, *and commanding* to be abstaining from[i] foods which God created to be received with
thanksgiving for[i] those *who* believe[s] and having known the truth. 4 For every creature of[t] God *is* good, and nothing
is to be refused *if it is* received with thanksgiving, 5 for it is being sanctified by *the* word of[t] God and prayer."
6 ¶ *If you will* be instructing the brothers *in* these *things,* you[s] will be *a* good minister of[t] Jesus Christ, nourished in[i]
the words of[t] faith and of[t] good doctrine which you[s] have carefully followed. 7 But keep rejecting profane and
fables *of* old wives, but keep exercising yourself towards godliness. 8 For bodily exercise is profitable for *a* little,
but godliness is profitable for all things, having *the* promise of[t] *the* life that now *is* and that *is* coming. 9 *This is a*
faithful saying and worthy of[t] all acceptance. 10 For to this *end* we are labouring and are being reproached because
we have hoped in *the* living God, Who is *the* Saviour of[t] all men, especially of[t] believers. 11 These *things* keep
commanding and teaching. 12 Stop letting anyone despise your[s] youth, but keep being *an* example to[i] the believers
in word, in conduct, in love, in spirit, in faith, *and* in purity. 13 Until I am coming, keep giving attention to[i] reading,
to[i] exhortation, *and* to[i] doctrine. 14 Stop neglecting the gift *that is* in you[s], which was given to[i] you[s] by prophecy
with *the* laying on of[t] hands by[i] the eldership. 15 Keep meditating on these *things;* keep giving yourself[s] entirely to
them, that your[s] progress may be evident to all. 16 Keep taking heed to[i] yourself and to[i] the doctrine. Keep
continuing in[i] them, for *in* doing this, you[s] will save both yourself and those hearing you[s].

1 Timothy 5

1 ¶ Do[u] not rebuke *an* older *man,* but keep exhorting *him* as *a* father, younger *men* as brothers, 2 older *women* as
mothers, younger *women* as sisters, with all purity.
3 ¶ Keep honouring widows who *are* truly widows. 4 But if any widow has children or grandchildren, let them first
keep learning to be showing piety *at* home and to be repaying *their* parents, for this is good and acceptable before
God. 5 Now she *who is* truly *a* widow and left alone[b] trusts[b] in God and is continuing in[i] supplications and prayers
night and day. 6 But she *who is* living in pleasure is dead[b] *as she is* living. 7 And keep commanding these *things,*
that they may be blameless. 8 But if anyone is not providing for[i] his *own,* and especially for[i] those of[t] *his* household,
he has denied the faith and is worse than[i] *an* infidel. 9 Stop letting *a* widow under sixty years old be taken into the
number, *only if she has* been *the* wife of[t] one man, 10 being well reported for good works: if she brought up
children, lodged strangers, washed *the* feet of[t] *the* saints, relieved *the* afflicted, and diligently followed every good
work. 11 But keep refusing *the* younger widows, for when they grow wanton against[sp] Christ, they wish to be
marrying, 12 having damnation because they <have abandoned *their* first faith. 13 And besides, they are learning *to*
be idle, wandering about from house *to house,* and not only idle, but also gossips and busybodies, saying things it
is being necessary *for them* not *to say*. 14 Therefore, I desire *that the* younger *widows are* marrying, bearing
children, managing the house, giving no opportunity to[i] the adversary to speak reproachfully. 15 For some <have
already turned aside after Satan. 16 If any believing *man* or *woman* has widows, let him *or her* keep relieving them,
and stop letting the church be burdened, that it might relieve those *who are* truly widows.
17 ¶ Keep letting the elders *who have* ruled well be counted worthy of[t] double honour, especially those *who are*
labouring in *the* word and doctrine. 18 For the Scripture is saying, "You[s] shall not muzzle *an* ox *which is* treading
out the grain," and, "The labourer *is* worthy of[t] his wages." 19 Stop receiving *an* accusation against *an* elder except
from two or three witnesses. 20 Those *who are* sinning, keep rebuking in the presence of[t] all, that the rest also may
have fear. 21 I am charging *you* before God and[gs] *the* Lord Jesus Christ and the elect angels, that you[s] might observe
these *things* without prejudice, doing nothing with partiality. 22 Stop laying hands hastily on[i] any man, nor keep
sharing in[i] *the* sins of[t] other men; continue keeping yourself pure. 23 Stop drinking *only* water any longer, but keep
using *a* little wine for your[s] stomach and your[s] frequent infirmities. 24 The sins of[t] some men are obvious, preceding

them to judgment, and also they are following after some. 25 Likewise, the good works *of some* ares obvious, and those *who* are otherwise ares not being able to be hidden.

1 Timothy 6

1 ¶ Let as many servants as are under *the* yoke keep counting their *own* masters worthy ofi all honour, lest the name ofi God and *his* doctrine be being blasphemedsp. 2 And those *who* have believing masters, stop letting them despise *them* because they are brothers, but rather let them keep serving *them,* because those *who are* benefiting are believers and beloved. Keep teaching and exhorting these *things*. 3 If anyone is teaching otherwise and is not consenting toi wholesome words—those ofi our Lord Jesus Christ—and toi *the* doctrine which *is* according to godliness, 4 he is puffed upb, understanding nothing, but obsessing with disputes and arguments about words, from which are comings envy, strife, reviling, evil suspicions, 5 *and* useless wranglings ofi men *of* corruptb mindss and destituteb *of* the truth, supposing *that* Godliness is *a means of* gain. From such, keep withdrawing yourself.
6 ¶ Now godliness with contentment is great gain. 7 For we brought nothing into *this* world, *and it is* certain we are not being able to carry anything out. 8 And having food and clothing, withi these we shall be content. 9 But those *who* desire to being rich are falling into temptation and *a* snare, and *into* many foolish and harmful lusts, which are drowning men in destruction and perdition. 10 For the love of money is *a* root ofi all evils, fori which some, coveting after, <have strayed from the faith, and <pierced themselves through withi many sorrows. 11 But yous, O man ofi God, keep fleeing these *things* and keep pursuing righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, *and* gentleness. 12 Keep fighting the good fight ofi faith, lay hold on eternal life, to which yous were also called and confessed a good confession in the presence ofi many witnesses.
13 ¶ I am charging yous in the sight ofi God, Who *is* giving life *to* all things, andgs *before* Christ Jesus, Who witnessed a good confession before Pontius Pilate, 14 *that* yous keep *this* commandment without spot, blameless until the appearing ofi our Lord Jesus Christ, 15 which He will reveal ini His own timess—the blessed and only Potentate, the King of Kings andgs Lord *of* Lords, 16 Who only has immortality, dwelling *in* unapproachable light, Whom no mans <has seen or can see, toi Whom *be* honour and everlasting power. Amen. 17 Keep commanding the rich in *this* present world not to being haughty, nor to have set *their* hope in uncertain riches, but in the living God, Who *is* giving us richly all things to enjoy. 18 *Let them* keep doing good, *that they be* rich in good works, keep being generous, willing to share, 19 storing up fori themselves *a* good foundation for the time to come, that they might lay hold oni eternal life. 20 O Timothy, keep what was committed to yours trust, avoiding the profane idle babblings andgs opposing ideas ofi what *is* falsely called knowledge, 21 which some, professing, <have strayed concerning the faith. Grace *be* with yous. Amen.

«*The* first *epistle* to Timothy *was* written from Laodicea, which is *the* chiefest city ofi Phrygia Pacatiana.»

THE SECOND EPISTLE OFi PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY

2 Timothy 1

1 ¶ Paul, *an* apostle ofi Jesus Christ by *the* will ofi God, according to *the* promise ofi life that *is* in Christ Jesus, 2 Toi Timothy, *a* beloved son: Grace, mercy, *and* peace from God *the* Father and Christ Jesus our Lord. 3 I *am giving* thanks toi God, Whom I am serving with *a* pure conscience, as *my* forefathers *did,* as without ceasing I have remembrance of yous in my prayers night and day, 4 greatly desiring to see yous, being mindfulb ofi yours tears, that I might be filled withi joy, 5 *as I am* calling *to* remembrance the sincere faith *that is* in yous, which first dwelt in yours grandmother Lois and yours mother Eunice, and I am persuadedb that *is* in yous also.
6 ¶ Therefore, I am reminding yous to be stirring up the gift ofi God that is in yous through the laying on ofi my hands. 7 For God did not give us *a* spirit ofi fear, but ofi power, love, and *a* sound mind. 8 Therefore, dou not be ashamed *of* the testimony ofi our Lord, nor *of* me His prisoner, but share with me in the sufferings fori the gospel according to *the* power ofi God, 9 Who saved us and called *us* withi *a* holy calling, not according to our works, but according to His *own* purpose and grace, which *was* given toi us in Christ Jesus before *the* time ofi *the* worlds *began*, 10 but *was* now revealed by the appearing ofi our Saviour Jesus Christ, *Who* abolished death and brought life and immortality to light through the gospel, 11 to which I myself was appointed *a* preacher, *an* apostle, and *a* teacher ofi *the* Gentiles. 12 For this reason, I am also suffering these *things;* nevertheless, I am not being ashamed, for I knowb Whom I have believed and am persuadedb that He can keep my commitment *to Him* until that day. 13 Keep having *a* pattern ofi sound words that yous heard from me, in faith and love that *are* in Christ Jesus. 14 **II** Guard **II** that good *thing* **II** *the* deposit committed *to you* by *the* Holy Spirit, Who *is* dwelling in us.

15 ¶ This yous knowb, that all those who *are* in Asia turned away from me, amongi whom aress Phygellus and Hermogenes. 16 May the Lord grant mercy toi the household ofl Onesiphorus, for he often refreshed me, and was not ashamed *of* my chainss. 17 But *when he had* arrived in Rome, he sought me out very diligently and found *me*. 18 May the Lord grant toi him *that he would* find mercy from *the* Lord in that day. And yous yourself know very well how many ways he ministered *to me* at Ephesus.

2 Timothy 2

1 ¶ Yous, therefore, my son, keep being strong in the grace that *is* in Christ Jesus. 2 And *the things* that yous <have heard from me among many witnesses, commit these toi faithful men who will be able to teach others also. 3 Yous, therefore, endure hardship as *a* good soldier ofl Jesus Christ. 4 No one *who is* engaging in warfare is entangling himself withi the affairs ofl *this* life, that he might please the one *who* enlisted him as *a* soldier. 5 And if anyone also is competingsp *in athletics,* he is not being crowned unless he competessp lawfully. 6 It is being necessary *for* the hard-working farmer to be partaking first ofl the crops. 7 Keep considering what I am saying, for the Lord may give yous understanding in all things.
8 ¶ Keep remembering Jesus Christ, of *the* seed ofl David, raisedb from *the* dead according to my gospel, 9 for which I am suffering trouble as *an* evildoer, *even* to *the point* ofl bonds; but the word ofl God is not boundb. 10 Therefore, I am enduring all things for the sake of the elect, that they themselves also might obtain *the* salvation that *is* in Christ Jesus with eternal glory. 11 *This is a* faithful saying: For if we died *with Him,* We shall also live *with Him*. 12 If we are enduring, We shall also reign *with Him.* If we are denying *Him,* He Himself will also deny us. 13 If we are being faithless, This One is remaining faithful; He is not being able to deny Himself.
14 ¶ Keep reminding *them of* these *things and* charging *them* before the Lord not to be striving about words to no profit, to *the* ruin ofl the hearers. 15 Be diligent to present yourself approved toi God, *an* unashamed worker, rightly dividing the word ofl truth. 16 But keep shuning profane idle babblings, for they will increase to more ungodliness, 17 and their word will have spread like cancer. Hymenaeus and Philetus aress ofl this sort, 18 who strayed concerning the truth, saying *that* the resurrection *has* already taken place, and they are overthrowing the faith ofl some.
19 ¶ Nevertheless, the firm foundation ofl God standsb, having this seal: *"The* Lord >knows those *who* are His," and, "Let everyone who *is* naming the name ofl Christ depart from iniquity." 20 But in *a* great house, there aress not only golden and silver vessels, but also wooden and clay *ones*—some for honour and some for dishonour. 21 Therefore, if anyone cleansessp himself from *the* latter, he will be *a* vessel for honour, sanctifiedb and useful fori the Master, preparedb for every good work.
22 ¶ Keep fleeing also youthful lusts; but keep pursuing righteousness, faith, love, *and* peace with those *who are* calling on the Lord out of *a* pure heart. 23 But keep avoiding foolish and ignorant disputes, *because you* knowb that they are generating strifes. 24 And it is not being necessary *for a* servant ofl *the* Lord to be quarreling, but to be gentle to all *men,* able to teach, patient, 25 in humility correcting those *who are* opposing, if God givessp them repentance to *the* knowledge ofl *the* truth, 26 that they might come to their senses *and escape* out of the snare ofl the devil, taken captiveb by him to *do* his will.

2 Timothy 3

1 ¶ But know this, that in *the* last days perilous times will come: 2 For men will be lovers of themselves, lovers of money, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient toi parents, unthankful, unholy, 3 unloving, unforgiving, slanderers, without self-control, brutal, despisers of good, 4 traitors, headstrong, haughtyb, lovers of pleasure rather than lovers of God, 5 having *a* form ofl godliness but denying its power. And *from* such, keep turning away! 6 For of this sort are those *who are* creeping into households and making captives *of* gullible women, loaded downb withi sins, being led away byi various lusts, 7 always learning and never being able to come to *the* knowledge ofl *the* truth. 8 Now as Jannes and Jambres resisted Moses, so are these also resisting the truth—men *of* corruptedb minds, reprobates concerning the faith. 9 But they will progress no further, for their folly will be plain toi all *men,* as theirs also was.
10 ¶ But yous yourself have carefully followed my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, love, perseverance, 11 persecutions, *and* afflictions, which happened toi me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra—what persecutions I endured! And out of *them* all, the Lord delivered me. 12 Yes, and all who *will* desire to be living godly in Christ Jesus will suffer persecution. 13 But bad men and impostors will grow worse and worse, deceiving and being deceived. 14 But yous, keep continuing in what yous learned and were assured of, *because you* knowb from whom yous learned *them*, 15 and that from childhood yous knowb the Holy Scriptures, which *are* being able to

make you[s] wise for salvation through faith that *is* in Christ Jesus. 16 All Scripture *is* inspired by God and profitable
for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, *and* for instruction in righteousness, 17 that the man of[i] God may be
complete, thoroughly equipped[b] for every good work.

2 Timothy 4

1 ¶ I myself am charging *you,* therefore, before God and the Lord Jesus Christ, Who *is* being about to be judging *the*
living and *the* dead at His appearing and His kingdom: 2 preach the word; be ready in season *and* out of season.
Convince, rebuke, exhort, with all longsuffering and teaching. 3 For there will be *a* time when they will not bear
that sound doctrine, but according to their *own* desires, *because they will* have itching ears[s], they will heap up for[i]
themselves teachers. 4 And they will turn away *their* ears[s] from the truth and be turned aside to fables. 5 But you[s],
keep being watchful in all things, endure afflictions, do *the* work of[i] *an* evangelist, fulfil your[s] ministry. 6 For I
myself am already being offered, and the time of[i] my departure is at hand[b]. 7 I have fought the good fight, I have
finished the course, I have kept the faith. 8 Finally, a crown of[i] righteousness is being laid up for[i] me, which the
Lord, the righteous judge, will give to[i] me on that day, and not to[i] me only but also to[i] all who love[b] His appearing.
9 ¶ Be diligent to come to me quickly, 10 for Demas, having loved *this* present world, forsook me and departed for
Thessalonica, Crescens for Galatia, Titus for Dalmatia. 11 Only Luke is with me. *When you* get Mark, keep bringing
him with you[s], for he is useful to[i] me for *the* ministry. 12 And I sent Tychicus to Ephesus. 13 *As you are* coming, keep
bringing the cloak that I left with Carpus at Troas, and the books, especially the parchments. 14 Alexander the
coppersmith did me much harm. May the Lord repay him according to his works. 15 You[s] also, keep bewaring *of*
him, for he has greatly resisted our words.
16 ¶ At my first defence, no one stood with me, but all forsook me. May it not be charged against[i] them. 17 But the
Lord stood with[i] me and strengthened me, that the preaching might be fully known through me, and all the
Gentiles might hear[s]. And I was delivered out of *the* mouth of[i] *the* lion. 18 And the Lord will deliver me from every
evil work and preserve *me* for His heavenly kingdom. To[i] Him *be* glory for ever *and* ever. Amen! 19 Greet Prisca
and Aquila, and the household of[i] Onesiphorus. 20 Erastus stayed in Corinth, but I left Trophimus, *who was* being
sick, in Miletus. 21 Be diligent to come before winter. Eubulus is greeting you[s], and Pudens, and Linus, and Claudia,
and all the brothers. 22 The Lord Jesus Christ *be* with your[s] spirit. Grace *be* with you. Amen.

«The second *epistle* to Timothy, *who was* ordained *the* first bishop of[i] *the* church of[i] the Ephesians, was written from Rome when Paul appeared before Nero Caesar *the* second time.»

THE EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TITUS

Titus 1

1 ¶ Paul, *a* servant of[i] God and *an* apostle of[i] Jesus Christ, according to *the* faith of[i] *the* elect of[i] God and *the*
acknowledgment of[i] *the* truth that *is* in accordance with godliness, 2 in hope of[i] eternal life, which God, Who
cannot lie, promised before *the* time[s] of[i] *this* world[s], 3 but revealed in due time[s] His word through preaching, *to*
which I myself was committed according to *the* commandment of[i] God our Saviour. 4 To[i] Titus, *a* true son
according to *our* common faith: Grace, mercy, *and* peace from God *the* Father and *the* Lord Jesus Christ our
Saviour.
5 ¶ For this *reason,* I left you[s] in Crete, that you[s] set in order[sp] what *is* lacking[s] and ordain[sp] elders in *every* city, as I
myself commanded you[s],
6 ¶ if anyone is blameless, *the* husband of[i] one wife, having faithful children *who are* not accused of[i] debauchery or
insubordination. 7 For it is being necessary *for* a bishop to be blameless, as *a* steward of[i] God—not self-willed, not
quick-tempered, not given to wine, not violent, not greedy for money, 8 but hospitable, *a* lover of good, sober-
minded, just, holy, self-controlled, 9 holding firm the faithful word as to the teaching, that he may be able, by sound
doctrine, both to be exhorting and to be convicting those *who are* contradicting *it*. 10 For there are many
insubordinate, both idle talkers and deceivers, especially those of *the* circumcision, 11 whose mouths must being
silenced, who are subverting whole households, teaching *things* which it is being necessary *for them* not for *the*
sake of dishonest gain. 12 One of them, their own prophet, said, “Cretans *are* always liars, evil beasts, lazy
gluttons.” 13 This testimony is true. Therefore, keep rebuking them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith, 14
and stop giving heed to[i] Jewish fables and commandments of[i] men *who are* turning from the truth. 15 To[i] the pure,
all things *are* pure, but to[i] those *who are* defiled[b] and unbelieving, nothing *is* pure. Even their mind and conscience
are[s] defiled[b]. 16 They are professing to know[b] God, but in[i] works they are denying *Him*—being abominable,
disobedient, and reprobates for every good work.

Titus 2

1 ¶ But yous, keep speaking the things which ares being proper fori sound doctrine: 2 *that the* older *men* be sober, reverent, temperate, sound ini faith, ini love, *and* ini patience; 3 *that the* older *women* likewise *be* reverent in behaviour, not slanderers, not addictedb toi much wine, teachers of good things, 4 to be admonishingsi the young *women* to be lovers of *their* husbands, lovers of *their* children, 5 discreet, chaste, homemakers, good, obedient toi their *own* husbands, lest the word ofi God be being blasphemedsp. 6 Likewise, keep exhorting *that* the young *men* are being sober-minded, 7 in all things showing yourself *to be a* pattern ofi good works; in doctrine, *showing* integrity, reverence, incorruptibility, 8 *with* sound speech that cannot be condemned, that the one *who is an* opponent might be ashamed, having nothing bad to be saying about you. 9 *Keep exhorting that* servants *are* submissive toi their *own* masters, are well pleasing in all *things,* not answering back, 10 not pilfering, but showing all good fidelity, to be adorningsi the doctrine ofi God our Saviour in all things.
11 ¶ For the grace ofi God that *is* bringing salvation <has appeared toi all men, 12 *and is* teaching us that, having denied ungodliness and worldly lusts, we might live soberly, righteously, and godly in the present world, 13 looking for the blessed hope andgs glorious appearing ofi our great God andgs Saviour Jesus Christ, 14 Who gave Himself for us, that He redeemsp us from all iniquity and purifysp fori Himself *His own* special people, zealous fori good works.
15 ¶ Keep speaking these *things,* keep exhorting, and keep rebuking with all authority. Stop letting anyone despise yous.

Titus 3

1 ¶ Keep reminding them to being subject toi rulers and authorities, to be obeying, to be ready for every good work, 2 to be speaking evil of no one, to be peaceable, gentle, showing all meekness to all men. 3 For we ourselves were also once foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving various lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful *and* hating each other. 4 But when the kindness and the benevolence ofi God our Saviour appeared, 5 not by the works of righteousness that we ourselves did, but according to His mercy, He saved us, by *the* washing ofi regeneration and renewing ofi *the* Holy Spirit, 6 Whom He poured on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour, 7 that, *because we were* justified byi His grace, we might become heirs according to *the* hope ofi eternal life. 8 *This is* a faithful saying, and concerning these *things* I desire yous to be affirming constantly, that those believingb ini God may be being careful to be maintaining good works. These *things* ares good andgs profitable fori men.
9 ¶ But keep avoiding foolish questions, genealogies, contentions, and quarrels *about the* law, for they are unprofitable and useless. 10 Keep rejecting *a* man *who is a* heretic after *the* first and second admonition, 11 knowingb that such *a person* isb subverted and is sinning, being self-condemned. 12 When I shall send Artemas to yous, or Tychicus, be diligent to come to me at Nicopolis, for I have decided to winter there. 13 Send Zenas the lawyer and Apollos on *their* journey diligently, that it may be lacking nothing fori them. 14 And let us also keep learning to be maintaining good works for urgent needs, lest they besp unfruitful. 15 All who *are* with me are greeting yous. Greet those *who* love us in the faith. Grace *be* with you all. Amen.

«It was written to Titus, *who was* ordained *the* first bishop ofi *the* church ofi the Cretians, from Nicopolis ofi Macedonia.»

THE EPISTLE OFi PAUL TO PHILEMON

1 ¶ Paul, *a* prisoner ofi Jesus Christ, and Timothy *our* brother, Toi Philemon our beloved and fellow worker, 2 and toi the beloved Apphia, and Archippus, our fellow soldier, and toi the church in yours house: 3 Grace toi you and peace from God our Father and *the* Lord Jesus Christ. 4 I am thanking my God, always making mention ofi yous in my prayers, 5 hearing *of* yours love and faith, which yous have towards the Lord Jesus and towards all the saints, 6 that the sharing ofi yours faith might become effective by *the* acknowledging ofi every good *thing* that *is* in you in Christ Jesus. 7 For we have great joy and consolation in yours love, because the hearts ofi the saints are refreshedb by yous, brother.
8 ¶ Therefore, *though I* have much boldness in Christ to be commanding yous *to do* what *is* fitting, 9 *yet* for the *sake of* love, I am rather beseeching *you*—being such *a one* as Paul, *the* aged, and now also *a* prisoner ofi Jesus Christ.
10 I am beseeching yous for my son Onesimus, whom I fathered in my bonds, 11 who in time past *was* unprofitable toi yous but now *is* profitable toi yous and toi me. 12 Whom I sent again. (1:12) Therefore, yous, receive him—that is, my *own* hearts— 13 whom I myself <desired to be keeping with me, that he might be ministering toi me in yours

place in the bonds for[i] the gospel. 14 But apart from your[s] consent, I wanted to do nothing, lest your[s] goodness be[sp] of necessity, but of willingness. 15 For perhaps he was separated from you for *a* time, that you[s] might be receiving him for ever, 16 no longer as *a* slave, but more than *a* slave—*a* beloved brother, especially to[i] me, but how much more to[i] you[s], both in *the* flesh and in *the* Lord. 17 If then you[s] are counting me *as a* partner, receive him as myself. 18 But if he wronged you[s] or is owing *you* anything, keep putting that on my account. 19 I, Paul, >am writing *this* with[i] my *own* hand: I myself shall repay—lest I be saying[sp] to[i] you[s] that you[s] are owing me even your[s] *own* self besides. 20 Yes, brother, *that* I myself may have joy from[i] you[s] in *the* Lord; refresh my heart[s] in *the* Lord. 21 Having confidence in[i] your[s] obedience, I >am writing to[i] you[s], knowing[b] that you[s] will do even more than what I am saying. 22 But meanwhile, also keep preparing *a* lodging for[i] me, for I am trusting that through your prayers I shall be given to[i] you. 23 Epaphras, my fellow prisoner in Christ Jesus, is greeting[s] you[s], 24 *as do* Mark, Aristarchus, Demas, Luke, my fellow labourers. 25 The grace of[t] our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with your spirit. Amen.

«It was written from Rome to Philemon, by Onesimus, *a* servant.»

THE EPISTLE OF[i] PAUL THE APOSTLE TO *THE* HEBREWS

Hebrews 1

1 ¶ God, *Who* at various times and in various ways *had* spoken in time past to[i] the forefathers by the prophets, 2 (1:1) in these last days spoke to[i] us by *His* Son, (1:2) Whom He appointed heir of[t] all things, through Whom He also made the worlds; 3 Who, being *the* brightness of[t] *His* glory and *the* express image of[t] His person, and upholding all things by[i] the word of[t] His power, *when He had* by Himself purged our sins, sat down at *the* right hand of[t] the Majesty on high,
4 ¶ having become so much better than the angels, as He has by inheritance obtained *a* more excellent name than they. 5 For to[i] which of[t] the angels did He ever say: "You[s] Yourself are My Son, Today I Myself have begotten You[s]?" And again: "I Myself shall be *a* Father to[i] Him, And He Himself will be *a* Son to[i] Me?" 6 And again, when He brings[sp] the firstborn into the world, He is saying: "And let all *the* angels of[t] God worship Him." 7 And of the angels He is saying: "Who *is* making His angels spirits, And His ministers *a* flame of[t] fire." 8 But to the Son *He is saying:* "Your[s] throne, O God, *is* for ever *and* ever: *A* sceptre of[t] righteousness *is* the sceptre of[t] Your[s] kingdom. 9 You[s] <have loved righteousness and <hated iniquity; Therefore God, Your[s] God, anointed You[s] *With the* oil of[t] gladness more than Your[s] companions." 10 And: "You[s], Lord, in *the* beginning Yourself laid the foundation *of* the earth, And the heavens are *the* works of[t] Your[s] hands. 11 They themselves will perish, but You[s] Yourself are remaining, And *they* all will grow old like *a* garment; 12 Like *a* cloak, you[s] will fold them up, And they will be changed. But You[s] Yourself are the same, And Your[s] years will not fail." 13 But to which of[t] the angels has He ever said: "Keep sitting at My right hand, Until I make[sp] Your[s] enemies Your[s] footstool? " 14 Are they not[y] all ministering spirits being sent out to minister for those *who are* about to be inheriting salvation?

Hebrews 2

1 ¶ Therefore, it is being necessary *for* us to be giving *the* more earnest heed to[i] the things *which we* heard, lest we are drifted away[sp]. 2 For if the word spoken by angels proved steadfast, and every transgression and disobedience received *a* just punishment, 3 how shall we ourselves escape *if we are* neglecting so great *a* salvation, which *at the* first *had* begun to being spoken by the Lord, was confirmed to us by those *who had* heard *Him*, 4 *as* God *also was* bearing *them* witness both with[i] signs, wonders, various miracles, and gifts of[t] *the* Holy Spirit, according to His *own* will?
5 ¶ For He did not put the coming world, of which we are speaking, in subjection to[i] angels. 6 But One testified in *a* certain place, saying: "What is man that You[s] are being mindful of[t] Him, Or *the* son of[t] Man that you[s] are taking care of Him? 7 You[s] made Him *a* little lower than *the* angels; You[s] crowned Him with[i] glory and **II** honour. **II** And set Him over the works of[t] Your[s] hands. **II** 8 You[s] put all things in subjection under His feet." For when *He* put all things in subjection under Him, He left nothing *that is not* put under Him. But now we are not yet seeing all things put under[b] Him. 9 But we are seeing Jesus, Who *was* made *a* little lower[b] than *the* angels, for the suffering of[t] death, crowned[b] with[i] glory and honour, that He, by[i] *the* grace of[t] God, might taste death for every *man*.
10 ¶ For it was fitting for[i] Him, for Whom *are* all things and by Whom *are* all things, having brought many sons to glory, to make the Author of[t] their salvation perfect through sufferings. 11 For both the One *Who is* sanctifying and those *who are* being sanctified *are* all of one, for which reason He is not being ashamed to be calling them

brothers, 12 saying: “I shall declare Yours name toi My brothers, In *the* midst of *the* church I shall sing praise toi Yous.” 13 And again: “I Myself shall have trusted in Him.” And again: “Behold, I Myself and the children whom God <has given Me.”
14 ¶ Inasmuch then *as* the children have partaken of flesh and blood, He Himself likewise shared in the same, that through death He might destroy the one *who* has the power of death, that is, the devil, 15 and He might deliver those who through fear of death were all *their* lifetime subject toi bondage. 16 For indeed, He is not taking on *the nature* of angels, but He is taking on *the nature* of *the* seed of Abraham. 17 Therefore, in all things, it <needed to be like *His* brothers, that He might be *a* merciful and faithful High Priest *in* things *pertaining* to God, to be making propitiation for the sins of the people. 18 For in that He Himself has suffered, having been tempted, He is being able to help those *who are* being tempted.

Hebrews 3

1 ¶ Therefore, holy brothers, partakers of *the* heavenly calling, consider the Apostle andgs High Priest of our confession, Christ Jesus, 2 *Who* was faithful toi that One *Who* appointed Him, as also Moses *was faithful* in all his house. 3 For this *One* is counted worthyb of more glory than Moses, by how much *more* that One *Who* built the house has more honour than it. 4 For every house is being built by someone, but that One *Who* built all things *is* God. 5 And Moses indeed *was* faithful in all his house as *a* servant, for *a* testimony of those things *that are* going to be spoken *of later*, 6 but Christ as *a* Son over His *own* house—Whose house we ourselves are, if we holdsp the firm confidence and the rejoicing of the hope to *the* end.
7 ¶ Therefore, as the Holy Spirit is saying: “Today, if you hearsp His voice, 8 Stopu hardening your hearts as in the rebellion, In the day *of* testing in the wilderness, 9 Where your forefathers tested Me, tried Me, And saw My works *for* forty years. 10 Therefore, I was grieved with that generation, And said, ‘They are always going astray ini *their* heart, And they themselves did not know My ways.’ 11 So I swore in My wrath, ‘They shall not enter into My rest.’” 12 Keep taking heed, brothers, whether perhaps there will be in any of you *an* evil heart of unbelief, when *you* depart from *the* living God. 13 But keep exhorting each other daily, while it is being called “Today,” lest any of you be hardenedsp throughi the deceitfulness of sin. 14 For we have become partakers of Christ if we holdsp the beginning of *our* confidence steadfast to *the* end, 15 while *it is* being said: “Today, if you hearsp His voice, Stopu hardening your hearts, as in the provocation.” 16 For some, having heard, provoked; however, not all who *had* come out of Egypt by Moses. 17 But withi whom was He grieved *for* forty years? *Was it* notv withi those *who had* sinned, whose carcasses fell in the wilderness? 18 And toi whom did He swear *that they would* not enter into His rest, but toi those *who had* not believed? 19 So we are seeing that they were not able to enter in because of unbelief.

Hebrews 4

1 ¶ Let us therefore fear, *as a* promise *is* remaining to enter into His rest, lest any of you be seemingsp to have come short *of it*. 2 For we also have the gospel preachedb *to us* as well, *as* those *men* also *had;* but the word preached did not profit them, not mixedb withi faith ini those who *had* heard *it*. 3 For we who believed are entering that rest, as He has said: “So I swore in My wrath, ‘They shall not enter My rest,’” (and yet *though* the works *were* finished from *the* foundation of *the* world. 4 For He has spoken in *a* certain place of the seventh *day* in this way: “And God rested on the seventh day from all His works”; 5 and in this *place* again: “They shall not enter into My rest.”) 6 Since therefore it is remaining *that* some *must* enter it, and those *who had* first been preached to did not enter in because of unbelief, 7 again He is designating *a* certain day, saying in David, “Today,” after such *a* long time, as it is saidb: “Today, if you hearsp His voice, Stopu hardening your hearts.” 8 For if Joshua <had given them rest, *then* he would not >speak afterwards of another day. 9 There is remaining therefore *a* rest fori the people of God. 10 For the one *who had* entered His rest, He Himself also <has rested from His works, as God *did* from His *own*.
11 ¶ Let us therefore be diligent to enter that rest, lest anyone fallsp according toi the same example of unbelief. 12 For the word of God *is* living, powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to *the* division of soul and spirit, and *the* joints and marrows, and *is a* discerner of *the* thoughts and intents of *the* heart. 13 And there is no hidden creature from His sight, but all things *are* naked and openb toi the eyes of Him to Whom we *must give* account. 14 Therefore, *though we* have *a* great High Priest *Who has* passed through the heavens—Jesus the Son of God—let us keep holding firm *our* confession. 15 For we do not have *a* High Priest *Who* is not being able to sympathize with our weaknesses, but *was* temptedb in all *points* as *we are, yet* without sin. 16 Let us therefore keep coming boldly toi the throne of grace, that we might obtain mercy and might find grace to help in time of need.

Hebrews 5

1 ¶ For every high priest, being taken from among men, is being ordained for men *in* things *pertaining* to God, that
he may be offering both gifts and sacrifices for sins. 2 *He is* being able to have compassion on[i] those *who are*
ignorant and going astray, since he himself is also being encompassed with weakness. 3 Because of this, he is being
required, as for the people, so also for himself, to be offering *sacrifices* for sins. 4 And no one is taking *this* honour
to[i] himself, but the one *who is* being called by God, just as Aaron *was*. 5 So also Christ did not glorify Himself to
become High Priest, but the One *Who had* said to Him: "You[s] Yourself are My Son, Today I Myself have begotten
You[s]." 6 As He also is saying in another *place:* "You[s] *are a* priest for ever According to the order of[f] Melchizedek."
7 Who, in the days of[f] His flesh, *when He had* offered up prayers and supplications, with strong cries[s] and tears to
the One *Who was* being able to be saving Him from death, and *had* been heard because of[f] *His* godly fear, 8 *and*
yet, *though He* was *a* Son, He learned obedience by the things *that* He suffered. 9 And having been perfected, He
became *the* author of[f] eternal salvation to[i] all those *who are* obeying Him,
10 ¶ *and He was* called by God *as* High Priest "according to the order of[f] Melchizedek," 11 concerning Whom our
discourse *is* much and hard to be explaining, since you have become dull of[f] hearing. 12 For *though* by *this* time *you*
are owing to be teachers, you have need *of someone* to be teaching you again the first principles of[f] the oracles of[f]
God, and you are[b] requiring milk and not solid food. 13 For everyone who *is* partaking *only* of[f] milk *is* unskilled in[i]
the word of[f] righteousness, for he is *a* babe. 14 But solid food is for[i] those *who are* of[f] full age—*that is, those* who
by reason of use have *their* senses exercised[b] to discern both good and evil.

Hebrews 6

1 ¶ Therefore, having left the discussion of[f] the elementary *principles* of[f] Christ, let[t] us keep going on to perfection,
not laying again *the* foundation of[f] repentance from dead works and of[f] faith towards God, 2 of[f] *the* doctrine of[f]
washings, and of[f] laying on of[f] hands, of[f] resurrection of[f] *the* dead, and of[f] eternal judgment. 3 And this we shall do
if God is permitting[sp] *it*. 4 For *it is* impossible *for* those *who were* once enlightened, *who* tasted the heavenly gift,
who became partakers of[f] *the* Holy Spirit, 5 *who* tasted *the* good word of[f] God and *the* powers of[f] *the* coming age, 6
and *who* fell away, to be renewing *them* again to repentance, *who are* crucifying for[i] themselves the Son of[f] God,
and putting *Him* to *an* open shame. 7 For *the* earth which drank *in the* rain which *is* coming often upon it, and *is*
producing herbs[s] useful for[i] those by whom it is being cultivated is receiving *a* blessing from God. 8 But *is*
producing thorns and thistles, *it is* rejected and near *to being* cursed, whose end *is* to be burned.
9 ¶ But, beloved, we are persuaded[b] *of* better things concerning you—yes, *things which* accompanied salvation—
though we are speaking in this manner. 10 For God *is* not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of[f] love that
you showed towards His name, having ministered to[i] the saints, and ministering. 11 And we desire *that* each one of[f]
you *is* showing the same diligence to the full assurance of[f] hope until *the* end, 12 lest you be[sp] slothful, but imitate
those through faith and patience, inheriting the promises. 13 For *when* God made *a* promise to[i] Abraham, because
He was being able to swear by no one greater, He swore by Himself, 14 saying, "Surely blessing I shall bless you[s],
and multiplying I shall multiply you[s]." 15 And so, *when he had* patiently endured, he obtained the promise. 16 For
men indeed are swearing by the greater, and the oath for confirmation *is* to[i] them *an* end of[f] all dispute. 17 Thus
God, determining to show more abundantly to[i] the heirs of[f] promise the immutability of[f] His counsel, confirmed *it*
by[i] *an* oath, 18 that by two immutable things, in which *it is* impossible *for* God to lie, we might have strong
consolation, who fled for refuge to lay hold of[f] the hope set before *us*. 19 This *hope* we have as *an* anchor of[f] the
soul, both sure and steadfast, and *that is* entering into what *is* behind the veil, 20 where *the* forerunner entered for us
—Jesus, having become High Priest for ever according to the order of[f] Melchizedek.

Hebrews 7

1 ¶ For this Melchizedek, King of[f] Salem, priest of[f] the Most High God, who *had* met Abraham returning from the
slaughter of[f] the kings and blessed him, 2 to[i] whom also Abraham gave *a* tenth *part* of all—first being translated
"King of[f] Righteousness," and then also King of[f] Salem, meaning "King of[f] Peace"— 3 without father, without
mother, without genealogy, having neither beginning of[f] days nor end of[f] life, but made like[b] the Son of[f] God, is
remaining *a* priest continually. 4 Now keep considering how great this *one was,* to[i] whom even the patriarch
Abraham gave *a* tenth of the spoils. 5 And truly, those of the sons of[f] Levi *who are* receiving the priesthood have *a*
commandment to be receiving tithes *from* the people according to the law—that is, *from* their brothers—and yet

though they have come from the loins of[f] Abraham. 6 But the one *whose* genealogy *is* not derived from them has
received tithes *from* Abraham and has blessed the one *who already is* possessing the promises. 7 Now beyond all
contradiction, the lesser is being blessed by the better. 8 And here mortal men are receiving tithes, but there *he is
receiving them, of whom it is* witnessed that he is living. 9 And even Levi, who *is* receiving tithes, is paid tithes[b]
through Abraham, so to speak, 10 for he was still in the loins of[f] *his* father when Melchizedek met him.
11 ¶ Therefore, if perfection were[s] by the Levitical priesthood (for under it the people had been given *the* law), what
further need *was there for* another priest to be arising according to the order of[f] Melchizedek, and not to be called
according to the order of[f] Aaron? 12 For *as* the priesthood *is being* changed, of necessity there is also *a* change of[f]
the law. 13 For of Whom these *things* are[s] spoken, He has belonged to[i] another tribe, from which no one has
officiated at[i] the altar. 14 For *it is* evident that our Lord has sprung from Judah, of which tribe Moses spoke nothing
concerning *the* priesthood. 15 And it is yet far more evident if, in the likeness of[f] Melchizedek, there is arising
another priest 16 Who has come, not according to *the* law of[f] *a* fleshly commandment, but according to *the* power
of[f] *an* endless life. 17 For He is testifying: "You[s] *are a* priest for ever According to the order of[f] Melchizedek." 18 For
on the one hand, there is *an* annulling of[f] the former commandment because of its weakness and unprofitableness,
19 for the law perfected nothing; on the other hand, *there is the* bringing in of[f] *a* better hope, by which we are
drawing near to[i] God. 20 And since *He was* not *made priest* without *an* oath 21 (7:20) (for those have become[b] priests
without *an* oath, (7:21) but that One with *an* oath by the One *Who is* saying to Him: "*The* Lord swore And will not
relent, 'You[s] *are a* priest for ever According to the order of[f] Melchizedek'"), 22 by so much more, Jesus has become
a surety of[f] *a* better testament. 23 And many have become[b] priests, because *they were* prevented by[i] death *from*
continuing. 24 But the One, because He *is* continuing for ever, has *an* unchangeable priesthood. 25 Therefore, He is
also being able to be saving to the uttermost those *who are* coming to[i] God through Him, *though He is* always
living to be making intercession for them. 26 For such *a* High Priest was fitting for[i] us—*Who is* holy, harmless,
undefiled, separate[b] from sinners, and having become higher than the heavens— 27 Who does not need daily, as
those high priests, to be offering up sacrifices, first for his *own* sins then for[i] those of[f] the people, for this He did
once and for all *when He had* offered up Himself. 28 For the law is appointing men *as* high priests *who* have
weakness, but the word of[f] the oath, which *came* after the law, *is appointing the* Son, *Who is* perfected[b] for ever.

Hebrews 8

1 ¶ Now *this is the* main point of the things *that are* spoken: we have such *a* High Priest, Who sat down at *the* right
hand of[f] the throne of[f] the Majesty in the heavens, 2 *a* Minister of[f] the holy *sanctuary* and of[f] the true tabernacle
which the Lord erected and not man. 3 For every high priest is being appointed to be offering both gifts and
sacrifices. Therefore, *it is being necessary for* this *One* also <to have something to offer[si]. 4 For if He were[s] on
earth, He would not >be *a* priest, *though* there are priests who *are* offering the gifts according to the law; 5 who are
serving *as a* copy and shadow of[f] the heavenly things, as Moses is divinely instructed[b] *as he was* being about to be
making the tabernacle. For he is saying, "Keep seeing *that* you[s] make[sp] all things according to the pattern that *was*
shown to[i] you[s] on the mountain."
6 ¶ But now He has obtained *a* more excellent ministry, inasmuch *as* He is also Mediator of[f] *a* better covenant,
which is established[b] on better promises. 7 For if that first *covenant* was faultless, *then* no place would <have been
sought *for a* second. 8 For *because He is* finding fault with[i] them, He is saying: "Behold, *the* days are coming," is
saying *the* Lord, "when I shall make *a* new covenant with the house of[f] Israel and with the house of[f] Judah— 9 not
according to the covenant that I made with[i] their forefathers in *the* day *when* I *had* taken *them* by their hand to lead
them out of *the* land of[f] Egypt; because they themselves did not continue in My covenant, and I Myself disregarded
them," is saying *the* Lord. 10 "For this *is* the covenant that I shall make with[i] the house of[f] Israel after those days," is
saying *the* Lord: *"I shall be* putting My laws in their mind and I shall write them on their hearts; and I shall be
their God, and they themselves will be My people. 11 And they will[v] by[e] no means teach each man his neighbour,
and each his brother, saying, 'Know the Lord,' for all will know Me, from *the* least of[f] them to *the* greatest of[f]
them. 12 For I shall be merciful to[i] their unrighteousness, their sins and their lawless deeds I shall[v] remember no[e]
more." 13 While *a* new *covenant is* saying, He has made the first obsolete. Now what *is* becoming obsolete and
growing old *is* ready to[i] vanish away.

Hebrews 9

1 ¶ Then indeed, even the first *covenant* <had ordinances of[f] *divine* service and *an* earthly sanctuary. 2 For *a*
tabernacle was prepared—the first *one,* in which *was* the lampstand, the table, and the Bread[s] *of* the Presence,

which is being called *the* holy *sanctuary*. 3 And after the second veil, *the* tabernacle which *is* being called *the* Holies of[t] Holies, 4 *which* has *the* gold censer and the Ark of[t] the Covenant, overlaid[b] all around with[i] gold, in which *were the* gold pot having the manna, and the rod of[t] Aaron that budded, and the tablets of[t] the covenant; 5 and over it, *the* cherubim of[t] glory overshadowing the mercy seat—about which it is not now *the time* to be speaking in detail. 6 Now *when* these *things are* prepared[b] like this, the priests always are going into the first tabernacle, performing the services *of God*. 7 But into the second, the high priest alone *is going* once a year, not without blood, which he is offering for himself and for[i] the sins committed in ignorance by[i] the people.
8 ¶ *As* the Holy Spirit *is* declaring this, *that* the way into[i] the Most[s] Holy Place *is* not yet revealed[bs] *as* the first tabernacle is still standing, 9 which *is* symbolic for the present time, in which both gifts and sacrifices are being offered *that are* not being able to perfect *the* conscience *of* the one *who is* worshipping, 10 *concerned* only with foods and drinks, various washings, and fleshly ordinances *that are* being imposed *on them* until *the* time of[t] reformation. 11 But *when* Christ *had* come *as a* High Priest of[t] the coming good things, through the greater and *more* perfect tabernacle, not made by hands[s]—that is, not of[t] this creation— 12 not by *the* blood of[t] goats and calves, but by His *own* blood, *He* entered once and for all into the Most[s] Holy Place *and* obtained eternal redemption *for us*. 13 For if the blood of[t] bulls and goats and *the* ashes of[t] *a* heifer, sprinkling the unclean, are[s] sanctifying for the purifying of[t] the flesh, 14 how much more will the blood of[t] Christ—Who through *the* eternal Spirit offered Himself without blemish to[i] God—purge your conscience from dead works to be serving the living God?
15 ¶ And for this *reason,* He is *the* Mediator of[t] *the* new testament, so that, *when* death *had* taken place for *the* redemption of[t] *the* transgressions under the first testament, those *who are* called[b] might receive the promise of[t] the eternal inheritance. 16 For where *there is a* testament, *there is a* necessity to be bringing in *the* death of[t] the testator. 17 For *a* testament *is in* force after *men are* dead, otherwise, it is not being of any force while the testator is living. 18 Therefore, not even the first *testament* is dedicated[b] without blood. 19 For *when* every precept *had* been spoken by Moses to[i] all the people according to *the* law, he took the blood of[t] calves and[gs] goats, with water and scarlet wool and hyssop, *and* sprinkled both the book and all the people, 20 saying, "This *is* the blood of[t] the testament that God commanded you." 21 And likewise, he sprinkled with[i] blood both the tabernacle and all the vessels of[t] the ministry. 22 And according to the law, almost all things are[s] being purified with blood, and without *the* shedding of blood, there is no remission.
23 ¶ Therefore, *it is being necessary for* the patterns of[t] the things in the heavens to being purified with[i] these, but the heavenly things themselves with[i] better sacrifices than these. 24 For Christ did not enter into *the* holy *places* made with hands, *which are the* copies of[t] the true, but into heaven itself, now to appear in[i] the presence of[t] God for us, 25 nor that He may be offering Himself often, as the high priest is entering into the Most[s] Holy Place every year with *the* blood of[t] another, 26 since it <would have been necessary for Him to suffer often from *the* foundation of[t] *the* world. But now, once at *the* end of[t] the ages, He has appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of[t] Himself. 27 And as it is being appointed for[i] men once to die, but after this, *the* judgment, 28 so *when* Christ *was* offered once to bear *the* sins of[t] many, He will appear *the* second time, without sin, for salvation to[i] those *who will* be looking for Him.

Hebrews 10

1 ¶ For the law, having *a* shadow of[t] the coming good things *and* not the very image of[t] the things, is never being able to perfect those *who are* coming with[i] the same sacrifices, which they continually are offering *each* year. 2 Otherwise, would they <have not ceased to being offered? Because the worshippers, once purified[b], have no more conscience of[t] sins. 3 But in those *sacrifices, there is a* reminder of[t] sins every year. 4 For *it is* impossible *for the* blood of[t] bulls and goats to be taking away sins. 5 Therefore, *as He was* coming into the world, He is saying: "Sacrifice and offering You[s] did not desire, But *a* body You[s] prepared for[i] Me. 6 *In* burnt offerings and *sacrifices* for sin, You[s] were not pleased.
7 ¶ Then I said, 'Behold, I am coming— (In *the* volume of[t] *the* book it is written[b] of Me)— To do Your[s] will, O God.'" 8 Previously saying, "Sacrifice, offering, burnt offerings, and *offerings* for sin You[s] did not desire, nor took pleasure *in them"* (which are being offered according to the law), 9 then He has said, "Behold, I am coming to do Your[s] will, O God." He is taking away the first that He might establish the second. 10 By that will, we are sanctified[b] through the offering of[t] the body of[t] Jesus Christ once *and for all*. 11 And every priest was standing daily, ministering and offering repeatedly the same sacrifices, which is never being able to take away sins. 12 But this *One, when He had* offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on *the* right hand of[t] God, 13 *from* that time waiting until His enemies are made[sp] His footstool. 14 For by[i] one offering, He has perfected for ever those *who are* being sanctified. 15 But the Holy Spirit also is witnessing to[i] us; for after *He has* said before, 16 "This *is* the covenant that I shall make with them after those days, is saying *the* Lord: putting My laws into their hearts, and I shall write

them in their minds," 17 then *He is adding* "I shall[v] remember their sins and their iniquities no[e] more." 18 Now where *there is* remission of[t] these, *there is* no longer *an* offering for sin.
19 ¶ Therefore, brothers, having boldness to enter into[i] the Most[s] Holy Place by the blood of[t] Jesus, 20 *by a* new and living way that He consecrated for[i] us through the veil—that is, His flesh— 21 and *having a* High Priest over the house of[t] God, 22 let[t] us keep drawing near with *a* true heart in full assurance of[t] faith, having sprinkled *as to our* hearts from *an* evil conscience and having washed *as to our* bodies[s] with[i] pure water. 23 Let[t] us keep holding firm the profession of[t] *our* faith without wavering, for the One *Who* promised *is* faithful. 24 And let[t] us keep considering each other in order *to* stir up love and good works, 25 not forsaking the assembling of[t] ourselves together, as *is the* custom of[t] some, but exhorting *each other,* and so much *the* more as you are seeing the approaching day. 26 For *if* we *are* sinning willfully after *we* received the knowledge of[t] the truth, there is no longer remaining *a* sacrifice for sins, 27 but *a* certain fearful expectation of[t] judgment and fiery indignation *that is* being about to be devouring the adversaries. 28 Anyone *who* rejected *the* law of[t] Moses is being put to death without mercy on *the testimony of* two or three witnesses. 29 Of[t] how much worse punishment are you supposing will he be thought worthy who trampled the Son of[t] God underfoot, and counted the blood of[t] the covenant by which He was sanctified *a* common *thing,* and insulted the Spirit of[t] grace? 30 For we know[b] the One *Who* said, "'Vengeance *is* mine, I Myself shall repay,' is saying *the* Lord." And again, *"The* Lord will judge His people." 31 *It is a* fearful *thing* to fall into *the* hands of[t] *the* living God. 32 But keep recalling the former days in which, *when you had* been illuminated, you endured *a* great struggle with[i] afflictions: 33 partly *as you were* being made *a* spectacle both by[i] reproaches and tribulations, and partly *when you had* become companions of[t] those *who were* so treated. 34 For you sympathized in[i] my bonds and joyfully accepted the plundering of[t] your goods, knowing *that you* have *a* better and enduring possession **II** for[i] **II** for **II** yourselves in heaven[s]. 35 Therefore, do[u] not cast away your confidence, which has great reward. 36 For you have need of[t] endurance, that, *when you had* done the will of[t] God, you might receive the promise: 37 "For yet *a* little while, The coming One will come, and will not delay. 38 Now the just will live by faith, And if he draws back[sp], My soul is not delighting in him." 39 But we ourselves are not of[t] *those* drawing back to perdition, but of[t] *those* believing to *the* saving of[t] *the* soul.

Hebrews 11

1 ¶ Now faith is *the* substance *of things* hoped for, *the* evidence of[t] things *that are* not being seen. 2 For by it, the elders obtained a good report. 3 By[i] faith, we are understanding *that* the worlds *were* formed[b] by[i] *the* word of[t] God, so that the things *that are* being seen[b] *were* not made[b] from *the things that are* being visible.
4 ¶ By[i] faith, Abel offered to[i] God *a* more excellent sacrifice than Cain, through which he obtained witness *that he* was righteous, *as* God *was* testifying of his gifts, and through it, *though he was* dead he yet is speaking. 5 By[i] faith, Enoch was translated so that *he* did not see death, "and was not being found because God took him"; for before his translation, he is borne witness[b] *that he* has pleased God. 6 But without faith, *it is* impossible to please *Him,* for it is being necessary *fo*r the one *who is* coming to[i] God to believe that He is and He is *a* rewarder of[t] those *who are* diligently seeking Him. 7 By[i] faith, Noah, *when he had* been warned by God of the things *that were* not yet being seen, having been moved with godly fear, prepared *an* ark for *the* saving of[t] his household, by which he condemned the world and became heir of[t] the righteousness according to faith. 8 By[i] faith, Abraham obeyed *when he was* called to go out to the place which he was about to be receiving for *an* inheritance. And he went out, not knowing where he <was going. 9 By[i] faith, he lived in **II** *the* **II** the **II** land of[t] promise as *in a* foreign *country,* having lived in tents with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of[t] the same promise, 10 for he was waiting for the city *that* <had foundations, whose builder and maker *is* God. 11 By[i] faith, Sarah herself also received strength to conceive seed, and she bore *a* child when *she was past the* age, because she judged the Faithful One *Who had* promised. 12 Therefore, from one *man—and him as good as* dead[b]*—many* were born, and these *as many* as the stars of[t] the sky in[i] multitude, and innumerable as *the* sand that *is* by the seashore. 13 These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and having been assured *of them,* and having embraced *them,* and having confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth. 14 For those *who are* saying such *things* are declaring plainly that they are seeking *a* country. 15 And truly, if they were remembering that *country* from which they came out, they would <have had opportunity to return. 16 But now they desire *a* better, that is, *a* heavenly *country.* Therefore, God is not being ashamed to being called their God, for He <has prepared *a* city for[i] them. 17 By[i] faith, Abraham, *when he was* being tested, has offered up Isaac, and the one *who had* assumed the promises was offering up *his* only begotten *son*, 18 of whom it was said, "In Isaac, your[s] seed will be called," 19 having concluded that God *was being able* to be raising *him* up, even from *the* dead, from which he also received him in *a* figurative sense. 20 By[i] faith, Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau concerning *the* coming *things*. 21 By[i] faith, Jacob, *as he was* dying, blessed each of[t] the sons of[t] Joseph and worshipped, *leaning* on the top of[t] his staff. 22 By[i] faith, Joseph, *as he was* dying,

made mention of the departure of[f] the children of[f] Israel and gave instructions concerning his bones. 23 By[i] faith, Moses, *when he had* been born, was hidden three months by his parents because they saw *he was an* unusual child, and they were not afraid *of* the commandment of[f] the king. 24 By[i] faith, Moses, *when he had* become *of* age, refused to being called *the* son of[f] *the* daughter of[f] Pharaoh, 25 having chosen rather to be suffering affliction with[i] the people of[f] God than <to have *the* passing enjoyment of[f] sin, 26 having esteemed the reproach of[f] Christ greater riches than[i] the treasures in Egypt, for he was looking to the reward. 27 By[i] faith, he forsook Egypt, not having feared the wrath of[f] the king; for he endured as seeing the invisible *One*. 28 By[i] faith, he has kept the Passover and the sprinkling of[f] blood, lest the one destroying the firstborn touch[sp] them. 29 By[i] faith, they passed through the Red Sea as by dry *land,* of[f] which *when* the Egyptians tried *an* attempt, they were drowned. 30 By[i] faith, the walls of[f] Jericho fell down *when they had* been encircled for seven days. 31 By[i] faith, the harlot Rahab did not perish with[i] those *who had* not believed, *when she had* received the spies with peace.
32 ¶ And what more shall I say[o]? For the time will fail me *by* telling of Gideon and Barak and Samson and Jephthah, *of* David also and Samuel and the prophets, 33 who through faith subdued kingdoms, worked righteousness, obtained promises, stopped *the* mouths of[f] lions, 34 quenched *the* violence of[f] fire, escaped *the* edge of[f] *the* sword, out of weakness were made strong, became valiant in battle, turned to flight *the* armies of[f] foreigners. 35 Women received their dead raised to life again. And others rtured, not having accepted deliverance, that they might obtain *a* better resurrection. 36 And others received trial of[f] mockings and of[f] scourgings, yes, and of[f] bonds and of[f] imprisonment. 37 They were stoned, were sawn in two, were tempted, were slain with *the sword.* They wandered about in sheepskins *and* goatskins, being destitute, afflicted, tormented, 38 of[f] whom the world was not worthy, wandering in deserts and mountains and dens and caves of[f] the earth. 39 And these all, having obtained *a* good testimony through faith, did not receive the promise, 40 *though* God *had* provided something better for us, lest they be made perfect[sp] apart from[i] us.

Hebrews 12

1 ¶ Therefore, *though we* also have so great *a* cloud of[f] witnesses *which is* surrounding us, having laid aside every weight and the easily besetting sin, let[t] us ourselves keep running with endurance the race *that is* being set before us, 2 looking to Jesus, the Author and[gs] Finisher of[f] *our* faith, Who, for the joy *that was* set before Him, endured *the* cross, having despised *the* shame, and sat down at *the* right hand of[f] the throne of[f] God. 3 For consider that One *Who* endured such hostility from sinners against Himself, lest you be wearied[sp], *that you would not* be discouraged in[i] your souls.
4 ¶ You <have not yet resisted to bloodshed, striving against sin. 5 And you have forgotten the exhortation that is speaking to[i] you as with[i] sons: "My son, stop despising *the* chastening of[f] *the* Lord, And stop being discouraged *when you are* being rebuked by Him; 6 For whom *the* Lord loves, He is chastening, And is scourging every son whom He is receiving." 7 If you are enduring chastening, God is dealing with[i] you as with[i] sons; for what son is there whom *a* father is not[y] chastening? 8 But if you are without chastening, of[f] which all have become partakers, then you are illegitimate and not sons. 9 Furthermore, we <had human fathers *who were* correcting *us,* and we were being paid respect. Shall we not[y] much more readily be in subjection to[i] the Father of[f] spirits and live? 10 For these ones indeed were chastening *us* for *a* few days as *was* seeming *best* to[i] them, but the One for *our* profit, to partake of[f] His holiness. 11 Now no chastening is seeming to be joyful for the present but painful; but afterwards, it is producing *the* peaceable fruit of[f] righteousness to[i] those trained[b] by it. 12 Therefore, lift up the hands *that* hang down[b], and the feeble[b] knees, 13 and make straight paths for[i] your feet, lest the lame be turned aside[sp], but rather be healed[sp]. 14 Keep pursuing peace with all *men,* and holiness, without which no one will see the Lord, 15 looking carefully lest anyone be falling short of the grace of[f] God; lest any root of[f] bitterness springing up be troubling[sp] *you,* and by this, many are defiled[sp]; 16 lest *there be* any fornicator or profane *person* like Esau, who, for one morsel of food, sold his birthright. 17 For you know[b] that afterwards, *as he* <wanted to inherit the blessing, he was rejected, for he found no place of[f] repentance, and yet *he had* sought it diligently with tears.
18 ¶ For you have not come to[i] *the* mountain *that was* being touched and *that* burned[b] with[i] fire, blackness, darkness, tempest, 19 to[i] *the* sound of[f] *a* trumpet, and to[i] *a* voice of[f] words, so that those *who had* heard *it* begged *that the* word *would* not be spoken to[i] them anymore. 20 (For they were not enduring what *was* being commanded: "And if so much *as a* beast touches[sp] the mountain, **II** it shall be stoned." **II** or shot with[i] *an* arrow **II**21 And so terrifying was the sight *that* Moses said, "I am exceedingly afraid and trembling." 22 But you have come to[i] Mount Zion and to[i] *the* city of[f] *the* living God, *the* heavenly Jerusalem, and to[i] *an* innumerable company of[f] angels, 23 to[i] *the* general assembly and church of[f] *the* firstborn *who were* enrolled[b] in heaven[s], and to[i] God, *the* Judge of[f] all, and to[i] *the* spirits of[f] just *men who were* made perfect[b], 24 and to[i] Jesus, *the* Mediator of[f] *the* new covenant, and to[i] *the* blood of[f] sprinkling *that is* speaking better things than *that of* Abel. 25 Keep seeing *that* you were not to refuse[sp] the One *Who*

is speaking. For if these ones did not escape *who had* refused the One speaking on earth, *how* much more *shall* we *not escape if we are* turning away from the One *Who was speaking* from heaven[s], 26 Whose voice then shook the earth, but now He has promised, saying, "Yet once more, I Myself am shaking not only the earth, but also heaven." 27 Now this, "Yet once more," is indicating the removal of[t] those things *that are* being shaken, as *of those things that are* made[b], that the things *that are* not being shaken might remain. 28 Therefore, *though we are* receiving *an* unshakeable kingdom, let[t] us keep having grace, by which **II** we are serving **II** we are serving[sp] **II** God acceptably with reverence and godly fear. 29 For our God *is a* consuming fire.

Hebrews 13

1 ¶ Let brotherly love keep continuing. 2 Stop being forgetful of[t] hospitality, for by this, some *who* entertained angels did not know *it*. 3 Keep remembering the prisoners as bound[b] *with them,* those *who are* being mistreated, as being yourselves also in *the* body. 4 Marriage *is* honourable among all, and the bed undefiled; but fornicators and adulterers God will judge. 5 *Let your* conduct *be* without covetousness; *be* content with[i] what *you* have. For He Himself has said, "I shall[v] never[e] leave you[s], nor forsake[v] you[s]." 6 So that we *are* boldly saying: "*The* Lord *is* my helper, And I shall not be afraid What will *a* man do to[i] me?" 7 Keep remembering those *who are* ruling over you, who spoke the word of[t] God to[i] you, whose faith keep following, considering the end of[t] *their* conduct. 8 Jesus Christ *is* the same yesterday, and today, and for ever. 9 Stop being carried about with[i] various and strange doctrines. For *it is* good *that* the heart is being established by[i] grace, not by[i] foods, in which those *who had* been occupied were not profited. 10 We have *an* altar from which those *who are* serving the tabernacle have no right to eat. 11 For the bodies of[t] those animals, whose blood is being brought into the holy *places* by the high priest for sin, are[s] being burned outside the camp. 12 Therefore, Jesus also, that He might sanctify the people with His *own* blood, suffered outside the gate. 13 Therefore let[t] us keep going to Him outside the camp, bearing His reproach. 14 For here we have no permanent city, but we are seeking the coming One. 15 Therefore, by Him let[t] us continually keep offering *the* sacrifice of[t] praise to[i] God, that is, confessing fruit of[t] *our* lips to[i] His name. 16 But stop being forgetful of[t] doing good and[gs] sharing, for with[i] such sacrifices, God is being well pleased. 17 Keep obeying your leaders, and keep submitting *yourselves,* for they themselves are watching over your souls as those *who will* be giving *an* account, that they may be doing this with joy and not *with* grief, for this *is* unprofitable for[i] you.
18 ¶ Keep praying for us, for we are persuaded[b] that we have *a* good conscience, being willing to be living honestly in all things. 19 But I am beseeching *you* more earnestly to do this, that I might be restored to[i] you sooner. 20 Now the God of[t] peace, Who brought up from *the* dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of[t] the sheep, through *the* blood of[t] *the* everlasting covenant, 21 may make you perfect in every good work to do His will, working in you what *is* well-pleasing before Him, through Jesus Christ, to[i] Whom *be* glory for ever *and* ever. Amen. 22 And I am exhorting you, brothers, keep bearing the word of[t] exhortation also, for I wrote to[i] you in few words. 23 Know *our* brother Timothy *who is* released[b], with whom I shall see you if he is coming[sp] shortly. 24 Greet all your leaders and all the saints. Those from Italy are greeting you. 25 Grace *be* with you all. Amen.

«It was written to *the* Hebrews from Italy.»

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF[i] JAMES

James 1

1 ¶ James, *a* servant of[t] God and of[t] *the* Lord Jesus Christ, to[i] the twelve tribes that *are* scattered abroad: Greetings.
2 ¶ My brothers, count *it* all joy when you fall[sp] into[i] various trials, 3 *because you* know that the testing of[t] your faith is producing patience. 4 But let patience keep having *its* perfect work, that you may be perfect and complete, lacking nothing. 5 And if any of[t] you is lacking wisdom, let him keep asking from God, Who *is* giving to[i] all generously and *is* not reproaching, and it will be given to[i] him. 6 But let him keep asking in faith, doubting nothing, for the one *who is* doubting is like[b] *a* wave of[t] *the* sea, driven and tossed by *the* wind. 7 For stop letting that man think that he will receive anything from the Lord; 8 *a* double-minded man *is* unstable in all his ways. 9 Let the brother *of* low degree keep boasting in his exaltation, 10 but the rich in his humiliation, because as *a* flower of[t] *the* grass, he will pass away. 11 For the sun rose with burning heat and withered the grass, and its flower fell, and the beauty of[t] its appearance perished. So also, the rich *one* will fade away in his ways. 12 Blessed *is the* man who is enduring temptation, because *when he* is approved, he will receive the crown of[t] life, which the Lord promised to[i] those *who* love Him.

13 ¶ Stop letting anyone say *as he is* tempted, "I am being tempted by God"; for God is not able to be tempted by[i] evil[s], and He Himself is tempting no one. 14 But each one is being tempted *as he is* being drawn away and being enticed by his *own* desire. 15 Then, desire, having conceived, is giving birth *to* sin, and sin, having fully grown, is bringing forth death. 16 Stop being deceived, my beloved brothers. 17 Every good gift and every perfect gift is coming down from above, from the Father of[t] Lights, with Whom there is no variableness or shadow of[t] turning. 18 *Because He had* willed *it,* He fathered us by[i] *the* word of[t] truth, for us to be *a* kind *of* firstfruits of[t] His creatures. 19 ¶ So then, my beloved brothers, let every man keep being swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath; 20 for *the* wrath of[t] man is not producing *the* righteousness of[t] God. 21 Therefore, lay aside all filthiness and abundance of[t] wickedness, *and* receive with meekness the implanted word, which *is being able* to save your souls. 22 But keep being doers of[t] *the* word, and not only hearers, deceiving yourselves. 23 For if anyone is *a* hearer of[t] *the* word and not *a* doer, he is like[b] *a* man *who is* seeing his natural face in *a* mirror; 24 for he considered himself, and is gone away[b], and immediately he forgot what he was like. 25 But the one *who is* looking into the perfect law of[t] liberty and *is* continuing *in it,* this *one who is* not becoming *a* hearer of[t] forgetfulness but *a* doer of[t] *the* work, this *one* will be blessed in his deed. 26 If anyone among you is seeming to be religious *and is* not bridling his tongue but *is* deceiving his *own* heart, the religion of[t] this *one is* useless. 27 Pure and undefiled religion before God even[gs] *the* Father is this: to be visiting *the* orphans and widows in their distress, to be keeping himself unspotted from the world.

James 2

1 ¶ My brothers, stop holding the faith of[t] our Lord Jesus Christ, the *Lord* of[t] glory, with partiality. 2 For if *a* man with[i] gold rings[s] in fine apparel comes[sp] into your assembly, and also *a* poor *man* in filthy clothes[s] comes in[sp], 3 and you pay respect[sp] to the one *who is* wearing the fine clothes[s] and say[sp] to[i] him, "You[s], keep sitting here *in a* good place," and say[sp] to[i] the poor *man,* "You[s], stand there," or, "Keep sitting here at my footstool," 4 did you not[y] show partiality among yourselves, and become judges with[i] evil thoughts? 5 Listen, my beloved brothers, did not[y] God chose the poor of[t] **II** *this* **II** this **II** world *to be* rich in faith and heirs of[t] the kingdom which He promised to[i] those *who* love Him? 6 But you yourselves dishonoured the poor *man.* Are not[y] the rich *men* oppressing you, and are they themselves dragging you into *the* courts? 7 Are not[y] they themselves blaspheming that noble name *by* which you *were* called?
8 ¶ If you are fulfilling *the* royal law according to the Scripture, "You[s] shall love your[s] neighbour as yourself," you are doing well. 9 But if you are showing partiality, you are working sin *and are* being convicted by the law as transgressors. 10 For whoever will keep the whole law, but will offend in one *point,* he has become guilty of[t] all. 11 For the One *Who* said, **II** "You shall not commit adultery," **II** do[u] commit adultery **II** also said, **II** "You shall not murder." **II** do[u] murder **II** Now if you[s] will not commit adultery, but you[s] will commit murder, you[s] have become *a* transgressor of[t] *the* law. 12 So keep speaking and so keep doing as *those who are* being about to being judged by *the* law of[t] liberty. 13 For judgment *is* without mercy to[i] the one *who* showed no mercy. And mercy is triumphing *over* judgment.
14 ¶ What *does it* profit, my brothers, if someone is saying[sp] *that he* has faith but does not[n] have[sp] works? Is that faith being able to save him? No[n]! 15 Now if *a* brother or *a* sister is[ssp] naked and is[ssp] lacking daily food, 16 and anyone of you says[sp] to[i] them, "Keep departing in peace, keep being warmed, and keep being filled," but you do not give[sp] them the needed things for[i] the body, what *does it* profit? 17 So also, that faith is dead by itself unless it has[sp] works. 18 But, someone will say, "You[s] yourself have faith, and I myself have works." *But I am saying,* "Show me your[s] faith **II** from **II** without **II** your[s] works, and I myself shall show you[s] my faith by my works." 19 You[s] yourself are believing that there is one God. You[s] are doing well. Even the demons are believing—and trembling! 20 But do you[s] want to know, O foolish man, that faith without works is dead? 21 Was not[y] Abraham our forefather justified by works *when he had* offered Isaac his son upon the altar? 22 Are you[s] seeing that faith was working together with[i] his works, and by works, faith was made perfect? 23 And the Scripture was fulfilled which *is* saying, "Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to[i] him for righteousness." And he was called *the* friend of[t] God. 24 You are seeing then that *a* man is being justified by works, and not only by faith. 25 Likewise, was not Rahab the harlot also justified by works *when she had* received the messengers and sent *them* out another way? 26 For as the body without *the* spirit is dead, so that faith without those works is dead also.

James 3

1 ¶ My brothers, stop letting many become teachers, *because we* know[b] that we shall receive greater judgment. 2 For
we are all offending *in* many *things.* If anyone is not offending in word, he *is a* perfect man, able also to bridle the
whole body. 3 Behold, we are putting bits in the mouths of[i] horses so that they *would* be obeying us, and we are
turning their whole body. 4 Behold also the ships, *which* are so large and *are* being driven by fierce winds—*yet*
they[s] are being turned about by *a* very small rudder wherever the pilot desires[sp]. 5 Even so, the tongue is *a* little
member and is boasting great things. Behold, how great *a* forest *a* little fire is kindling! 6 And the tongue *is a* fire, a
world of[i] iniquity. So the tongue is being set among our members, which *is* defiling the whole body and *is* setting
on fire the course of[i] nature, and *is* being set on fire by hell. 7 For every kind of[i] beast[s], bird[s], reptile[s] and sea
creature[s] is being tamed and is tamed[b] by[i] human nature. 8 But no man[s] is being able to tame the tongue. *It is an*
unruly evil, full of[i] deadly poison. 9 With it, we are blessing God, even[gs] *the* Father, and with it, we are cursing men,
who are made[b] in *the* likeness of[i] God. 10 Out of the same mouth is coming blessing and cursing. It is not
appropriate, my brothers, *that* these *things should* be so. 11 Is *a* spring sending out fresh *water* and bitter from the
same opening? No[n]! 12 Is *a* fig tree being able, my brothers, to produce olives, or *a grape* vine figs? No[n]! Thus, no
spring *is being able* to yield *both* salt and fresh water.
13 ¶ Who *is* wise and understanding among you? Let him show by good conduct his works in meekness of[i] wisdom.
14 But if you have bitter envy and self-seeking in your hearts[s], stop boasting and lying against the truth. 15 This
wisdom is not descending from above, but *is* earthly, sensual, *and* demonic. 16 For where envy and self-seeking *are*
existing, there *is* confusion and every evil thing. 17 But the wisdom *that is* from above is first pure, then peaceable,
gentle, willing to yield, full of[i] mercy and good fruits, without partiality and sincere. 18 Now *the* fruit of[i]
righteousness is being sown in peace by[i] those *who are* making peace.

James 4

1 ¶ Where *are* wars and fightings *coming* from among you? *Are they* not[y] *coming* from this—from your passions,
which *are* warring in your members? 2 You are lusting and do not have. You are murdering and are being zealous
and are not being able to obtain. You are fighting and quarrelling, but you do not have because you *are* not asking
for it. 3 You are asking and are not receiving because you are asking amiss, that you might spend *it* on your
pleasures. 4 Adulterers and adulteresses, do you not[y] know[b] that friendship with[i] the world is enmity with[i] God?
Therefore, whoever wants[sp] to be *a* friend of[i] the world is being made *an* enemy of[i] God. 5 Or are you thinking that
the Scripture is saying in vain, "Is the Spirit that He caused to dwell in us is lusting with envy?" 6 But He is giving
more grace. Therefore He is saying: God is resisting *the* proud, But is giving grace to[i] *the* humble. 7 Therefore,
submit to[i] God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. 8 Draw near to[i] God, and He will draw near to[i] you.
Cleanse *your* hands, *you* sinners, and purify *your* hearts, *you* double-minded. 9 Be afflicted, mourn, and weep. Let
your laughter be turned to mourning and *your* joy to heaviness. 10 Humble *yourselves* before the Lord, and He will
exalt you.
11 ¶ Stop speaking evil of[i] each other, brothers. The one *who is* speaking evil of[i] *his* brother and judging his brother
is speaking evil of[i] *the* law and is judging *the* law. But if you[s] are judging *the* law, you[s] are not *a* doer of[i] *the* law
but *a* judge. 12 There is one Lawgiver, Who *is being able* to save and to destroy. Who are you[s] yourself who are
judging another? 13 Keep coming now, *you* who *are* saying, "Today or tomorrow shall we go[o] into such a city and
shall spend *a* year there, buy and sell, and make *a* profit?" 14 You who do not know what *will* morrow—for what *is*
your life? It is even *a* vapour that *is* appearing for *a* little *time* and then vanishing. 15 Instead, *it is being necessary*
for you to be saying, "If the Lord wishes[sp], then we shall live and do this or that." 16 But now you are rejoicing in
your boastings. All such boasting is evil. 17 Therefore, to[i] *the One Who* knows[b] to be doing good and to[i] him *who is*
not doing *it,* it is sin.

James 5

1 ¶ Keep coming now, *you* rich *men,* weep *by* howling for your miseries that *are* coming *upon you*. 2 Your riches
have rotted, and your clothes have become moth-eaten. 3 Your gold and silver are[s] corroded[b], and their rust will be
a witness against[i] you and will eat your flesh like fire. You <have heaped up treasure for *the* last days. 4 Behold, the
pay of[i] the labourers who reaped your fields, which *was* kept back by fraud[b] by you, is crying out, and the cries of[i]
the reapers have entered into the ears of[i] *the* Lord of[i] hosts. 5 You <have lived in pleasure and <luxury on the earth;
you <have nourished your hearts as in *a* day of[i] slaughter. 6 You <have condemned, you <have murdered the just—
he is not resisting you. 7 Therefore, be patient, brothers, until the coming of[i] the Lord. Behold, the farmer is waiting
for the precious fruit of[i] the land, being patient for it until he receives[sp] *the* fall and spring rain. 8 You also, be

patient; establish your hearts, for the coming of[f] the Lord is at hand[b]. 9 Stop grumbling against each other, brothers, lest you be condemned[sp]. Behold, the judge stands[b] before the door! 10 My brothers, take the prophets, who spoke in[i] the name of[f] *the* Lord *as an* example of[f] suffering affliction and patience. 11 Behold, we are calling those blessed *who are* enduring. You <have heard *of* the patience *of* Job and <have seen the outcome of[f] *the* Lord—that the Lord is compassionate and merciful.
12 ¶ But above all things, my brothers, stop swearing, either *by* heaven, or *by* earth, or *with* any other oath. But let your "Yes" be "Yes," and *your* "No", "No," lest you fall[sp] under condemnation. 13 Is anyone among you being afflicted? Let him keep praying. Is anyone being cheerful? Let him keep singing psalms. 14 Is anyone being sick among you? Let him call *for* the elders of[f] the church, and let them pray over him, having anointed him with[i] olive oil in the name of[f] the Lord. 15 And the prayer of[f] faith will save the sick, and the Lord will raise him up. And if he has[sp] committed[b] sins, he will be forgiven. 16 Keep confessing *your* offences to[i] each other, and keep praying for each other, that you might be healed. *The* effective, fervent prayer of[f] *a* righteous *one* is availing much. 17 Elijah was *a* man with the same nature as[i] us, and he prayed earnestly *for it* not to rain, and it did not rain upon the earth *for* three years and six months. 18 And he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth produced its fruit[s]. 19 Brothers, if anyone among you errs[sp] from the truth, and anyone brings him back[sp], 20 let him know that the one *who is* converting *a* sinner from *the* error of[f] his way will save *a* soul from death and will cover *a* multitude of[f] sins.

THE FIRST GENERAL EPISTLE OF[i] PETER

1 Peter 1

1 ¶ Peter, *an* apostle of[f] Jesus Christ, (1:2) to[i] *the* elect, (1:1) pilgrims of[f] *the* Dispersion in[i] Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia, 2 according to *the* foreknowledge of[f] God *the* Father, in sanctification of[f] *the* Spirit, for obedience and sprinkling of[f] *the* blood of[f] Jesus Christ: May grace and peace be multiplied to[i] you.
3 ¶ Blessed *be* the God and[gs] Father of[f] our Lord Jesus Christ, Who, according to His abundant mercy, fathered us again to *a* living hope through *the* resurrection of[f] Jesus Christ from *the* dead, 4 to *an* inheritance incorruptible, undefiled, and unfading, reserved[b] in heaven[s] for you, 5 who *are* being kept by *the* power of[f] God through faith for salvation, ready to be revealed in *the* last time.
6 ¶ In this you are greatly rejoicing, *though* now, for *a* little while, if it is necessary, *you were* grieved by various trials, 7 that the testing of[f] your faith—much *more* precious *than* perishing gold, yet being tested by fire— might be found to praise, honour, and glory at *the* revelation of[f] Jesus Christ. 8 Whom, *though you did* not see, you love. In Whom, *though* now *you are* not seeing, yet believing, you are rejoicing with[i] inexpressible joy and full of glory[b], 9 receiving the end of[f] your faith—*the* salvation of[f] *your* souls.
10 ¶ Concerning this salvation, *the* prophets enquired and searched diligently, who *had* prophesied of the grace to you, 11 searching into what *time,* or what manner *of* time the Spirit of[f] Christ in them was declaring, *when He was* testifying beforehand the sufferings of Christ and the glories after these. 12 To[i] them it was revealed that they were not ministering to[i] themselves, but to[i] us—the things which were now reported to[i] you through those *who had* preached the gospel to[i] you by *the* Holy Spirit sent from heaven—things into which angels desire to look into.
13 ¶ Therefore, gird up the loins of[f] your mind, *by* being sober, *and* hope *to the* end for the grace being brought to[i] you at *the* revelation of[f] Jesus Christ. 14 As obedient children, stop conforming yourselves *to* the former lusts in your ignorance, 15 but as the One *Who* called you *is* holy, you also, be holy in all *your* conduct, 16 because it is written[b]: "Be holy, for I Myself am holy." 17 And if you are calling upon *the* Father—the One judging without partiality according to the work of[f] each one—conduct the time of[f] your sojourning *here* in fear, 18 *because you* know[b] that you were not redeemed with[i] corruptible things, like[i] silver or gold, from your futile conduct *received* by[i] tradition from *your* forefathers, 19 but with[i] *the* precious blood of[f] Christ, as of[f] *a* lamb without blemish and without spot. 20 *Who* indeed *was* foreordained[b] before *the* foundation of[f] *the* world, but *was* revealed in *these* last times for you, 21 Who, through Him, *are* believing in God, that One *Who* raised Him from *the* dead and gave Him glory, so that your faith and[gs] hope are in God. 22 *Though you have* purified your souls in obedience to[i] the truth through *the* Spirit, in sincere brotherly love, love each other fervently with *a* pure heart, 23 born again[b], not of corruptible seed but incorruptible—through *the* living and abiding word of[f] God for ever.
24 ¶ For All flesh *is* like grass, And all *the* glory of[f] Man like *the* flower of[f] *the* grass. The grass >is withering, And its flower >is falling away, 25 But the word of[f] *the* Lord is enduring for ever. And this is the word that *the gospel was* preached to you.

1 Peter 2

1 ¶ Therefore, lay aside all malice, deceit, hypocrisies, envies and all evil speaking[s], 2 as newborn babes, desire the
pure mental milk, that you might grow by it, 3 if indeed you <have tasted that the Lord *is* gracious.
4 ¶ Keep coming to Him *as to a* Living Stone, rejected[b] indeed by men, but chosen by God *and* precious, 5 you
yourselves also, as living stones, are being built up *into a* spiritual house, *into a* holy priesthood, to offer up
spiritual sacrifices acceptable to[i] God through Jesus Christ. 6 Therefore, also it is being contained in Scripture:
"Behold, I am laying in Zion *A* chief cornerstone, elect, precious, And the one *who is* believing in Him will[v] by[e] no
means be put to shame." 7 Therefore, to[i] you who *are* believing, *He is* precious; but *to those who are* disobeying,
"*The* stone which the builders rejected This became *the* chief cornerstone," 8 and: "*A* stone of[t] stumbling And *a*
rock of[t] offence." Who are stumbling, being disobedient to[i] the word, to which also they were appointed. 9 But you
are a chosen generation, *a* royal priesthood, *a* holy nation, *a* people for *His* possession, that you might proclaim
the praises of[t] the One *Who* called you out of darkness into His marvellous light; 10 who once *were* not *a* people but
are now *the* people of[t] God, who *are* not shown mercy[b] but now obtained mercy. 11 Beloved, I am beseeching *you*
as sojourners and pilgrims to be abstaining from fleshly lusts, which are warring against the soul, 12 having your
honourable conduct among the Gentiles, that upon which they are speaking against you as evildoers, they happen,
by *your* good works might observe *and* glorify God in *the* day of[t] visitation.
13 ¶ Therefore, submit yourselves to[i] every human ordinance for the sake of the Lord, whether to[i] *the* king as being
supreme, 14 or to[i] governors, as *to those who are* being sent by him for *the* punishment of[t] evildoers and *for the*
praise of[t] *those who are* doing good. 15 For so is the will of[t] God, *that those who are* doing well *are* putting to
silence the ignorance of[t] foolish men— 16 as free, and not using liberty as *a* cloak for[i] maliciousness, but as servants
of[t] God. 17 Honour all. >love the brotherhood. Keep fearing God. Keep honouring the king. 18 Servants, *be* subject
to[i] *your* masters with all fear, not only to[i] the good and[gs] gentle but also to[i] the harsh. 19 For this *is* commendable, if
anyone is enduring grief[s] for conscience towards[i] God, suffering wrongfully. 20 For what credit *is it* if, *as you will*
sin and be beaten, will you take *it* patiently? But if, *as you will* do well and suffer, you will take *it* patiently, this *is*
commendable before God. 21 For to this you were called, because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us *an*
example, that you might follow His steps: 22 "Who committed no sin, Nor was deceit found in His mouth;" 23 Who,
as He was being reviled, was not reviling in return; *as He was* suffering, He was not threatening, but He was
committing *himself* to[i] the One judging righteously; 24 Who Himself bore our sins in His *own* body on the tree, that
we, having died to[i] sins, might live for[i] righteousness—by[i] Whose stripes you were healed. 25 For you were like
sheep going astray, but you were now returned to the Shepherd and[gs] Overseer of[t] your souls.

1 Peter 3

1 ¶ Wives, likewise, keep being subject to[i] your *own* husbands, that even if any are not obeying the word, they might
be won without *a* word by the conduct of[t] *their* wives, 2 *when they* see your pure conduct in fear. 3 Stop letting your
adorning be *merely* outward—braiding *the* hair, wearing gold, or putting on clothes— 4 but *let it keep being* the
hidden person of[t] the heart, with the imperishable *beauty* of[t] *a* meek and[gs] quiet spirit, which is very precious in the
sight of[t] God. 5 For in this way, in former times, the holy women who *were* trusting in God also were adorning
themselves, being submissive to[i] their *own* husbands, 6 as Sarah obeyed Abraham, calling him lord, whose
daughters you became, *if you are* doing well and *are* not fearing any terror. 7 Husbands, likewise, keep living with
them with knowledge, giving honour to[i] the wife as to[i] *the* weaker vessel, and as *being* heirs together of[t] *the* grace
of[t] life, that your prayers *would* not be hindered.
8 ¶ And finally, all *of you, be of* one mind, having compassion for one another; love as brothers, *be* tenderhearted, *be*
courteous; 9 not returning evil for evil or reviling for reviling, but on the contrary, blessing, *because you* know[b] that
you were called to this, that you might inherit *a* blessing. 10 For: "Let the one desiring to be enjoying life And to
see good days, Refrain his tongue from evil, And his lips to speak no deceit. 11 Let him turn away from evil and do
a good *thing;* Let him seek peace and pursue it. 12 For the eyes of[t] *the* Lord *are* on *the* righteous, And His ears *are*
open to their prayers[s]; But *the* face of[t] *the* Lord *is* against *those* doing evil." 13 And who *is* the one *who will* be
harming you if you are[sp] followers of[t] what *is* good? 14 But even if you may suffer for *the sake of* righteousness, *you*
are blessed. "And do not be afraid of their threats[s], nor be[u] troubled." 15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts,
and always *be* ready to *give a* defence to[i] everyone who *is* asking you *a* reason concerning the hope in you, with
meekness and fear,
16 ¶ having *a* good conscience, that when they may be speaking against[i] you as evildoers, those reviling your good
conduct in Christ might be ashamed. 17 For *it is* better, if it is the will of[t] God, to be suffering *for* doing well than
for doing evil.

18 ¶ For Christ also suffered once for sins, *the* Just for *the* unjust, that He might bring us to[i] God, put to death[b] in[i] *the* flesh but made alive by[i] the Spirit, 19 by Whom also He went *and* preached to[i] the spirits in prison, 20 *who had* been formerly disobedient when the longsuffering of[t] God was waiting in *the* days of[t] Noah, *as the* ark *was being* prepared, in which few, that is, eight souls, were saved through water.
21 ¶ *There is* also *an* antitype, which now is saving us—dipping (not *the* removal of[t] *the* filth of[t] *the* flesh, but *the* answer of[t] *a* good conscience towards God)—through *the* resurrection of[t] Jesus Christ, 22 Who is at *the* right hand of[t] God, having gone into heaven, *when* angels, authorities, and powers *were* subjected to[i] Him.

1 Peter 4

1 ¶ Therefore, *though* Christ suffered for us in[i] *the* flesh, arm yourselves also *with* the same mind, because the one *who had* suffered in *the* flesh is ceased[b] from[i] sin, 2 in order to no longer live the rest *of his* time in *the* flesh for[i] *the* lusts of[t] men, but for[i] *the* will of[t] God. 3 For the past[b] lifetime *is* enough for[i] us to work out the will of[t] the Gentiles, having walked in lewdness, lusts, drunkenness, orgies, drinking parties, and unbeing lawful idolatries.
4 ¶ In this, they are thinking it strange *because* you *are* not running with *them* to the same flood of[t] debauchery, speaking evil *of you*. 5 They will give *an* account to[i] the One *Who* is ready to judge *the* living and *the* dead. 6 For this *reason, the* gospel was preached also to[i] *those who are now* dead, that they might be judged according to men in[i] *the* flesh, but might be living according to God in[i] *the* Spirit.
7 ¶ But the end of[t] all things is at hand[b]; therefore, be sober-minded and watchful in *your* prayers. 8 And above all things, keep having fervent love among yourselves, because "love will cover *a* multitude of[t] sins." 9 *Be* hospitable to each other without grumbling. 10 As each <has received *a* gift, keep ministering it to each other as good stewards of[t] *the* manifold grace of[t] God. 11 If anyone is speaking, *let him speak* as *the* oracles of[t] God. If anyone is ministering, *let him do it* as with *the* ability that God is supplying, that in all things God may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to[i] Whom the glory and the dominion are[s] for ever *and* ever. Amen.
12 ¶ Beloved, stop thinking it strange concerning your fiery trial *that is* taking place to test you, as *though some* strange thing *is* happening to[i] you, 13 but keep rejoicing to the extent *that* you are partaking of[t] the sufferings of[t] Christ, that you might be glad also exulting in the revelation of[t] His glory. 14 If you are being reproached for *the* name of[t] Christ, blessed *are you,* because the Spirit of[t] glory and of[t] God is resting upon you. On their *part,* He is being evil spoken of, but on your *part,* He is being glorified. 15 But stop letting any of[t] you suffer as *a* murderer, *a* thief, *an* evildoer, or as *a* busybody in matters of other men. 16 Yet, if *anyone is suffering* as *a* Christian, let him stop being ashamed, but let him keep glorifying God in this matter. 17 For the time *has come for* judgment to begin at the house of[t] God; and if *it is beginning* with us first, what *will be* the end of[t] those disobeying the gospel of[t] God? 18 And: "If the righteous is being scarcely saved, Where will the ungodly and[gs] sinner appear?" 19 Therefore, let those *who are* suffering according to the will of[t] God keep committing their souls *to Him* in well-doing, as to[i] *a* faithful Creator.

1 Peter 5

1 ¶ *The* elders among you I am exhorting—*I, who am also* a fellow elder and[gs] witness of[t] the sufferings of[t] Christ, and *also* a partaker of[t] the glory *that is* being about to being revealed: 2 Tend the flock of[t] God among you, exercising oversight—not by constraint, but willingly; not for base gain but eagerly; 3 not as being lords over[i] the inheritance *of God,* but being examples to[i] the flock. 4 And *when* the Chief Shepherd is being manifested, you will receive *an* unfading crown of[t] glory.
5 ¶ Likewise, *you* younger *ones,* submit *yourselves* to[i] *the* elders. Yes, all *of you,* keep being subject to[i] each other *and* clothe yourselves *with* humility, for: "God is resisting *the* proud, But is giving grace to[i] *the* humble." 6 Therefore, humble *yourselves* under the mighty hand of[t] God, that He might exalt you in due time, 7 cast all your care upon Him, because He Himself is caring for you.
8 ¶ Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary, *the* devil, is walking about like *a* roaring lion, seeking whom he might devour. 9 Resist him, *be* steadfast in[i] the faith, *because you* know[b] *that* the same *experiences* of[t] sufferings *are* being accomplished in[i] your brotherhood in *the* world.
10 ¶ But may the God of[t] all grace, Who called us to His eternal glory in Christ Jesus, Himself make you perfect, establish, strengthen *and* settle *you, when you* suffered *a* little while. 11 To[i] Him *be* the glory and the dominion for ever *and* ever. Amen. 12 Through Silvanus, the faithful brother to[i] you, as I am supposing, I wrote briefly, exhorting and testifying *that* this is *the* true grace of[t] God in which you stand[b]. 13 The *church* in Babylon, elect *together with*

you, is greeting you, as *does* Mark my son. 14 Greet each other with *a* kiss of[f] love. Peace to[i] all of[f] you who *are* in Christ Jesus. Amen.

THE SECOND GENERAL EPISTLE OF[i] PETER

2 Peter 1

1 ¶ Simon Peter, *a* servant and *an* apostle of[f] Jesus Christ, to[i] those *who* obtained like precious faith with[i] us by *the* righteousness of[f] our God and[gs] Saviour Jesus Christ: 2 May grace and peace be multiplied to[i] you in *the* knowledge of[f] God and[gs] of[f] Jesus our Lord, 3 as *though* His divine power *is* [b]given to[i] us all things that *pertain* to life and godliness, through the knowledge of[f] the One *Who* called us to glory and virtue, 4 by which the exceeding great and precious promises are[s] given[b] to[i] us, that through these you might be partakers of[f] *the* divine nature, having escaped the corruption *that is* in *the* world through lust.
5 ¶ But also *for* this same reason, having given all diligence, add to your faith virtue, and virtue knowledge, 6 and to knowledge self-control, and to self-control patience, and to patience godliness, 7 and to godliness brotherly kindness, and brotherly kindness love. 8 For *if* these *things* are in[i] you and abounding, they[s] are making *you* neither barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of[f] our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 For *the one* who is lacking these *things* is blind, shortsighted, having forgotten the purging of[f] his old sins. 10 Therefore, brothers, be diligent to be making your calling and sure election, for *if you are* doing[s] these *things,* you will[v] never[e] fall at any time; 11 for in this way, *an* entrance will be abundantly provided for[i] you into the everlasting kingdom of[f] our Lord and[gs] Saviour Jesus Christ.
12 ¶ Therefore, I shall not neglect to be always reminding you of these *things,* and yet *because you* know[b] *them* and are[b] established in the present truth. 13 And I am thinking *it* right, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to be stirring you up by reminding *you*, 14 *because you* know[b] that the putting off of[f] my tabernacle is soon, even as our Lord Jesus Christ indicated to[i] me. 15 Moreover, I shall also endeavour *that* you always have the memory of[f] these *things* after my decease is passing.
16 ¶ For we did not follow cunningly devised[b] fables *and* made known to[i] you the power and coming of[f] our Lord Jesus Christ, but *we* were eyewitnesses of[f] His majesty. 17 For having received from God *the* Father honour and glory, *when* such *a* voice came to[i] Him from the Excellent Glory: "This is My beloved Son, in Whom I Myself am well pleased." 18 And we ourselves heard this voice *which* came from heaven *when we* were with Him on the holy mount.
19 ¶ And we have the more sure prophetic word, which you are doing well *if you* wish to heed as *a* shining light in *a* dark place, until *the* day dawns[sp] and *the* morning star arises[sp] in your hearts, 20 knowing this first, that no prophecy of[f] Scripture is of[f] *any* private interpretation, 21 for prophecy never came at any time by[i] *the* will of[f] Man, but holy men of[f] God spoke, being moved by *the* Holy Spirit.

2 Peter 2

1 ¶ But there arose false prophets also among the people, even as there will be false teachers among you, who will secretly bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Master *Who* bought them, bringing upon themselves swift destruction. 2 And many will follow their damnable ways, because of whom the way of[f] truth will be blasphemed.
3 ¶ And in greed, they will exploit you with[i] deceptive words; for *a* long time, their judgment is not being idle, and their damnation is not slumbering. 4 For if God did not spare *the* angels *who had* sinned, but having cast *them* down to Tartarus, He delivered *them* into chains of[f] darkness, being reserved for judgment; 5 and He did not spare *the* ancient world but preserved Noah, *one of* eight *people, a* preacher of[f] righteousness, *when He had* brought in *the* flood upon[i] *the* world of[f] *the* ungodly; 6 and *when He had* reduced *the* cities of[f] Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes, He condemned *them* to[i] destruction, making *them an* example *to those who were* going to be living ungodly;
7 ¶ and He rescued righteous Lot, *who was* being oppressed by the filthy conduct of the wicked *ones*— 8 (for that righteous *man,* living among them, was tormenting *his* righteous soul day after day, by[i] seeing and hearing *their* lawless deeds)— 9 *then the* Lord knows[b] *how* to be rescuing *the* godly out of temptations and to be reserving *the* unjust *under* punishment until *the* day of[f] judgment,
10 ¶ and especially those *who are* walking after *the* flesh in *the* lust of[f] uncleanness and *are* despising authority. *They are* presumptuous, self-willed. They are not being afraid *of* speaking evil *of* dignitaries, 11 whereas angels, *who* are greater in[i] power and might, are not bringing *a* reviling accusation against them before *the* Lord. 12 But these, like natural brute beasts born[b] to be caught and destroyed, speaking evil of what they are not understanding, will utterly

perish in their *own* corruption, 13 *and they will* receive *the* wages of[f] unrighteousness, *because they will be* counting *it* pleasure *to* carouse in *the* daytime. *They are* spots and blemishes, revelling in their *own* deceptions *as they are* feasting with you, 14 having eyes full of[f] adultery and that cannot cease from[i] sin, beguiling unstable souls, having *a* heart trained[b] in[i] covetous practices, accursed children. 15 Having forsaken the right way, they went astray, having followed the way of[f] Balaam the *son* of[f] Beor, who loved *the* wages of[f] unrighteousness, 16 but he was rebuked for[i] his iniquity: *a* dumb donkey *who had* spoken with *a* voice of[f] *a* man, forbade the madness of[f] the prophet. 17 These are wells without water, clouds carried by *a* tempest, for[i] whom the blackness of[f] darkness is reserved[b] for ever. 18 For *as they are* speaking great swelling *words* of[f] vanity, they are enticing through *the* lusts of[f] *the* flesh, through lewdness, those *who* escaped *from* those *who are* living in error. 19 *As they are* promising them liberty, *as they* themselves are slaves of[f] corruption; for by[i] whom *a* person is overcome[b], by[i] him also he is held in bondage[b]. 20 For if, having escaped the pollutions of[f] the world through *the* knowledge of[f] the Lord and[gs] Saviour Jesus Christ, then having been entangled again by[i] these, they are overcoming, the latter *end* has become worse for[i] them than[i] the beginning. 21 For it was better for[i] them not to have known the way of[f] righteousness than, having known *it,* to turn from the holy commandment delivered to[i] them. 22 But it has happened to[i] them according[i] to the true proverb: *"The* dog >is returning to his *own* vomit," and, *"A* sow, *that was* washed, *is returning* to *her* wallowing in[i] *the* mire."

2 Peter 3

1 ¶ Beloved, I am now writing to[i] you this second epistle, in which I am stirring up your pure minds[s] in reminding *you*, 2 to be mindful of[f] *the* words which *were* spoken beforehand[b] by the holy prophets, and of[f] the commandment of[f] us, the apostles of[f] the Lord and[gs] Saviour,
3 ¶ knowing this first: that scoffers will come in the last days, walking following their *own* lusts, 4 and saying, "Where is the promise of[f] His coming? For since the forefathers fell asleep, all things are continuing *as they were* from *the* beginning of[f] creation." 5 For this *fact* is remaining hidden from them *as they* wish *it to be so:* that by[i] the word of[f] God *the* heavens were *of* old, and *the* earth *that* stood out of *the* water and in *the* water, 6 through which the world of that time perished, having been deluged with[i] water. 7 But the present heavens and the earth are kept[b] by[i] His word, being reserved for[i] fire until *the* day of[f] judgment and perdition of[f] ungodly men.
8 ¶ But, beloved, stop letting this one *thing* escape from you: that with *the* Lord one day *is* as *a* thousand years, and *a* thousand years as one day.
9 ¶ The Lord is not slacking concerning[i] *His* promise, as some are counting slackness, but is longsuffering towards us, not willing *that* any *would* perish but *that* all *would* come to repentance. 10 But the day of[f] *the* Lord will come as *a* thief in *the* night, in which the heavens will pass away with[i] *a* great noise, and *the* elements will melt *with* fervent heat; also *the* earth and the works in it will be burned up.
11 ¶ Therefore, *though* all these *things are being* dissolved, it is being necessary what kind *of persons for* you to be in *all* holy conduct and godliness, 12 looking for and hastening the coming of[f] the day of[f] God, *in* which *the* heavens will be dissolved, being on fire, and *the* elements will melt *with* fervent heat? 13 But we, according to His promise, are looking for new heavens and *a* new earth, in which righteousness is dwelling. 14 Therefore, beloved, *though you are* looking for these *things,* be diligent to be found by[i] Him in peace, spotless and blameless. 15 And keep counting the longsuffering of[f] our Lord *as* salvation, even as our beloved brother Paul also wrote to[i] you, according to the wisdom given to[i] him, 16 as also in all *his* epistles, speaking in them of these *things.* In them are[s] some *things* hard to understand, which the ignorant and unstable are twisting to their *own* destruction, as *they are doing* also the other Scriptures. 17 You therefore, beloved, *though you* know *these things* beforehand, beware lest you *also* fall[sp] from[i] your *own* steadfastness, having been led away with[i] the error of[f] the wicked; 18 but keep growing in *the* grace and knowledge of[f] our Lord and[gs] Saviour Jesus Christ. To[i] Him *be* glory both now and for ever. Amen.

THE FIRST GENERAL EPISTLE OF[i] JOHN

1 John 1

1 ¶ What was from *the* beginning, what we have heard, what we have seen with[i] our eyes, what we looked upon, and our hands handled, concerning the Word of[f] Life— 2 for that Life was revealed, and we have seen, and are testifying, and are declaring to[i] you that eternal Life which was with the Father and was revealed to[i] us. 3 What we have seen and heard we are declaring to[i] you, and that you yourselves may also have fellowship with us; and *truly,*

our fellowship *is* with the Father and with His Son Jesus Christ. 4 And we are writing these *things* to[i] you that **II** our **II** your **II** joy may be full[b].
5 ¶ And this is the message which we have heard from Him and are declaring to[i] you: that God is Light and in Him is no darkness at all. 6 If we say[sp] that we have fellowship with Him, and are walking[sp] in darkness, we are lying and are not practising the truth. 7 But if we are walking[sp] in the light as He Himself is in the light, we have fellowship with one another, and the blood of[t] Jesus Christ His Son is cleansing us from all sin.
8 ¶ If we say[sp] that we have no sin, we are deceiving ourselves, and the truth is not in us. 9 If we are confessing[sp] our sins, He is faithful and just that He might forgive us *our* sins and cleanse us from all unrighteousness. 10 If we say[sp] that we have not sinned, we are making Him *a* liar, and His word is not in us.

1 John 2

1 ¶ My little children, I am writing these *things* to[i] you lest you sin[sp]. And if anyone sins[sp], we have *an* advocate with the Father—Jesus Christ, *the* righteous. 2 And He Himself is *the* propitiation for our sins, and not for ours only, but also for the whole world.
3 ¶ By this we know that we have known Him: if we are keeping[sp] His commandments. 4 The one *who is* saying, "I have known Him," and *is* not keeping His commandments is *a* liar, and the truth is not in him. 5 But whoever is keeping[sp] His word, in him truly the love of[t] God is fully perfected[b]. By this, we know that we are in Him. 6 The one *who is* saying *that I am* remaining in Him, this One is owing also to be walking even as He Himself walked.
7 ¶ Brothers, I am not writing *a* new commandment to[i] you, but *an* old commandment that you <had from *the* beginning. The old commandment is the word that you heard from *the* beginning. 8 Again, I am writing to[i] you *a* new commandment, which is true in Him and in you, because the darkness is passing away, and the true light is already shining. 9 The one *who is* saying *'I* am in the light,' and hates his brother is in darkness until now. 10 The one *who* loves his brother is remaining in the light, and in him there is no cause for stumbling. 11 But the one *who* hates his brother is in darkness and is walking in darkness, and he does not know[b] where he is going because the darkness <has blinded his eyes.
12 ¶ I am writing to[i] you, little children, because your sins are forgiven[b] through His name. 13 I am writing to[i] you, fathers, because you have known the One *Who is* from *the* beginning. I am writing to[i] you, young men, because you have overcome the wicked *one.* I am writing to[i] you, little children, because you have known the Father. 14 I wrote to[i] you, fathers, because you have known the One *Who is* from *the* beginning. I wrote to[i] you, young men, because you are strong, and the word of[t] God is remaining in you, and you have overcome the wicked *one*. 15 Stop loving the world or the things in the world. If anyone loves[sp] the world, the love *of* the Father is not in him. 16 For everything in the world—the lust *of* the flesh, the lust *of* the eyes, and the pride of[t] life—is not from the Father but is from the world. 17 And the world is passing away, and its lust; but the one *who is* doing the will of[t] God is remaining for ever.
18 ¶ Little children, it is *the* last hour; and as you heard that the antichrist is coming, even now many antichrists have appeared, by which we know that it is *the* last hour. 19 They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they were of us, they would <have continued with us; but *they went out* that it[s] might be shown that they all are not of us.
20 ¶ But you yourselves have *an* anointing from the Holy *One,* and you know[b] all things. 21 I did not write to[i] you because you do not know[b] the truth, but because you know[b] it, and because no lie is from the truth. 22 Who is a liar except the one *who is* denying that Jesus is the Christ? This one is the antichrist—the one *who is* denying the Father and the Son. 23 Everyone *who is* denying the Son does not have the Father either; the one *who is* confessing the Son also has the Father. 24 Therefore, let what you yourselves heard from *the* beginning keep remaining in you. If what you heard from *the* beginning remains[sp] in you, you yourselves also will remain in the Son and in the Father. 25 And this is the promise that He Himself promised us—eternal life. 26 I wrote these *things* to[i] you concerning those *who were* deceiving you. 27 But the anointing which you yourselves received from Him is remaining in you, and you do not have need that anyone is teaching[sp] you. But as the same anointing is teaching you concerning all things, and is true, and is not *a* lie, just as it taught you, you will remain in Him.
28 ¶ And now, little children, keep remaining in Him, that when He appears[sp], we may have confidence and might not be ashamed before Him at His coming. 29 If you know[spb] that He is righteous, you know that everyone who *is* practising righteousness is born[b] of Him.

1 John 3

1 ¶ Behold what manner *of* love the Father has bestowed on[i] us, that we are called[sp] *the* sons of[t] God! Because of
this, the world does not know us, because it did not know Him. 2 Beloved, now we are *the* children of[t] God, and
what we shall be <has not yet been revealed. But we know[b] that when He appears[sp], we shall be like Him, for we
shall see Him as He is. 3 And everyone who has this hope in Him is purifying himself, even as this One is pure.
4 ¶ Everyone *who is* committing sin also is breaking the law, and sin is lawlessness. 5 And you know[b] that this One
was revealed that He migt take away our sins, and in Him there is no sin. 6 Everyone *who is* remaining in Him is
not sinning; everyone *who is* sinning has neither seen Him nor known Him. 7 Little children, stop letting anyone
deceive you. The one *who is* practising righteousness is righteous, even as this One is righteous. 8 The one *who is*
practising sin is of the devil, for the devil <has sinned from *the* beginning. For this *purpose,* the Son of[t] God was
revealed, that He might destroy the works of[t] the devil. 9 Everyone *who is* born[b] of God is not practising sin, for His
seed is remaining in him, and he is not being able to be sinning, because he is born[b] of God. 10 By this, the children
of[t] God and the children of[t] the devil are[s] evident: everyone *who is* not practising righteousness is not of God, nor
is the one who does not love his brother.
11 ¶ For this is the message that you heard from *the* beginning: that we may love each other, 12 not as Cain, *who* was
of the wicked *one* and murdered his brother. And why did he murder him? Because his *own* works were[s] wicked,
but those of[t] his brother *were* righteous. 13 Stop marvelling, my brothers, if the world hates you.
14 ¶ We ourselves know[b] that we have passed from death to life, because we love the brothers. The one *who does not*
love his brother is remaining in death. 15 Everyone *who* hates his brother is *a* murderer, and you know[b] that no
murderer has eternal life abiding in him. 16 By this, we have known the love of[t] God, because this One laid down
His life for us. And we ourselves are owing to be laying down *our* lives for the brothers. 17 But whoever has[sp] the
goods[s] of[t] this world and seeing[sp] his brother having need, and shuts off[sp] his heart[s] *of compassion* from him—how
is the love of[t] God remaining in him? 18 My little children, let[t] us not >love in[i] word or in[i] tongue, but in[i] deed and
in[i] truth. 19 And by this, we know that we are of the truth, and we shall assure our hearts before Him,
20 ¶ that if our heart is condemning[sp] *us,* God is greater than our heart and knows all things. 21 Beloved, unless our
heart is condemning[sp] us, we have confidence towards God. 22 And whatever we are asking[sp], we are receiving from
Him, because we are keeping His commandments and are practising what *is* pleasing[s] in[i] His sight.
23 ¶ And this is His commandment: that we believe[sp] in[i] the name of[t] His Son Jesus Christ, and love[sp] one another,
even as He gave us commandment. 24 And the one *who is* keeping His commandments is abiding in Him, and He in
him. And by this, we know that He is abiding in us—by the Spirit Whom He gave us.

1 John 4

1 ¶ Beloved, stop believing every spirit, but keep testing the spirits, whether they are[s] from God, because many false
prophets have gone out into the world. 2 By this, you know the Spirit of[t] God: every spirit that is confessing Jesus
Christ having come in *the* flesh is from God, 3 and every spirit that is not confessing Jesus Christ having come in
the flesh is not from God. And this is the *spirit* of[t] antichrist, which you have heard that it is coming, and now
already is in the world.
4 ¶ You yourselves are from God, little children, and have overcome them, because greater is the One *Who is* in you
than the one *who is* in the world. 5 They themselves are of the world; therefore, they are speaking *as* from the
world, and the world is hearing them. 6 We ourselves are from God. The one *who* knows God is hearing us; the one
who is not from God is not hearing us. By this, we know the spirit of[t] truth and the spirit of[t] error.
7 ¶ Beloved, let[t] us >love one another, for love is from God, and everyone *who* loves is born[b] of God and knows
God. 8 The one *who does* not love <has not known God, for God is love. 9 In this, the love of[t] God was shown
towards us, because God has sent His only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through Him. 10 In this
is love—not that we ourselves loved God, but that He Himself loved us and sent His Son *as the* propitiation for our
sins. 11 Beloved, if God so loved us, we ourselves also are owing to love one another. 12 No one has seen God at any
time. If we love[sp] one another, God is dwelling in us, and His love is perfected[b] in us. 13 By this, we know that we
are dwelling in Him, and He Himself in us, because He has given us His Spirit.
14 ¶ And we ourselves have seen and are testifying that the Father has sent the Son, *the* Saviour of[t] the world. 15
Whoever confesses[sp] that Jesus is the Son of[t] God, God is dwelling in him, and he himself in God. 16 And we
ourselves have known and have believed the love that God has for us. God is love, and the one *who is* dwelling in
love is dwelling in God, and God in him.
17 ¶ By this, love is fully perfected[b] among us, that we may have boldness in the day of[t] judgment, because as this
One is, so are we ourselves in this world. 18 There is no fear in love, but perfect love is casting out fear, because
fear has torment. But the one *who is* fearing is not made perfect[b] in love. 19 We ourselves love Him because He
Himself first loved us. 20 If anyone says[sp], "I love God" and hates[sp] his brother, he is *a* liar. For the one *who does* not

love his brother whom he has seen, how is he being able to love God Whom he has not seen? 21 And this commandment we have from Him: that the one *who* loves God loves[sp] his brother also.

1 John 5

1 ¶ Everyone *who is* believing that Jesus is the Christ is born[b] of God, and everyone *who* loves the Father loves the one also *who is* born[b] of Him. 2 By this, we know that we love the children of[t] God—when we love[sp] God and are keeping[sp] His commandments. 3 For this is the love of[t] God, that we are keeping[sp] His commandments, and His commandments are not burdensome. 4 For everyone *who is* born[b] of God is overcoming the world, and this is the victory that overcame the world—our faith. 5 Who is the one *who is* overcoming the world, but the one *who is* believing that Jesus is the Son of[t] God?
6 ¶ This is the One *Who* came by water and blood—Jesus the Christ; not only by water, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit Who *is* testifying, because the Spirit is the truth. 7 For there are three that *are* **II** testifying: **II** in heaven: the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit, and these three are one. **II**8 **II** not in BYZ **II** And there are three that *are* testifying on earth**:** **II** the Spirit and the water and the blood, and these three are in one. 9 If we are receiving the witness of[t] men, the witness of[t] God is greater; for this is the witness of[t] God which He has testified concerning His Son.
10 ¶ The one *who is* believing in the Son of[t] God has the witness in himself; the one *who is* not believing God has made Him *a* liar, because he has not believed in the testimony that God has given concerning His Son. 11 And this is the testimony: that God gave us eternal life, and this life is in His Son. 12 The one *who* has the Son has life; *and* the one *who does* not have the Son of[t] God does not have life. 13 I wrote these *things* to[i] you who *were* believing in the name of[t] the Son of[t] God, that you may know[b] that you have eternal life, and that you may be believing in the name of[t] the Son of[t] God.
14 ¶ And this is the confidence that we have in Him, that if we are asking[sp] anything according to His will, He is hearing us. 15 And if we know[b] that He is hearing us, whatever we are asking[sp], we know[b] that we have the petitions that we have asked of Him. 16 If anyone sees[sp] his brother sinning *a* sin not *leading* to death, he will ask, and He will give him life for[i] those not sinning *leading* to death. There is *a* sin *leading* to death. I am not saying that he prays[sp] for it. 17 All unrighteousness is sin, and there is *a* sin not *leading* to death.
18 ¶ We know[b] that everyone *who is* born[b] of God is not sinning, but the one *who was* born of God is keeping himself, and the wicked *one* is not touching him. 19 *And* we know[b] that we are of God, and the whole world is lying in the wicked *one*. 20 And we know[b] that the Son of[t] God is being present and has given us understanding, that we may know the true One, and we are in the true One, *even* in His Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God and[gs] eternal life. 21 Little children, keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

THE SECOND GENERAL EPISTLE OF[i] JOHN

1 ¶ The elder, to *the* elect Cyria and her children, whom I myself love in *the* truth—and not only I myself, but also all those *who have* known the truth— 2 for the sake of the truth, which *is* remaining in us and will be with us for ever. 3 Grace, mercy, *and* peace will be with you from God *the* Father and from *the* Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of[t] the Father, in truth and love. 4 I greatly rejoiced that I have found *some* of your[s] children walking in truth, as we received commandment from the Father.
5 ¶ And now I am pleading *with* you[s], Cyria—not as *though I am* writing *a* new commandment to[i] you[s], but one we <had from *the* beginning—that we love[sp] one another. 6 And this is love: that we are walking[sp] according to His commandments. This is the commandment, that as you heard from *the* beginning, you may be walking in it.
7 ¶ For many deceivers went out into the world who *were* not confessing Jesus Christ *as* coming in *the* flesh. This is the deceiver and *an* antichrist. 8 Keep looking *to* yourselves, lest we lose[sp] the things we worked for, but *that* we receive[sp] *a* full reward. 9 Everyone *who is* transgressing and *is* not remaining in the doctrine of[t] Christ does not have God. The one *who is* remaining in the doctrine of[t] Christ has both the Father and the Son.
10 ¶ If anyone is coming to you and is not bringing this doctrine, stop receiving him into *your* house, and stop saying to[i] him "Greetings," 11 for the one *who is* saying to[i] him "Greetings," is partaking in[i] his evil deeds.
12 ¶ Having many *things* to be writing to[i] you, I would not *write* with paper and ink; but I am hoping to come to you and speak face to face, that our joy may be full[b]. 13 The children of[t] your[s] elect sister are[s] greeting you[s]. Amen.

THE THIRD GENERAL EPISTLE OF[i] JOHN

1 ¶ The elder, to[i] the beloved Gaius, whom I myself love in truth. 2 Beloved, concerning all things, I wish *for* you[s] to be prospering and being in health, just as your[s] soul is prospering.
3 ¶ For I greatly rejoiced *as the* brothers *were* coming and testifying of[t] the truth *that is* in[i] you[s], just as you[s] yourself are walking in *the* truth. 4 I have no greater joy than these *things:* that I am hearing[sp] my children walking in truth. 5 Beloved, you[s] are doing faithfully whatever you[s] do[sp] for the brothers and for strangers, 6 who testified of[t] your[s] love before *the* church. You[s] will do well *if you are* sending *them* on *their* journey *in a manner* worthy of[t] God, 7 for they went out for the sake of His name, taking nothing from the Gentiles. 8 We ourselves therefore are owing to be receiving such *people,* that we may be fellow workers for[i] the truth.
9 ¶ I wrote to[i] the church, but Diotrephes, who loves to have the preeminence among[i] them, is not receiving us. 10 Therefore, if I come[sp], I shall remember his deeds which he is doing—prating *against* us with[i] malicious words—and not being satisfied with these, he himself is not receiving the brothers and is forbidding those *who* wish to *do so,* and is putting *them* out of the church. 11 Beloved, stop imitating what *is* evil, but what *is* good. The one *who is* doing well is of God, but the one *who is* doing evil has not seen God.
12 ¶ *A* good testimony is given[b] to[i] Demetrius from all, and from the truth itself. And also we ourselves are testifying, and you know[b] that our testimony is true. 13 I was to be writing many *things,* but I do not wish to write to[i] you[s] with pen and ink; 14 but I am hoping to see you[s] shortly, and we shall speak face to face. (1:15) Peace to[i] you[s]. *Our* friends are greeting you[s]. Keep greeting the friends by name.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF[i] JUDE

1 ¶ Jude, *a* servant of[t] Jesus Christ, and brother of[t] James, to[i] the called, sanctified[b] by God *the* Father, and preserved[b] in[i] Jesus Christ: 2 May mercy, peace, and love be multiplied to[i] you.
3 ¶ Beloved, *as I was* using all diligence to be writing to[i] you concerning *our* common salvation, it was being necessary to write to[i] you, exhorting *you* to be contending earnestly for[i] the faith *which was* once delivered to[i] the saints. 4 For certain men crept in unnoticed, who *of* old *were* marked out[b] for this condemnation—ungodly *men, who were* turning the grace of[t] our God into lewdness and *were* denying the only Lord God and[gs] our Lord Jesus Christ. 5 But I want to remind you, *though* you are[b] once aware of this, that the Lord, having saved *the* people out of *the* land of[t] Egypt, afterwards destroyed those *who had* not believed. 6 And *the* angels who *had* not kept their proper dwelling, but left their *own* abode, He has reserved in[i] everlasting chains under darkness for *the* judgment of[t] *the* great day, 7 as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities around them, *in a* similar manner, having given themselves over to fornication, and having gone after strange flesh, are setting forth *an* example, suffering *the* vengeance of[t] eternal fire.
8 ¶ Likewise, these dreamers also are defiling *the* flesh, rejecting authority, and speaking evil *of* dignitaries. 9 Yet Michael the archangel, *in* contending with the devil, when he was disputing about *the* body of[t] Moses, did not dare to bring against *him a* reviling accusation, but said, "May *the* Lord rebuke you[s]!" 10 But these are speaking evil *of* whatever they do not know[b], and whatever they know naturally—like brute beasts—in these *things* they are being corrupted. 11 Woe to[i] them! For they went in[i] the way of[t] Cain, and rushed greedily in[i] the error of[t] Balaam for[i] profit, and perished in[i] the rebellion of[t] Korah. 12 These are spots in your love *feasts, as they are* feasting with[i] you without fear, serving *only* themselves. *They are* clouds without water, carried about by winds; late autumn trees without fruit, twice dead, pulled up by the roots; 13 wild waves of[t] *the* sea, foaming out their *own* shame[s]; wandering stars, for[i] whom the blackness of[t] darkness is reserved[b] for ever. 14 Now Enoch, *the* seventh from Adam, prophesied about[i] these also, saying, "Behold, *the* Lord came with ten thousands of[t] His saints,
15 ¶ to execute judgment on all and to convict all the ungodly among[i] them of all their ungodly deeds which they committed in *an* ungodly way, and of all the harsh *things* which ungodly sinners spoke against Him." 16 These are murmurers, complainers, walking according to their *own* lusts, and their mouth is speaking great swelling *words,* flattering men to gain advantage. 17 But you, beloved, remember the words spoken before[b] by the apostles of[t] our Lord Jesus Christ, 18 how they were saying to[i] you, "There will be mockers in *the* last time *who are* walking after their *own* ungodly lusts." 19 These are sensual *persons,* who *are* causing divisions, not having *the* Spirit. 20 But you, beloved, keep building up yourselves on[i] your *most* holy faith, praying in *the* Holy Spirit. 21 Guard yourselves in *the* love of[t] God, looking for the mercy of[t] our Lord Jesus Christ to eternal life. 22 And keep having compassion, making *a* distinction; 23 but keep saving others with fear, snatching *them* out of the fire, hating even the garment defiled[b] by the flesh. 24 Now to[i] the One *Who is being able* to keep you *from* falling and to present *you* without fault before the presence of[t] His glory with great joy, 25 to *the* only wise God our Saviour, *be* glory, majesty, dominion and authority, both now and for ever. Amen.

REVELATION OF[i] SAINT JOHN THE DIVINE

Revelation 1

1 ¶ *The* revelation of[t] Jesus Christ, which God gave to[i] Him to show to[i] His servants what it is being necessaryt
shortly to come to pass. He signified *it and* sent by His angel to[i] His servant John, 2 who testified *to* the word of[t]
God, and the testimony of[t] Jesus Christ—*to* all things he saw.
3 ¶ Blessed *is* the one *who is* reading and those *who are* hearing the words of[t] this prophecy and keeping the things
that are written[b] in it, for the time *is* near. 4 John, to[i] the seven churches in Asia: Grace and peace to[i] you from the
One Who is, Who was, and Who *is* coming, and from the seven spirits who are[s] before His throne, 5 and from Jesus
Christ, the Faithful Witness, the Firstborn from the dead, and the Ruler over[i] the kings of[t] the earth. To[i] the One
Who loved us and washed us from our sins in His *own* blood, 6 and made us **II** *a* kingdom, **II** kings and **II** priests to[i]
His God and[gs] Father—to[i] Him *be* glory and dominion for ever *and* ever. Amen. 7 Behold, He is coming with the
clouds, and every eye will see Him, even *those* who pierced Him. And all the tribes of[t] the earth will wail because
of Him. Even so, Amen. 8 "I Myself am the Alpha and the **II** Omega," **II** *the* Beginning and *the* End, **II** is saying the Lord **II**
God, **II** not in TR **II** "The One *Who* is, the One was and the One *is* coming—the Almighty."
9 ¶ I myself, John, your brother and companion in the tribulation, kingdom and[gs] patience of[t] Jesus Christ, was on
the island called Patmos because of the word of[t] God and the testimony of[t] Jesus Christ. 10 I became in *the* Spirit on
the day of[t] *the* Lord, and I heard behind me *a* loud voice, like *a* trumpet, 11 **II** saying, **II** "I myself am the Alpha and the Omega, the
First and the Last," **II** "What you[s] are seeing, write in *a* book and send *it* to[i] **II** the **II** seven **II** churches: **II** in Asia **II** to Ephesus,
Smyrna, Pergamos, Thyatira, Sardis, Philadelphia and Laodicea." 12 Then I turned **II** there **II** not in TR **II** to be seeing
the voice that spoke with me. And *when I had* turned, I saw seven gold lampstands, 13 and in *the* midst of[t] the seven
lampstands, *One* like *the* Son of[t] Man, clothed with[b] *a garment* reaching to the feet and girded[b] at the chest[s] *with a*
golden band. 14 His head and hair[s] *were* white, **II** as **II** like **II** wool, was white snow, and His eyes *were* like *a* flame
of[t] fire. 15 His feet *were* like fine bronze, as if refined[b] in *a* furnace, and His voice *was* as *the* sound of[t] many waters.
16 Having in His right hand seven stars, and out of His mouth *a* sharp two-edged sword *was* going forth, and His
face shone* as the sun in its strength. 17 When I saw Him, I fell at His feet as dead. But He laid His right hand upon
me, saying to[i] me, "Stop being afraid; I Myself am the First and the Last, 18 the One *Who is* living, and was dead,
but behold, I am alive for ever *and* ever. Amen. And I have the keys of[t] hell and death. 19 Write *the things* which
you[s] saw, and *the things* which are, and *the things* which is intending to be coming after these things. 20 The
mystery of[t] the seven stars which you[s] saw in My right hand and the seven gold lampstands *is this:* The seven stars
are *the* messengers of[t] the seven churches, and the seven lampstands which you[s] saw are *the* seven churches."

Revelation 2

1 ¶ To[i] the messenger of[t] the church of[t] Ephesus, write: 'The One *Who is* holding the seven stars in His right hand,
the One *Who is* walking in *the* midst of[t] the seven golden lampstands, is saying these *things*: 2 I know[b] your[s] works,
your[s] labour, and your[s] patience, and that you[s] are not being able to bear *those who are* evil. And you[s] tested those
who were claiming to be apostles but are not, and found them *to be* liars. 3 You[s] <have borne and you have **II**
patience, **II** and have laboured **II** and have not wearied for the sake of My name. 4 But I have *this* against you[s]: you[s] left
your[s] first love. 5 Keep remembering, therefore, from where you[s] have fallen; repent and do the first works, or else I
shall come to[i] you[s] quickly and remove your[s] lampstand from its place—unless you[s] repent[sp]. 6 But you[s] have this:
you[s] hate the deeds of[t] the Nicolaitans, which I Myself also hate. 7 Let the one *who* has *an* ear hear what the Spirit
is saying to[i] the churches. To[i] the one *who is* overcoming, I shall give to[i] him to eat from the tree of[t] life, which is
in *the* midst of[t] the paradise of[t] **II** my **II** not in TR **II** God.'
8 ¶ And to[i] the messenger of[t] the church in[i] Smyrna, write: 'The First and the Last, Who was dead and lived, is
saying these *things*: 9 I know[b] your[s] works, tribulation, and *your* poverty (but you[s] are rich), and the slander of[t]
those *who are* claiming *that* they are Jews but are not; rather, *they are a* synagogue of[t] Satan. 10 Stop fearing *any of*
those things you[s] are being about to be suffering. Behold, the devil is intending to throw *some* of you into prison
that you might be tested, and you will have tribulation for[i] ten days. Keep being faithful unto death, and I shall give
you[s] the crown of[t] life. 11 Let the one *who* has *an* ear hear what the Spirit is saying to[i] the churches. The one *who is*
overcoming will[v] never[e] be harmed by the second death.'
12 ¶ And to[i] the messenger of[t] the church in Pergamos, write: 'The One *who* has the sharp two-edged sword is saying
these *things*: 13 I know[b] your[s] works, and where you[s] are dwelling—where the throne of[t] Satan *is.* Yet you[s] are
holding firm My name and did not deny My faith, even in the days when Antipas, My faithful martyr, was killed

among you—where Satan is dwelling. 14 But I have *a* few things against yous, because yous have there *those who are* holding the doctrine ofi Balaam, who was teaching Balak to put *a* stumbling block before the children ofi Israel, **II** and **II** not in TR **II** to eat food sacrificed to idols and to commit fornication. 15 So yous yourself have also *those who are* holding the doctrine ofi the **II** Nicolaitans. **II** which I hate **II**16 **II** Therefore, **II** not in TR **II** repent, or else I shall come toi yous quickly and fight against them with the sword ofi My mouth. 17 Let the one *who* has *an* ear hear what the Spirit is saying toi the churches. Toi the one *who is* overcoming, I shall give him *some* of the hiddenb manna to eat. And I shall give him *a* white stone, and on the stone, *a* new name writtenb, which no one >knows except the one *who is* receiving *it*.'
18 ¶ And toi the messenger ofi the church in Thyatira, write: 'The Son ofi God, who has His eyes like *a* flame ofi fire and His feet *are* like fine bronze, is saying these *things*: 19 I knowb yours works, yours love, service, faith, and patience, and yours last works *are* greater than the first. 20 But I have *a* few things against yous, because yous are allowing **II** your **II** that **II** woman Jezebel, who *is* calling herself *a* prophetess, **II** is teaching **II** to be teaching **II** and **II** is seducing **II** to being seduced **II** My servants to commit fornication and to eat things sacrificed to idols. 21 And I gave her time that she repentssp of her fornication, and she did not repent. 22 Behold, **II** I **II** I Myself **II** shall cast her onto *a* sickbed, and those *who are* committing adultery with her into great tribulation—unless they repentsp of their deeds. 23 And I shall kill her children with death, and all the churches will know that I Myself am the One *Who is* searching *the* minds and hearts. And I shall give toi each one ofi you according to your works. 24 But I am saying toi you and toi the rest in Thyatira—as many as are not holding to this doctrine and who did not know the depths ofi Satan, as they are calling *them*—I shall put no other burden upon you. 25 But hold firm to what you have until I comesp. 26 And the one *who is* overcoming and keeping My works until *the* end, I shall give him authority over the nations: 27 He will rule them with *a* rod ofi iron; Like pottery vessels, theys will be broken into pieces— as I Myself also have received from My Father. 28 And I shall give him the morning star. 29 Let the one *who* has *an* ear hear what the Spirit is saying toi the churches.'

Revelation 3

1 ¶ Toi the messenger ofi the church in Sardis, write: 'The One *Who* has the seven spirits ofi God and the seven stars is saying these *things:* "I knowb yours works, that yous have a name that yous are living, but yous are dead. 2 Keep being watchful, and strengthen what remain, which **II** you were being ready **II** is being ready **II** to be throwing away, **II** to die **II** for I have not found yours works perfectb before God. 3 Keep remembering, therefore, how yous have received and heard. Keep holding firm and repent. Therefore, unless yous watchsp, I shall come upon yous as *a* thief, and yous willv bye no means know what hour I shall come upon yous. 4 Yet yous have *a* few names in Sardis who did not defile their garments, and they will walk with Me in white, for they are worthy. 5 The one *who is* overcoming the same will be clothed in white garments, and I shall bye no means blot out his name from the Book ofi Life, but I shall confess his name before My Father and before His angels. 6 Let the one *who* has *an* ear hear what the Spirit is saying toi the churches.'
7 ¶ Toi the messenger ofi the church in Philadelphia write, 'The One *Who is* holy, the One *Who is* true, the One *Who* has the key ofi David, the One *Who is* opening and no one is shutting, and shutting and no one is opening is saying these *things*: 8 I knowb yours works. Behold, I have set before yous *an* openb door, and no one is being able to shut it. For yous have *a* little strength, you <have kept My word and did not deny My name. 9 Behold, I am making *those* of the synagogue ofi Satan, who *are* saying *that* they are Jews and are not, but are lying—behold, I shall make them that they comesp, and worshipsp before yours feet and they knowsp that I Myself <have loved yous. 10 Because yous <have kept My command abouti patience, I Myself also shall keep yous from the hour ofi trial that *is* being about to be coming upon the whole world, to test those dwelling on the earth. 11 Behold, I am coming quickly. Keep holding firm what yous have, that no one might take yours crown. 12 The one *who is* overcoming, I shall make him *a* pillar in the temple ofi My God, and he willv by no meanse go out anymore. And I shall write on him the name ofi My God and the name ofi the city ofi My God, the New Jerusalem, which is coming down out of heaven from My God. And *I shall write on him* My new name. 13 Let the one *who* has *an* ear hear what the Spirit is saying toi the churches.'
14 ¶ And toi the messenger ofi the church **II** in Laodicia, **II** ofi *the* Laodiceans **II** write: 'The Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning ofi the creation ofi God, is saying these *things*: 15 I knowb yours works, that yous are neither cold nor hot. Oh, that yous may be cold or hot! 16 So, because yous are lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I am being about to spew yous out of My mouth. 17 Because yous are saying, "I am rich, and have become wealthy, yet have need ofi nothing," and yous do not knowb that yous yourself are wretched, miserable, poor, blind, andgs naked, 18 I am counseling yous to buy from Me gold refinedb in *the* fire, that yous might be rich; and that yous might be clothed in white garments, that the shame ofi yours nakedness might not be revealed; and anoint yours eyes *with* eye

salve, that you[s] may be seeing. 19 As many as I Myself love[sp], I am rebuking and chastening. Therefore, be zealous
and repent. 20 Behold, I stand[b] at the door and am knocking. If anyone hears[sp] My voice and opens[sp] the door, I shall
come in to him and dine with him, and he himself with Me. 21 The one *who is* overcoming, I shall grant to[i] him to
sit with Me on My throne, even as I Myself also overcame and sat down with My Father on His throne. 22 Let the
one *who* has *an* ear hear what the Spirit is saying to[i] the churches.'

Revelation 4

1 ¶ After these *things,* I looked, and behold, *a* door *which* opened[b] in heaven. And the first voice that I heard *was*
like *a* trumpet speaking with me, saying, "Come up here, and I shall show you[s] what it is being necessary to be
after these *things*." 2 Immediately, I was in *the* Spirit, and behold, *a* throne was being set in heaven, and *One was*
sitting on the throne. 3 And **II** *there was* **II** the One was *who was* sitting **II** like *a* jasper and *a* sardius stone in[i] appearance, and
a rainbow around the throne, in[i] appearance like *an* emerald. 4 Around the throne *were* **II** four *and* **II** and **II** twenty
thrones, and on the thrones **II** *I saw* **II** I saw **II** four *and* **II** and **II** twenty elders sitting, clothed[b] in white robes, and **II**
with **II** they had **II** golden crowns on their heads. 5 From the throne came* flashes of lightning, thunderings, and
voices. Seven lamps of[i] fire *are* being burnt before the throne, which are the seven spirits of[i] God. 6 Before the
throne *was something* like *a* sea *of* glass, *as clear as* crystal. In *the* midst of[i] the throne and around the throne *were*
four living beings, full of[i] eyes in front and behind. 7 The first living being *was* like *a* lion, the second like *a* calf,
the third <had a face like *a* man, and the fourth *was* like *a* flying eagle.
8 ¶ Each *of the* four living beings <had six wings *was* full of[i] eyes around and within. They do not have rest day and
night, saying: "Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, Who was, and Who is, and Who *is* coming!" 9 Whenever the
living beings will give glory, honour, and thanks to[i] the One sitting on the throne, Who *is* living for ever *and* ever,
10 the four and twenty elders will fall down before the One sitting on the throne and are worshipping the One *Who*
is living for ever *and* ever. They are casting their crowns before the throne, saying: 11 "You[s] are worthy, *O* Lord, To
receive glory, honour, and power, For You[s] Yourself created all things, And by Your[s] will they are existing and
were created."

Revelation 5

1 ¶ And I saw on the right hand of[i] the One *Who was* sitting on the throne *a* scroll written[b] inside and *on the* back,
sealed[b] with[i] seven seals. 2 And I saw *a* mighty angel proclaiming **II** in **II** with[i] **II** *a* loud voice, "Who is worthy to
open the scroll and to loose its seals?" 3 And no one in heaven, on the earth, or under the earth was being able to
open the scroll or to be looking at it. 4 And I myself was weeping much, because no one was found worthy **II** to
open **II** and read **II** the scroll, or to be looking at it. 5 And one of the elders said* to[i] me, "Stop weeping. Behold, the
Lion of the tribe of[i] Judah, the Root of[i] David, prevailed to open the **II** scroll *and* **II** and to loose **II** its seven seals."
6 ¶ And **II** behold, **II** I looked **II** in *the* midst of[i] the throne and of[i] the four living beings, and in *the* midst of[i] the elders,
standing[b]—*a* Lamb as *if* slain[b], having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven spirits of[i] God sent out[b]
into all the earth. 7 Then He came and **II** >took **II** the scroll **II** out of the right hand of[i] the One *Who was* sitting on the
throne. 8 And when He took the scroll, the four living beings and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb,
each having harps and gold bowls full of[i] incense[s], which are the prayers of[i] the saints. 9 And they sang* *a* new
song, saying: "You[s] are worthy to take the scroll, And to open its seals; For you[s] were slain, And redeemed us to[i]
God by Your[s] blood Out of every tribe, tongue, and people and nation, 10 And You made **II** them **II** us **II** kings and
priests to[i] our God, And we shall reign on the earth." 11 And I looked, and I heard **II** as **II** not in TR **II** *the* voice of[i]
many angels around the throne, the living beings, and the elders. And the number of[i] them was ten[s] thousand upon[i]
ten thousands, and thousands upon[i] thousands, 12 saying with[i] *a* loud voice: "Worthy is the Lamb Who *was* slain[b]
To receive power, riches, wisdom, And strength, honour, glory and blessing!" 13 And every creature which is in
heaven and on the earth and under the earth and *those* that are[s] in the sea, and all that *are* in them, I heard saying:
"Blessing, honour, glory, and power *Be* to[i] the One *Who is* sitting on the throne, And to[i] the Lamb, for ever *and*
ever!" 14 And the four living beings were saying, "Amen!" And the twenty-four elders fell down and worshipped
the One who is living for ever *and* ever.

Revelation 6

1 ¶ And I saw **II** that **II** when **II** the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard one of the four living beings saying
with[i] *a* voice like thunder, **II** "Keep coming." **II** and keep seeing **II**2 And **II** behold, **II** and I saw **II** *a* white horse! And the

One *Who was* sitting on it <had *a* bow, and *a* crown was given to[i] Him, and He went out conquering and to conquer[si].
3 ¶ When He opened the second seal, I heard the second living being saying, **II** "Keep coming." **II** and keep seeing **II** 4 And another, fiery red horse, went out. And to[i] the One *Who was* sitting on it, it was given to[i] Him to take peace from the earth, that they kill[sp] each other. And *a* great sword was given to[i] Him. 5 When He opened the third seal, I heard the third living being saying, **II** "Keep coming." **II** and keep seeing **II** And **II** behold, **II** and I looked **II** *a* black horse! And the One *Who was* sitting on it <had *a* pair of scales in His hand. 6 And I heard *a* voice in *the* midst of[t] the four living beings saying, *"A* measure of[t] wheat for[i] *a* denarius, and three measures of[t] barley for[i] *a* denarius. Do[u] not harm the olive oil and the wine." 7 When He opened the fourth seal, I heard **II** *the voice* **II** *the* voice **II** of[t] the fourth living being saying, **II** "Keep coming." **II** and keep seeing **II** 8 And **II** behold, **II** and I looked **II** *a* pale horse! And his name who *was* sitting on it *was* Death, and Hell followed* with him. And authority was given to[i] them over a fourth of[t] the earth, to kill with sword, with famine, with death, and by the beasts of[t] the earth.
9 ¶ When He opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of[t] those *who were* slain[b] for the word of[t] God and for the testimony which they were holding. 10 And they were crying with[i] *a* loud voice, saying, "How long, O Lord, Holy and True, until You[s] are judging and avenging our blood on those dwelling on the earth?" 11 Then white robes were given to[i] each one, and it was said to[i] them that they rest[sp] **II** for **II** *a* little **II** *a* time, until both their fellow servants and their brothers, those *who were* about to being killed even as they themselves will be completed. 12 And I looked when He opened the sixth seal, and behold, there was *a* great earthquake, and the sun became black as sackcloth *of* hair, and the moon became like blood. 13 And the stars of[t] heaven fell to the earth, as *a* fig tree is droping its unripe figs *as it is* being shaken by *a* mighty wind. 14 And **II** the **II** not in TR **II** heaven departed as *a* scroll *which was* being rolled up, and every mountain and island were moved out of their places. 15 The kings of[t] the earth, the great *ones,* the rich *ones,* the chief captains, the mighty *ones,* every slave, and every free *one* hid themselves in the caves and among the rocks of[t] the mountains. 16 And they said* to[i] the mountains and rocks, "Fall on us and hide us from *the* face of[t] the One *Who was* sitting on the throne and from the wrath of[t] the Lamb, 17 for the great day of[t] His wrath <has come, and who is being able to stand?"

Revelation 7

1 ¶ After these *things,* I saw four angels standing[b] on the four corners of[t] the earth, holding back the four winds of[t] the earth, lest *the* wind be blowing[sp] on the earth, the sea, or any tree.
2 Then I saw another angel ascending from *the* east, having *the* seal of[t] *the* living God. And he cried with[i] *a* loud voice to[i] the four angels to[i] whom it was granted to[i] them to harm the earth and the sea,
3 saying, "Do[u] not harm the earth, the sea, or the trees until we seal[sp] the servants of[t] our God on their foreheads."
4 And I heard the number of[t] those sealed[b]: one hundred forty-four thousand, sealed[b] from all *the* tribes[s] of[t] *the* children of[t] Israel:
5 From *the* tribe of[t] Judah twelve thousand sealed[b]; from *the* tribe of[t] Reuben twelve thousand sealed[b]; from *the* tribe of[t] Gad twelve thousand sealed[b];
6 from *the* tribe of[t] Asher twelve thousand sealed[b]; from *the* tribe of[t] Naphtali twelve thousand sealed[b]; from *the* tribe of[t] Manasseh twelve thousand sealed[b];
7 from *the* tribe of[t] Simeon twelve thousand sealed[b]; from *the* tribe of[t] Levi twelve thousand sealed[b]; from *the* tribe of[t] Issachar twelve thousand sealed[b];
8 from *the* tribe of[t] Zebulun twelve thousand sealed[b]; from *the* tribe of[t] Joseph twelve thousand sealed[b]; from *the* tribe of[t] Benjamin twelve thousand sealed[b].
9 After these *things,* I looked, and behold, *a* great multitude that no one was being able to number, from all nations[s], tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing[b] before the throne and before the Lamb, clothed in[b] white robes, and palm branches in their hands.
10 And **II** they are crying out **II** crying out **II** with[i] *a* loud voice, saying, "Salvation *is belonging* to[i] our God, Who *is* sitting on the throne, and to[i] the Lamb!"
11 And all the angels were[b] standing around the throne along with the elders and the four living beings. They fell before the throne on their faces[s] and worshipped God,
12 saying:
"Amen! Blessing, glory, wisdom,
Thanksgiving, honour, power, and might,
Be to[i] our God for ever *and* ever. Amen."

13 ¶ Then one of the elders answered, saying to[i] me, “Who are these, arrayed in[b] white robes, and where did they
come from?”
14 And I >said to[i] him, “Sir, you[s] yourself know[b].” And he said to[i] me, “These are the ones coming out of the great
tribulation. They washed their robes and made them white in the blood of[t] the Lamb.
15 Therefore, they are before the throne of[t] God and are serving Him day and night in His temple. And the One
sitting on the throne will dwell among them.
16 They will neither hunger nor thirst anymore; nor will[v] the sun strike them at all, nor any heat.
17 For the Lamb Who *is* in *the* midst of[t] the throne will shepherd them and lead them to living fountains of[i] waters.
And God will wipe away every tear from their eyes.”

Revelation 8

1 ¶ When He opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven for about half *an* hour. 2 And I saw the seven
angels who stand[b] before God, and seven trumpets were given to[i] them. 3 Then another angel, holding *a* golden
censer, came and stood at the altar. Much incense was given to[i] him that he offer[sp] *it* with[i] the prayers of[t] all the
saints on the golden altar before the throne. 4 The smoke of[t] the incense, along with[i] the prayers of[t] the saints,
ascended before God from *the* hand of[t] the angel. 5 Then the angel took the censer, filled it with fire from[i] the altar,
and threw *it* onto the earth. There were noises, thunderings, flashes of lightning, and *an* earthquake. 6 And the
seven **II** angels **II** who **II** having the seven trumpets prepared to sound[si] them.
7 ¶ The first angel sounded, and hail and fire mixed with[i] blood came, and they[s] were thrown to the earth. And the
third of[t] the trees were[s] burned up, and all green grass was burned up. 8 Then the second angel sounded, and
something like *a* great mountain burning with[i] fire was thrown into the sea. A third of[t] the sea became blood, 9 a
third of[t] the living creatures in the sea died, and a third of[t] the ships were[s] destroyed. 10 The third angel sounded,
and *a* great star, burning like *a* torch, fell from heaven. It fell on the third of[t] the rivers and on the springs of[t]
water[s]. 11 The name of[t] the star is being called Wormwood. The third of[t] the waters became wormwood, and many
men died from the waters because they were made bitter. 12 The fourth angel sounded, and a third of[t] the sun was
struck, a third of[t] the moon, and a third of[t] the stars, that a third of[t] them might be darkened, and the day may not
be shining *for* the third *part* of[t] it, and likewise the night. 13 Then I looked, and I heard one **II** eagle **II** angel **II** flying
through *the* midst of heaven, saying with[i] *a* loud voice, “Woe, woe, woe to[i] the inhabitants of the earth, because of[t]
the remaining blasts of[t] the trumpet of[t] the three angels who *are* about to be sounding!”

Revelation 9

1 ¶ The fifth angel sounded, and I saw *a* star fallen[b] from heaven to the earth. The key to[i] the bottomless pit was
given to[i] him. 2 He opened the bottomless pit, and smoke rose from the pit like *the* smoke of[t] *a* great furnace. The
sun and the air were[s] darkened because of[t] the smoke from[i] the pit. 3 Then locusts came out of the smoke upon the
earth, and authority was given to[i] them, as the scorpions of[t] the earth have authority. 4 And it was said to[i] them lest
they harm[sp] the grass of[t] the earth, any green *thing,* or any tree—except only the men who do not have the seal of[t]
God on their foreheads. 5 *Power* was given to[i] them, lest they be killing[sp] them, but be tormented[sp] five months.
Their torment *was* like *the* torment of[t] *a* scorpion when it strikes[sp] *a* man. 6 In those days, men will seek death and
will not find it. They will desire to die, and death will flee from them. 7 The appearance[s] of[t] the locusts *was* like
horses prepared[b] for battle. On their heads **II** *were* **II** *were something* like **II** crowns of[t] gold, and their faces *were* like *the*
faces of[t] men. 8 They <had hair like *the* hair of[t] women, and their teeth were like *the teeth* of[t] lions. 9 They <had
breastplates like iron breastplates, and the sound of[t] their wings *was* like *the* sound of[t] chariots of[t] many horses
running into battle. 10 They have tails like scorpions, and there were[s] stingers in their tails. Their authority *is* to hurt
men *for* five months. 11 **II** Having **II** They had* **II** *a* king over them, the angel of[t] the bottomless *pit,* whose name *in*
Hebrew *is* Abaddon, and in Greek he has *the* name Apollyon. 12 One woe passed. Behold, *still* two more woes are
coming after these *things*.
13 ¶ The sixth angel sounded, and I heard one voice from the four horns of[t] the golden altar before God, 14 saying to[i]
the sixth angel who <had the trumpet, “Release the four angels bound[b] at the great river Euphrates.” 15 So the four
angels prepared[b] for the hour and[g] day and[gs] month and[gs] year, were loosed that they may be killing a third of[t] men.
16 The number of[t] **II** the **II** *the* **II** army[s] of[t] horsemen[s] *was* two hundred million; I heard the number of[t] them. 17 And
thus I saw the horses in the vision, and those sitting on them <had fiery red, hyacinth blue, and sulphur yellow
breastplates. The heads of[t] the horses *were* like *the* heads of[t] lions, and fire, smoke, and brimstone came[s]* out of
their mouths. 18 By these three *plagues,* a third of[t] men were killed—by the fire, the smoke, and the brimstone that

was going out of their mouths. 19 For their authority is in their mouth and in their tails. Their tails *are* like serpents, having heads, and with them, they are harming. 20 And the rest of[t] the men, who were not killed by these plagues, did not repent of the works of[t] their hands, lest they worship[sp] demons, and idols *of* gold, silver, bronze, stone, and wood, which are[s] not being able to be seeing, hearing, or walking. 21 And they did not repent of their murders, their sorceries, their fornication, or their thefts.

Revelation 10

1 ¶ I saw **II** a **II** another **II** mighty angel coming down from heaven, clothed with[b] *a* cloud. *A* rainbow *was* on his head, *his* face *was* like the sun, and his feet *were* like pillars of[t] fire. 2 **II** Having **II** He <had **II** in his hand *a* little scroll, open[b]. He set his right foot on the sea and *his* left *foot* on the earth, 3 and cried out with[i] *a* loud voice, as when *a* lion is roaring. And when he cried, seven thunders uttered their voices. 4 When the seven thunders uttered their voices, I was being about to be writing, but I heard *a* voice from heaven saying to[i] me, "Seal up what the seven thunders uttered, and do[u] not write them." 5 The angel whom I saw standing[b] on the sea and the earth lifted up his hand to heaven, 6 and swore by the One *Who was* living for ever *and* ever, Who created heaven and the things in it, and the earth and the things in it, and the sea and the things in it, that there will be no longer delay. 7 But in the days of[t] the voice of[t] the seventh angel, when he is being about[sp] to be sounding, the mystery of[t] God is finished[sp], as He declared to[i] His servants, the prophets.
8 ¶ Then the voice that I heard from heaven speaking to me again and saying, "Keep going, take the little scroll that *is* open[b] in the hand of[t] *the* angel standing[b] on the sea and on the earth." 9 So I went to the angel, saying to[i] him, "Give me the little scroll." And he said* to[i] me, "Take and eat it. It will make your[s] stomach bitter, but in your[s] mouth, it will be *as* sweet as honey." 10 I took the little scroll from the hand of[t] the angel and ate it. It was *as* sweet as honey in my mouth, but when I <had eaten it, my belly was made bitter. 11 And he said* to[i] me, "It is being necessary *for* you[s] to prophesy again about many peoples, nations, tongues, and kings."

Revelation 11

1 ¶ Then *a* reed like *a* measuring rod was given to[i] me, and the angel was[b] standing, saying, "Rise and measure the temple of[t] God, the altar, and those worshipping in it. 2 But leave out the court outside the temple and do[u] not measure it, for it <has been given to[i] the Gentiles, and they will tread the holy city *for* forty-two months.
3 ¶ And I shall give *power* to[i] my two witnesses, and they will prophesy *for* one thousand two hundred sixty days, clothed in[b] sackcloth." 4 These are the two olive trees and the two lampstands standing[b] before the God of[t] the earth. 5 And if anyone wants[sp] to harm them, fire is proceeding from their mouth and is devouring their enemies. If anyone wants[sp] to harm them, it is being necessary *for* him to be killed in this way. 6 These have *the* authority to shut heaven lest rain be falling[sp] during *the* days of[t] their prophecy. They have authority over the waters to be turning them to blood and to strike the earth **II** with **II** not in TR **II** all plagues[s] as often as they desire[sp]. 7 When they finish[sp] their testimony, the beast who *is* ascending out of the bottomless *pit* will make war against them, overcome them, and kill them. 8 Their *dead* bodies *will lie* in the street of[t] the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. 9 Those from the peoples, tribes, tongues and nations will see their *dead* bodies *for* three and *a* half days and will not allow their *dead* bodies to be put into graves. 10 Those *who are* dwelling on the earth will rejoice over them, make merry, and send gifts to[i] one another, because these two prophets tormented those dwelling on the earth. 11 But after the three and *a* half days, *the* breath of[t] life from God entered them, and they stood on their feet, and great fear fell on those *who were* seeing them. 12 They heard *a* loud voice from heaven saying to[i] them, "Come up here." And they ascended to heaven in a cloud, and their enemies saw them. 13 In the same hour, there was *a* great earthquake, and a tenth of[t] the city fell. Seven thousand men were killed in the earthquake, and the rest became afraid and gave glory to[i] the God of[t] heaven.
14 ¶ The second woe passed. And behold, the third woe is coming quickly. 15 Then the seventh angel sounded, and loud voices were in heaven, saying, "The kingdoms of[t] *this* world <have become *the kingdoms* of[t] our Lord and of[t] His Christ, and He will reign for ever *and* ever." 16 The twenty-four elders who *were* sitting before God on their thrones fell on their faces and worshipped God, 17 saying, "We give you[s] thanks, *O* Lord God Almighty, Who is and Who was and Who *is* coming, Because you[s] have taken your[s] great power and reigned. 18 The nations were angry, and your[s] wrath came, And the time of[t] the dead, to be judged, And to give the reward to[i] your[s] servants the prophets and to[i] the saints, And to[i] those fearing your[s] name, to[i] the small and to[i] the great, And to destroy those destroying the earth." 19 Then the temple of[t] God was opened in heaven, and the Ark of[t] His Covenant was seen in His temple. There were flashes of lightning, noises, thunderings, *an* earthquake, and great hail.

Revelation 12

1 ¶ And *a* great wonder appeared in heaven: *a* woman clothed with[b] the sun, with the moon under her feet, and on
her head *a* crown of[i] twelve stars. 2 Being with child, she cried out*, being *in* labour and, in pain to give birth. 3
And another wonder appeared in heaven: behold, *a* great red dragon having seven heads and ten horns, with seven
crowns on his heads. 4 His tail swept away* a third of[i] the stars of[i] heaven and threw them to the earth. The dragon
was standing before the woman who *was* being ready to give birth, that he might devour her child as she gives
birth[sp]. 5 She bore *a* male child who is intending to be ruling all nations with *an* iron rod. Her child was caught up
to God and His throne. 6 The woman fled into the wilderness, where she had* *a* place prepared[b] by God, that they
may be feeding her there one thousand two hundred sixty days. 7 And war arose in heaven: Michael and his angels
fought against the dragon, and the dragon and his angels fought *back*. 8 But they did not prevail, nor was *a* place
found for[i] them in heaven any longer. 9 The great dragon was cast out—the old serpent being called *the* devil and
Satan, who *was* deceiving the whole world. He was cast to the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. 10 Then
I heard *a* loud voice in heaven saying, "Now salvation, strength, the kingdom of[i] our God, and the authority of[i] His
Christ came to pass, because the accuser of[i] our brothers, who *was* accusing them before our God day and night,
was cast down. 11 And they themselves overcame him by the blood of[i] the Lamb and by the word of[i] their
testimony, and they did not love their lives[s] *even* unto death.
12 ¶ Because of this, keep rejoicing, *O* heavens, and those dwelling in them! **II** Woe **II** to[i] those inhabitants **II** *to* the earth
and the sea! For the devil came down to you, *who* <had great wrath, *because he* knows[b] that he has *a* short time." 13
When the dragon saw that he was cast to the earth, he persecuted the woman who gave birth *to* the male *child*. 14
But two wings of[i] the great eagle were given to[i] the woman that she might be flying into the wilderness to her
place, where she is being nourished there *for a* time, times, and half *a* time, *away* from *the* presence of[i] the serpent.
15 The serpent spewed water like *a* flood out of his mouth after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried
away by the flood. 16 But the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened its mouth and swallowed up the flood
that the dragon spewed out of his mouth. 17 The dragon was enraged with the woman and went to make war with
the rest of[i] her offspring, those *who were* keeping the commandments of[i] God and having the testimony of[i] Jesus
Christ.

Revelation 13

1 ¶ (12:18) And I stood on the sand of[i] the sea. (13:1) Then I saw *a* beast rising up out of the sea, having seven heads and
ten horns, and ten crowns on its horns and *a* name of[i] blasphemy on its heads. 2 The beast I saw was like *a* leopard,
its feet like *those* of[i] *a* bear, and its mouth like *the* mouth of[i] *a* lion. The dragon gave it his power, his throne, and
great authority. 3 I saw one of[i] its heads as *if it was* mortally[b] wounded, and its deadly wound was healed. The
whole world marvelled at the beast. 4 They worshipped the dragon who **II** *had* given **II** gave **II** authority to[i] the beast,
and they worshipped the beast, saying, "Who *is* like the beast? Who is being able to make war with it?" 5 *A* mouth
was given to[i] it, speaking great things and blasphemies, and authority was given to[i] it to continue *for* forty-two
months. 6 It opened its mouth in blasphemy against God—to blaspheme His name, His tabernacle, and those
dwelling in heaven. 7 It was granted to[i] it to make war with the saints and to overcome them. Authority was given
to[i] it over every tribe **II**, people, **II** tongue **II** and nation. 8 All dwelling on the earth will worship it—whose names are
not written[b] in the Book of[i] Life of[i] the Lamb **II** of[i] the **II** not in TR **II** slain[b] from *the* foundation of[i] *the* world. 9 If
anyone has *an* ear, let him hear: 10 If anyone **II** has **II** is leading **II** captivity, he is going into captivity; if anyone will
kill with *the* sword, it is being necessary *for* him to be killed with *the* sword. Here is the patience and faith of[i] the
saints.
11 ¶ Then I saw another beast coming up out of the earth. It <had two horns like *a* lamb and was speaking like *a*
dragon. 12 It is exercising all the authority of[i] the first beast in its presence, and is causing the earth and those *who*
are dwelling in it that they worship[sp] the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed. 13 It is performing great signs,
that **II** it is coming down[sp] *a* fire **II** it is even making[sp] to be coming down **II** from heaven to the earth in the sight of[i] men. 14 It is
deceiving those *who are* dwelling on the earth by those miracles which it was granted to[i] it to perform in the sight
of[i] the beast, telling to[i] those *who are* dwelling on the earth to make *an* image to[i] the beast who had* the wound by[i]
a sword and lived. 15 And it was granted to[i] it to give breath to[i] the image of[i] the beast, that the image of[i] the beast
both might speak and cause as many as do not worship[sp] the image of[i] the beast that they might be killed. 16 It is
causing all—small and great, rich and poor, free and slave[s]—that it might give[p] to[i] them *a* mark on their right hand
or on their foreheads, 17 lest anyone be able[sp] to buy or sell except the one *who* has the mark or the name of[i] the
beast or the number of[i] his name. 18 Here is wisdom: Let the one *who* has understanding calculate the number of[i]
the beast, for it is *the* number of[i] *a* man, and its number *is* six hundred sixty-six.

Revelation 14

1 ¶ Then I looked, and behold, *a* Lamb standing[b] on Mount Zion, and with Him one hundred forty-four thousand, having the name of[t] His Father written[b] on their foreheads. 2 I heard *a loud* voice from heaven, like *the loud* voice of[t] many waters and like *the* sound of[t] thunder. And **II** I heard **II** sound **II** of[t] harpists playing their harps. 3 They sang* *a* new song before the throne, before the four living beings and the elders, and no one was being able to learn that song except the hundred forty-four thousand who *were* redeemed[b] from the earth. 4 These are the ones *who* were not defiled with women, for they are virgins. These are the ones *who are* following the Lamb wherever He is going[sp]. These were bought from *among* men *as* firstfruits to[i] God and to[i] the Lamb. 5 And in their mouth no **II** lie **II** deceit **II** was found, for they are **II** without fault. **II** before the throne of[t] God **II**
6 ¶ Then I saw **II** an **II** another **II** angel flying in *the* midst of heaven, having *the* everlasting gospel to preach *to* those *who are* dwelling on the earth—*to* every nation, tribe, tongue, and people. 7 Saying with *a* loud voice, "Fear God and give glory to[i] Him, for the hour of[t] His judgment <has come. Worship the One *Who* made heaven, earth, the sea, and[gs] springs of[t] water[s]." 8 Another angel followed, saying, "Babylon <has fallen, <has fallen—that great city —because she has given all nations to drink of the wine of[t] the wrath of[t] her fornication." 9 Then *a* third angel followed them, saying with loud *a* voice, "If anyone is worshipping the beast and its image, and is receiving *its* mark on his forehead or his hand, 10 he himself also will drink of the wine of[t] the wrath of[t] God, which *is* poured out[b] full strength into the cup of[t] His indignation. He will be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of[t] the holy angels and the Lamb. 11 And the smoke of[t] their torment is ascending for ever *and* ever. They have no rest day or night—those *who are* worshipping the beast and its image and whoever is receiving the mark of[t] its name." 12 Here is *the* patience of[t] the saints—those here keeping the commandments of[t] God and the faith of[t] Jesus.
13 ¶ Then I heard *a* voice from heaven saying to[i] me, "Write: 'Blessed *are* the dead who *are* dying in *the* Lord from now on.'" "Yes," is saying the Spirit, "that they might rest from their labours, and their works are[s] following them." 14 Then I looked, and behold, *a* white cloud, and on the cloud *One was* sitting like *the* Son of[t] Man, having on His head *a* gold crown, and *a* sharp sickle in His hand. 15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with *a* loud voice to[i] the One sitting on the cloud, "Thrust in Your[s] sickle and reap, for the time <has come for[i] You[s] to reap, because the harvest of[t] the earth dried up." 16 So the One *Who was* sitting on the cloud thrust in His sickle on the earth, and the earth was reaped. 17 Then another angel came out of the temple in heaven, also having *a* sharp sickle. 18 And another angel, *who* <had authority over fire, came out *from* the altar and cried with[i] *a* loud cry to[i] the one *who* <had the sharp sickle, saying, "Thrust in your[s] sharp sickle and gather the clusters of[t] the vine of[t] the earth, for its grapes are fully ripe." 19 So the angel thrust his sickle into the earth and gathered the vine of[t] the earth and threw *it* into the great winepress of[t] the wrath of[t] God. 20 The winepress was trampled outside the city, and blood came out of the winepress, up to the bridles of[t] the horses for one thousand six hundred stadia.

Revelation 15

1 ¶ Then I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous: seven angels having the seven last plagues, for in them the wrath of[t] God>is being completed. 2 And I saw *something* like *a* glass sea mixed[b] with[i] fire, and those *who were* overcoming the beast, its image, its mark, *and* the number of[t] its name, standing[b] on the sea of[t] glass, having harps of[t] God. 3 They sang* the song of[t] Moses, the servant of[t] God, and the song of[t] the Lamb, saying: "Great and marvellous *are* Your[s] works, Lord God Almighty! Just and true *are* Your[s] ways, *O* King of[t] the **II** nations! **II** saints **II** 4 Who will[v] by[e] no means fear You[s], *O* Lord, and will[v] glorify Your[s] name? For *You* alone *are* holy. All nations will come and worship before You[s], For Your[s] judgments were revealed."
5 ¶ After these *things,* I looked, **II** and **II** behold **II** the temple of[t] the tabernacle of[t] the testimony in heaven was opened. 6 The seven angels having the seven plagues came out of the temple, clothed itself in[b] pure and bright linen, and girded[b] *with* golden bands around *their* chest[s]. 7 Then one of the four living beings gave to[i] the seven angels seven golden bowls being full of[t] the wrath of[t] God, *Who is* living for ever *and* ever. 8 The temple was filled with[i] smoke from the glory of[t] God and from His power, and no one was being able to enter the temple until the seven plagues of[t] the seven angels are completed[sp].

Revelation 16

1 ¶ Then I heard *a* loud voice from the temple saying to[i] the seven angels, "Keep going and pour out the bowls of[t] the wrath of[t] God on the earth." 2 So the first went and poured out his bowl upon the earth, and *a* foul and

loathsome sore came upon the men who <had the mark of[i] the beast and those *who were* worshipping its image. 3 The second angel poured out his bowl on the sea, and it became blood as of[i] *a* dead *man,* and every living creature in the sea died. 4 The third angel poured out his bowl on the rivers and springs of[i] water[s], and they became blood. 5 Then I heard the angel of[i] the waters saying: "You[s] are righteous, *O* Lord, Who is and was and *is* going to be, Because You[s] judged these *things*. 6 For they shed *the* blood of[i] saints and prophets, And you[s] have given them blood to drink. **II** conj not in BYZ **II** for **II** They are worthy." 7 And I heard another from the altar saying, "Yes, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous *are* Your[s] judgments."
8 ¶ The fourth angel poured out his bowl on the sun, and *power* was given to[i] him to scorch men with fire. 9 Men were scorched *with* great heat, and they blasphemed the name of[i] God, Who <had authority over these plagues, and they did not repent to give Him glory. 10 The fifth angel poured out his bowl on the throne of[i] the beast, and its kingdom became full of darkness[b]. They were gnawing their tongues because of the pain. 11 And they blasphemed the God of[i] heaven because of their pains and their sores, and they did not repent of their deeds.
12 ¶ The sixth angel poured out his bowl on the great river Euphrates, and its water was dried up that the way of[i] the kings from *the* east might be prepared. 13 Then I saw three unclean spirits like frogs *coming* out of the mouth of[i] the dragon, out of the mouth of[i] the beast, and out of the mouth of[i] the false prophet. 14 They are spirits of[i] demons, working miracles, who are[s] going out to the kings of[i] the earth and of[i] the whole world to gather them for battle of[i] this great day of[i] God Almighty. 15 "Behold, I am coming as *a* thief. Blessed *is* the one *who is* watching, and keeping his garments, lest he be walking[sp] naked and seeing[sp] his shame." 16 Then they gathered them together[s] to a place being called *in* Hebrew, Armageddon.
17 ¶ The seventh angel poured out his bowl into the air, and *a* loud voice came out of the temple of[i] heaven from the throne, saying, "It is[b] done!" 18 There were[s] noises, thunderings, flashes of lightning, and *such a* great earthquake—*a* mighty *and* so great *an* earthquake such as did not occur since men were on the earth. 19 The great city was *split* into three parts, and the cities of[i] the nations fell. The great Babylon was remembered before God, to give her the cup of[i] the wine of[i] the fierceness of[i] His wrath. 20 Every island fled away, and *the* mountains were not found. 21 Great hail from heaven fell* upon men, *each hailstone* about *the* weight of *a* talent. Men blasphemed God because of the plague of[i] the hail, since that plague was* exceedingly great.

Revelation 17

1 ¶ Then one of the seven angels *who* <had the seven bowls came and spoke with me, saying, "Come, I shall show you[s] the judgment of[i] the great harlot who *is* sitting on many waters, 2 with whom the kings of[i] the earth committed fornication, and the inhabitants of[i] the earth were made drunk with the wine of[i] her fornication." 3 And he carried me away in *the* Spirit into *the* wilderness. And I saw *a* woman sitting on *a* scarlet beast, being full of[i] names of[i] blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns. 4 And the woman was arrayed[b] in[i] purple and scarlet, and adorned[b] with[i] gold, precious stones[s], and pearls, having in her hand *a* gold cup being full of[i] abominations and *the* filthiness of[i] her fornication. 5 And on her forehead *a* name written[b], MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF[i] HARLOTS AND THE ABOMINATIONS OF[i] THE EARTH. 6 And I saw the woman being drunk with the blood of[i] the saints and with the blood of[i] the martyrs of[i] Jesus. *When I had* seen her, I marvelled *with* great amazement.
7 ¶ And the angel said to[i] me, "Why did you[s] marvel? I myself shall tell you[s] the mystery of[i] the woman and of[i] the beast that *is* carrying her, which has the seven heads and the ten horns. 8 The beast that you[s] saw was, and is not, and is intending to be ascending out of the bottomless *pit* and to be going to perdition. And those *who are* dwelling on the earth—whose names are not written[b] in the Book of[i] Life from *the* foundation of[i] *the* world—will marvel *when they are* seeing the beast that was, and is not, *and* yet is. 9 Here *is* the mind that has wisdom: The seven heads are seven mountains on which the woman is sitting. 10 There are seven kings. Five fell, and the one is, *and* the other <has not yet come. And when he comes[sp], it is being necessary *for* him to remain *for a* short time. 11 The beast that was, and is not, he himself is also *the* eighth, and is of the seven, and is going to perdition. 12 And the ten horns that you[s] saw are ten kings who <have not yet received *a* kingdom, but they are receiving authority as kings *for* one hour with the beast. 13 These have one mind, and they will give their power and authority to[i] the beast.
14 ¶ These will make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb will overcome them, for He is Lord of[i] lords and King of[i] kings, and those *who are* with Him *are* called, chosen, and faithful." 15 Then he said* to[i] me, "The waters that you[s] saw, where the harlot is sitting, are peoples, multitudes, nations, and tongues. 16 The ten horns that you[s] saw on the beast, these will hate the harlot, make her desolate[b] and naked, eat her flesh, and burn her with fire. 17 For God gave into their hearts to carry out His purpose, to be *of* one mind, and to give their kingdom to[i] the beast, until the words of[i] God are fulfilled[sp]. 18 And the woman whom you[s] saw is that great city which has kingship over the kings of[i] the earth."

Revelation 18

1 ¶ After these *things,* I saw another angel coming down from heaven, having great authority, and the earth was
illuminated by his glory. 2 He cried mightily with *a* loud voice, saying: “Babylon the great <has fallen, <has fallen!
She became *a* dwelling place of[i] demons, *a* prison for[i] every unclean spirit, and *a* cage for[i] every unclean and
hated[b] bird. 3 For all the nations have drunk from the wine of[i] the wrath of[i] her fornication, the kings of[i] the earth
committed fornication with her, and the merchants of[i] the earth became rich through the abundance of[i] her luxury.”
4 Then I heard another voice from heaven saying: “Come out of her, my people, lest you share[sp] in[i] her sins, and lest
you receive[sp] of her plagues. 5 For her sins <have reached to heaven, and God <has remembered her iniquities. 6
Render to[i] her just as she herself rendered to[i] you, and repay her double according to her works; in the cup she
mixed, mix double *portion* for[i] her. 7 In the measure, she glorified herself and lived luxuriously, give her torment
and sorrow in the same measure. For she is saying in her heart, ‘I am sitting *as a* queen, and I am no widow, and I
shall[v] by[e] no means see sorrow.’ 8 Therefore, her plagues will come in one day—death, mourning, and famine. She
will be utterly burned with fire, for strong *is the* Lord God Who *is* judging her.”
9 ¶ The kings of[i] the earth who *are* committing fornication and living luxuriously with her will weep and lament for
her, when they are seeing[sp] the smoke of[i] her burning. 10 Standing[b] at *a* distance for fear of[i] her torment, saying,
“Alas, alas, that great city, Babylon, that mighty city! For in one hour your[s] judgment <has come.” 11 The
merchants of[i] the earth are weeping and mourning over her, for no one is buying their merchandise anymore— 12
merchandise of[i] gold and silver, precious stones[s] and pearls[s], fine linen and purple, silk and scarlet, and every kind
of[i] citron wood, every kind of[i] object of[i] ivory, every kind of[i] object of *the* most precious wood, bronze, iron, and
marble, 13 cinnamon and incense, fragrant oil and frankincense, wine and olive oil, fine flour and wheat, cattle and
sheep, horses and chariots, and bodies and souls of[i] men. 14 The fruit your[s] soul longed for <has departed from you[s],
and all the rich and splendid *things* <have[s] departed from you[s]. You[s] will[v] find them no[e] more. 15 The merchants of[i]
these *things,* who *are* enriched by her, will stand at *a* distance for fear of[i] her torment, weeping and wailing, 16 and
saying, “Alas, alas, that great city, clothed in[b] fine linen, purple, and scarlet, adorned[b] with gold, precious stones[s],
and pearls! 17 For in[i] one hour such great riches was brought to nothing.” Every shipmaster, all who travel by ships,
sailors, and as many as are trading on the sea stood at *a* distance 18 and were crying *when they were* seeing the
smoke of[i] her burning, saying: “What *is* like this great city?” 19 They threw dust on their heads and were crying out,
weeping and wailing, saying: “Alas, alas, that great city, in which all who <had ships in the sea became rich by her
wealth! For in[i] one hour she was made desolate.” 20 Keep rejoicing over her, *O* heaven, and *you* holy apostles and
prophets, for God <has judged your judgment on her! 21 Then one mighty angel took up *a* stone like *a* great
millstone and threw *it* into the sea, saying: “Thus with[i] violence the great city Babylon will be thrown down, and
will[v] by[e] no means be found anymore. 22 And *the* sound of[i] harpists, musicians, flutists, and trumpeters will[v] by[e] no
means be heard in you[s] again. Any craftsman of[i] any craft will[v] by[e] no means be found in you[s] again. *The* sound of[i]
a millstone will[v] by[e] no means be heard in you[s] again. 23 And *the* light of[i] *a* lamp will[v] by[e] no means shine in you[s]
again. *The* voice of[i] *the* bridegroom and bride will[v] by[e] no means be heard in you[s] again. For your[s] merchants were
the great men of[i] the earth, for by your[s] sorcery all the nations were deceived. 24 And in her was found *the* blood of[i]
prophets and saints, and of[i] all who *were* slain[b] on the earth.”

Revelation 19

1 ¶ After these *things,* I heard *a* loud voice of[i] *a* great multitude in heaven, saying: “Hallelujah! Salvation, glory,
honour and power *is* to[i] *the* Lord our God! 2 For His judgments *are* true and righteous, because He <has judged the
great harlot who was corrupting the earth with her fornication, and He <has avenged the blood of[i] His servants at
her hand.” 3 Again they have said: “Hallelujah! Her smoke is rising up for ever *and* ever!” 4 The twenty-four elders
and the four living beings fell down and worshipped God, Who *was* sitting on the throne, saying: “Amen!
Hallelujah!”
5 ¶ Then *a* voice came from the throne, saying: “Keep praising our God, all his servants and those *who are* fearing
II Him, **II** both **II** small and great!” 6 I heard, as *it were, the* voice of[i] *a* great multitude, like *the* sound of[i] many
waters, and like *the* sound of[i] mighty thunderings, saying: “Hallelujah! For *the* Lord God Omnipotent >is reigning!
7 Let[t] us keep being glad and let[t] us keep rejoicing and let[t] us give Him glory, for the marriage of[i] the Lamb <has
come, and His wife <has made herself ready.” 8 It was granted to[i] her to be arrayed in[si] fine linen, clean and bright,
for the fine linen is the righteous acts of[i] the saints. 9 Then he said* to[i] me: “Write: ‘Blessed *are* those *who are*
called[b] to the supper of[i] the marriage of[i] the Lamb!’” And he said* to[i] me: “These are the true sayings of[i] God.” 10

Then I fell at his feet to worship him. But he said* to[i] me: “Keep seeing *that you do* not *do that!* I am your[s] fellow servant, and of[i] your[s] brothers who have the testimony of[i] Jesus. Worship God! For the testimony of[i] Jesus is the spirit of[i] prophecy.”
11 ¶ Then I saw heaven opened[b], and behold, *a* white horse! And the One *Who is* sitting on it called Faithful and True, and in righteousness, He is judging and is making war. 12 His eyes *are* like *a* flame of[i] fire, and on His head *are* many crowns. *He* has *a* name written[b] that no one knows[b] except Himself. 13 Clothed with[b] *a* robe dipped[b] in[i] blood, and His name is being called the Word of[i] God. 14 The armies in heaven, clothed in[b] fine linen, white and clean, were[s] following Him on white horses. 15 Out of His mouth is going forth *a* sharp **II** two-edged **II** not in TR **II** sword, that with which He is striking[sp] the nations. He Himself will rule them with *an* iron rod. He Himself is treading the winepress of[i] the fierceness and wrath of[i] Almighty God. 16 On *His* robe and His thigh, He has *a* name written[b]: KING OF[i] KINGS AND LORD OF[i] LORDS. 17 Then I saw one angel standing[b] in the sun, and he cried with[i] *a* loud voice, saying to[i] all the birds flying in *the* midst of heaven: “Come and keep gathering together for the supper of[i] the great God, 18 that you might eat *the* flesh of[i] kings, *the* flesh of[i] captains, *the* flesh of[i] mighty *ones, the* flesh of[i] horses and of[i] those *who are* sitting on them, and *the* flesh of[i] all *ones,* both free and slave, both small and great.” 19 Then I saw the beast, the kings of[i] the earth, and their armies gathered together[b] to make war against the One sitting on the horse and against His army. 20 But the beast was captured, and with him the false prophet who *had* performed miracles before him, by which he deceived those *who had* received the mark of[i] the beast and *were* worshipping his image. These two were cast alive into the lake of[i] fire burning with brimstone. 21 The rest were killed with the sword that *was* proceeding from His mouth of[i] the One sitting on the horse, and all the birds were filled with their flesh.

Revelation 20

1 ¶ Then I saw *an* angel coming down from heaven, holding the key to[i] the bottomless *pit* and *a* great chain in his hand. 2 He seized the dragon—that old serpent, who is *the* devil and Satan—and bound him *for a* thousand years. 3 He cast him into the bottomless *pit,* shut him up, and sealed *it* over him, lest he deceive[sp] the nations anymore until the thousand years is finished[sp]. And after these *things,* it is being necessary *for* him to be loosed *for a* little while. 4 Then I saw thrones, and they sat on them, and judgment was committed to[i] them. *I saw* the souls of[i] those beheaded[b] for the witness to[i] Jesus and for the word of[i] God—*those* who did not worship the beast or his image and did not receive the mark on their foreheads[s] and their hands[s]. They lived and reigned with Christ *for a* thousand years. 5 The rest of[i] the dead did not live again until the thousand years is finished[sp]. This *is* the first resurrection. 6 Blessed and holy *is* the one *who* has *a* part in the first resurrection. Over such, the second death has no authority. They will be priests of[i] God and of[i] Christ, and will reign with Him *a* thousand years. 7 When the thousand years is expired[sp], Satan will be released from his prison. 8 He will go out to deceive the nations in the four corners of[i] the earth—Gog and Magog—to gather them together for battle. Whose number *will be* as the sand of[i] the sea. 9 They went up on the breadth of[i] the earth and surrounded the camp of[i] the saints and the beloved[b] city. But fire came down from God from heaven and devoured them. 10 The devil, who *was* deceiving them, was cast into the lake of[i] fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet *are.* They will be tormented day and night for ever *and* ever.
11 ¶ Then I saw *a* great white throne and the One *Who was* sitting on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away. There was found no place for[i] them. 12 I saw the dead, small and great, standing[b] before God, and books were opened. Another book was opened, which is the *Book* of[i] Life. The dead were judged according to their works, by the things written[b] in the books. 13 The sea gave up the dead in it, and death and hell delivered up the dead in them. They were judged, each one according to their works. 14 Death and hell were cast into the lake of[i] fire. This is the second death— **II** the lake of fire. **II** not in TR **II**15 If anyone was not found written[b] in the Book of[i] Life, he was cast into the lake of[i] fire.

Revelation 21

1 ¶ Then I saw *a* new heaven and *a* new earth, for the first heaven and the first earth passed away, and there <was no more sea. 2 Then I myself, John, saw the holy city, New Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, prepared[b] as *a* bride adorned[b] for[i] her husband. 3 I heard *a* loud voice from heaven saying, “Behold, the tabernacle of[i] God *is* with men, and He will dwell with them, and they themselves will be His people[s], and God Himself will be with them *and be* their God.” 4 God will wipe away every tear from their eyes. There will be no more death, nor sorrow, nor crying. There will be no more pain, for the former things passed away. 5 And the One *Who was* sitting

on the throne said, “Behold, I am making all things new.” And He said* to[i] me, “Write, for these words are true and faithful.” 6 And He said to[i] me, “It is done[b]! I Myself am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End. I Myself shall give of the fountain of[t] the water of[t] life freely to[i] the one *who is* thirsty.” 7 The one *who is* overcoming will inherit all things, and I shall be his God, and he himself will be My son. 8 But *the* cowardly, unbelieving, abominable[b], murderers, sexually immoral, sorcerers, idolaters, and all liars *will have* their part in the lake which *is* burning with[i] fire and brimstone, which is *the* second death.
9 ¶ Then one of[t] the seven angels who <had the seven bowls, which *were* full of[t] the seven last plagues, came and talked with me, saying, “Come, I shall show you[s] the bride, the wife of[t] the Lamb.” 10 He carried me away in *the* Spirit to *a* great and high mountain and showed me the great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God, 11 having the glory **II** of[t] God. **II** And **II** Its light *was* like *a* most precious stone, like *a* jasper stone, clear as crystal. 12 Having also *a* great and high wall, having twelve gates, and at the gates, twelve angels. Names written[b] *on them,* which are[s] *the names* of[t] the twelve tribes of[t] the children of[t] Israel. 13 Three gates on *the* east, three gates on *the* north, three gates on *the* south, and three gates on *the* west. 14 The wall of[t] the city <had twelve foundations, and on them *were the* names of[t] the twelve apostles of[t] the Lamb. 15 And the one *who was* talking with me <had *a* gold reed that he might measure the city, its gates, and its wall. 16 The city is laid out *as a* square; its length is as great as also the breadth. He measured the city with[i] the reed—twelve thousand stadia. Its length, breadth, and height are[s] equal. 17 He measured its wall—one hundred *and* forty-four cubits, *according to the* measure of[t] *a* man, that is, of[t] *the* angel. 18 The construction of[t] its wall was *of* jasper, and the city *was* pure gold, like clear glass. 19 The foundations of[t] the wall of[t] the city adorned[b] with[i] all kinds of[t] precious stones[s]: the first foundation *was* jasper, the second sapphire, the third chalcedony, the fourth emerald, 20 the fifth sardonyx, the sixth sardius, the seventh chrysolite, the eighth beryl, the ninth topaz, the tenth chrysoprase, the eleventh jacinth, *and* the twelfth amethyst. 21 The twelve gates *were* twelve pearls; each gate[s] was of one pearl. The street of[t] the city *was* pure gold, like transparent glass. 22 I saw no temple in it, for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are[s] its temple. 23 The city has no need of[t] the sun or the moon to be shining[si] in it, for the glory of[t] God illuminated it, and the Lamb *was* its light. 24 The nations of[t] those *who are* saved will walk in its light, and the kings of[t] the earth are bringing their glory and honour into it. 25 And its gates will[v] by[e] no means be shut by[i] day, for there will be no night there. 26 They will bring the glory and the honour of[t] the nations into it. 27 But anyone *who is* defiling, or practising abomination or *a* lie will[v] by[e] no means enter it—*only* those *who are* written[b] in the Book of[t] Life of[t] the Lamb.

Revelation 22

1 ¶ Then he showed me *a* pure river of[t] *the* water of[t] life, clear as crystal, proceeding from the throne of[t] God and of[t] the Lamb. 2 In *the* middle of[t] its street, and *on* either side of[t] the river, *was the* tree of[t] life, producing twelve *kinds of* fruit[s], yielding its fruit one each month. The leaves of[t] the tree *are* for *the* healing of[t] the nations. 3 There will be no more curse, but the throne of[t] God and the Lamb will be in it, and His servants will serve Him. 4 They will see His face, and His name *will be* on their foreheads. 5 There will be no night there, and they have no need of[t] *a* lamp nor *the* light of[t] *the* sun, for *the* Lord God is giving them light. And they will reign for ever *and* ever.
6 ¶ Then he said to[i] me, “These words *are* faithful and true.” *The* Lord God of[t] the **II** spirits **II** holy **II** of[t] *the* prophets, sent His angel to show His servants the things *that* it is being necessary shortly to come to pass. 7 “Behold, I am coming quickly! Blessed *is* the one *who is* keeping the words of[t] the prophecy of[t] this book.” 8 *It is* I, John, who *is* seeing and hearing **II** these *things.* **II** And when I heard and saw, I fell down to worship before the feet of[t] the angel who *was* showing me these *things* **II**9 But he said* to[i] me, “Keep seeing *that you do* not *do that.* For I am your[s] fellow servant, and of[t] your[s] brothers of[t] the prophets, and of[t] those *who are* keeping the words of[t] this book. Worship God.” 10 Then he said* to[i] me, “Do[u] not seal the words of[t] the prophecy of[t] this book, for the time is at hand. 11 Let the one *who is* unjust be unjust still, and let the one *who is* filthy be filthy still, and let the one *who is* righteous be righteous still, and let the one *who is* holy be holy still.” 12 “Behold, I am coming quickly, and My reward *is* with Me, to give to[i] each man as his work will be. 13 I Myself am the Alpha and the Omega, *the* Beginning and *the* End, the First and the Last.” 14 Blessed *are* those *who are* doing His commandments, that it will be their right to the tree of[t] life, and they might enter through[i] the gates into the city. 15 **II** Outside **II** but **II** *are* dogs, sorcerers, sexually immoral, murderers, idolaters, and whoever loves and *is* practising *a* lie. 16 “I Jesus, Myself <have sent My angel to testify to[i] you these *things* in the churches. I Myself am the Root and the Offspring of[t] David, the Bright and Morning Star.” 17 And the Spirit and the bride are saying, “Come!” And let the one *who is* hearing say, “Come!” And let the one *who is* thirsty come. Let the one *who* desires keep taking the water of[t] life freely. 18 For I am testifying to[i] everyone *who is* hearing the words of[t] the prophecy of[t] this book: If anyone is adding[sp] to these *things,* God will add to him the plagues written[b] in this book. 19 And if anyone is taking away[sp] from the words of[t] *the* book of[t] this prophecy, God will take away his part from *the* Book of[t] Life, from the holy city, and from[i] the things written[b] in this book.

20 ¶ The one *who is* testifying to these *things* is saying, “Yes, I am coming quickly.” Amen. Yes, You are coming,
Lord Jesus! 21 The grace of[1] our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.